

CHARLES PERRIN SMITH.

See page 349.

AMOS B. CARPENTER.

See page 350.

DANIEL H. CARPENTER.

See page 297.

HISTORY AND GENEALOGY
OF THE
CARPENTER FAMILY
IN AMERICA

FROM THE SETTLEMENT AT PROVIDENCE, R. I.

1637 - 1901

By DANIEL HOOGLAND CARPENTER
OF MAPLEWOOD, N. J.

“Tell ye your children of it, and let your children tell
their children, and their children another generation.”

Joel i. 3.



THE MARION PRESS
JAMAICA, QUEENSBOROUGH, NEW-YORK
1901

C571
C3
1901

1901

31

PREFACE.



VERY few words will suffice for a Preface. All that I can say of the time, labor, and patience spent in the preparation of this work has been told and re-told in the making of every family history. If in the end my work shall be found of an enduring value among its fellows, I will be content and feel that I am amply repaid for its production.

I am greatly indebted to Mr. Amos B. Carpenter of Vermont, author of "The Carpenter Memorial," for very material aid in the making of my book. Without that aid, so generously furnished, my work would be incomplete, and in fact every member of our two New England families owes him a debt of gratitude for his early searches relating to their genealogy and history. Beyond this special mention, there is a host of helpers to whom I have tried to give recognition and thanks in the proper place among the families to which they belong.

No claim is made to perfection, but I think that any one belonging to this Providence Family can easily trace out his or her particular line by the data herein furnished.

I am, very truly,

DANIEL H. CARPENTER.

Maplewood, N. J., 1901.

This book is not copyrighted. All its rights can be used *Pro bono publico*.

Son of the carpenter, receive
This humble work of mine ;
Worth to my meanest labor give,
By joining it to thine.

Charles Wesley.



THE CARPENTER FAMILY IN AMERICA.

INTRODUCTORY CHAPTER.



HERE were three distinct families bearing the name of Carpenter who made early settlement in America. They each were from England, and by way of distinction have been termed The Providence Family, The Rehoboth Family,* and The Philadelphia Family.† That the two first named were related is clearly assured, and the coat-of-arms found in the Rehoboth family being the same as that of the Philadelphia family is good evidence that the relationship extended thus far.

All the writers upon the subject of family history in England join in saying that the Carpenter family is of "great antiquity" in that country.‡ This is especially so of the western "shires,"—Hereford, Wilts, Somerset, and Gloucester,—where the name has for many centuries been prominent, and where nearly every parish register has its full quota of Carpenter baptisms, mar-

* See "Carpenter Memorial," by Amos B. Carpenter, published 1899.

† See "Lloyds and Carpenters," by Charles Perrin Smith of Trenton, N. J.

‡ See Burke, Playfair, Berry, Ashton, Green, Wood, etc., etc., and especially Robinson's "Mansions and Manors of Herefordshire."

riages, and burials, and where there is scarcely a church without its brasses or monument telling the story of some one bearing that humble name.

It is our province in this volume to make record concerning The Providence Family, the earliest of the three families to make settlement in the New World. With this family the name of *Carpenter** became permanent in America, yet it was not the first mention of the name, for that comes to us in that romantic incident in the life of Governor William Bradford of Plymouth Colony, when in June, 1623, *Alice Carpenter* landed at Plymouth and became the wife of the Governor on August 14th following, it being, as the Governor makes record, "the fourth marriage in the colony." She was the daughter of Alexander Carpenter, who, with his wife and their four other daughters, were members of the church at Leyden, Holland, at the time Bradford was there, and, notwithstanding the many fanciful stories regarding the "love life" of Bradford, the real facts of the case warrant our saying that it was at Leyden that they first met, he being at that time married to Dorothy May, November 9, 1613, and she being the wife of Edward Southworth, to whom she was married May 28, 1613. The sad death of Dorothy May† and the knowledge that *Alice* was a widow resulted in Bradford's writing to her, with the grander result of her coming to Plymouth and being united in marriage to the Governor, as before stated, on August 14, 1623.

To this family of daughters of Alexander Carpenter our New England people, and indeed we may say our whole country, owe an hitherto almost unacknowledged debt.

* There is no mistaking the origin of this surname, and there is *one way*, and *only one*, to spell *Carpenter*.

† She was drowned as the *Mayflower* lay at anchor in Plymouth Bay, December 7, 1620. We have no record of the death of Edward Southworth.

Their native place appears to have been at Wrington, Somersetshire, about eight miles from Bristol. *Julia Ann* was probably the eldest, and was born in 1583, and was married at Leyden on July 23, 1612, to George Morton* of York, England. She died at Plymouth, February 19, 16 $\frac{64}{85}$, and was the progenitor of the Morton name in New England.

Agnes was born about 1585, and was married on April 30, 1613, to Samuel Fuller of London. She died before 1617, as on May 27 of that year Fuller was married to Bridget Lee. Agnes was buried beneath St. Peter's Church, Leyden. Fuller died at Plymouth in 1633.

Alice was born in 1590, and as before mentioned married Governor Bradford in 1623. She died at Plymouth, March 26, 16 $\frac{70}{71}$, requesting in her will that she be buried as near her deceased husband William Bradford as may be. Her request was granted; they both are buried at Burial Hill, Plymouth, where their monuments can be seen.

Mary was born 1595. After the death of her mother, Governor Bradford and Alice wrote her an affectionate letter requesting her to come to them at Plymouth and spend with them the rest of her life. This letter is still extant; in it Governor Bradford provides for her passage from Bristol. It was directed as follows, "*To Mary Carpenter† at Wrington in Somersetshire, some 8 miles from Bristol, this letter to be left at the house of Joseph Leggatt,‡*"

* The Mortons came to Plymouth in the ship *Ann*, July, 1623 (as did also Alice Southworth). Their son was the celebrated Nathaniel Morton, the author of "New England Memorial," etc. Hon. Levi P. Morton, the late Vice-President, is a lineal descendant.

† The letter states that the bearer was the brother of Governor Winslow. It can be seen in full in vol. 14, pp. 195 and 196, of "New England Register."

‡ I was at Bristol, England, in 1897, and curiously enough found *Redcliff street*, and a *Joseph Leggatt*, a leather dealer, on that street. I

near the sign of the rose in Ratcliffe street in Bristol to be conveyed as addressed." This letter was evidently written about 1645, and resulted in her coming to Plymouth. She died March 20, 1687, as the following quaint record in the Plymouth church gives evidence, "*Mary Carpenter*, a member of the church at Duxbury, died at Plymouth, March 19-20, 1687, being newly entered into the 91st year of her age. *She was a Godly old maid,—never married.*"

Priscilla was probably the youngest of the five daughters and was born in 1597. She was twice married, her first husband being William Wright, who died about 1633. Her second husband was John Cooper of Duxbury, where she died December 29, 1689, aged 92 years, being the survivor of the family.

The descendants of Bradford, Morton, Fuller, and Wright have been men of note and marked ability, men of whom New England has always been proud and who bear out in a remarkable degree an hereditary characteristic pertaining to *mothers* of eminent men—their records are clean and sweet with good deeds, their mothers' heritage of purity and Christian devotion.

Thus we see that all of Alexander Carpenter's descendants were early settlers of New England; and although the name changed, yet the families in all the collateral branches down to the present day are proud to claim their maternal ancestry.

There are a few other mentions of the Carpenter name in the early records pertaining to America, viz.:

went also to Wrington and found it a beautiful old town. I met the rector of the church on my way, and as he was just leaving for a prolonged absence missed seeing the church register. He said, however, that there were no Southworths or Carpenters in the place, and if he could get me any information at a later date he would write me, but so far have heard nothing from him.

Richard Carpenter is found at Barbadoes, where on May 3, 1630, he made deposition before Captain Thomas Powell regarding seditious speeches against His Majesty by one George French, and in 1634 and 1635 a Thomas, William, and Elias Carpenter are there, and in 1664 a Henry and Lawrence Carpenter. An old map of Barbadoes also shows Carpenter names among the residents.*

In Hotten's "List of Original Emigrants" the following Carpenter and Arnold names are found:

Thomas Carpenter, a carpenter from Amesbury, England, sailed for Boston in the ship *James* from Southampton, April 5, 1635, and on May 15, 1635, Tomazin Carpenter, aged 35 years, came in the ship *Susan* and Ellen, but as nothing further appears regarding them it is believed they immediately returned.

William Carpenter, Alice his wife, and Alice their daughter, aged 4 years, came to Virginia in the ship *Sarah* about 1623, and a Dixi Carpenter died at Fleur de Hundred, February 16, 1623. A Jan de Carpenter, laborer, wife and child, and Martin de Carpenter, young man, brass-founder, French Wallons, sign agreement to go to Virginia in 1621.

Elias Carpenter, aged 20 years, sailed for Barbadoes, December 25, 1635, in ship *Falcon*, from London.

Thomas Carpenter, aged 20 years, and Thomas Arnold, aged 18 years, sailed for St. Christopher, in ship Barbadoes, January, 1634.

William Carpenter, aged 19 years, sails for Barbadoes in ship *Expedition*, from London, November 20, 1635, and was examined by the minister of the town of Gravesend touching his conformity to the orders and discipline of the Church of England, etc.

* Vide English Colonial Calendar, Astor Library. Very unfortunately the Barbadoes Records were destroyed by fire and nothing further of these names can be found.

Jasper Arnold, aged 40, and Ann Arnold, aged 39, sailed from London in ship *Abigail* and have certificates from the minister of Shoreditch, Parish of Stephany, for New England, July 2, 1635.

James Arnold, aged 37, sails from London for Virginia, July 24, 1635, and Robert Arnold, aged 30, sails from London for Virginia, August 6, 1635, and Thomas Arnold, aged 30, sails from London for Virginia, May 15, 1635.

Henry Carpenter was appointed secretary of St. Christopher, Antigua, and Leeward Islands, November 27, 1701.

A *David Carpenter* is found at Farmington, Connecticut, where he died January 22, 1651, leaving two children, viz.: *Elizabeth*, born about 1644, and *David*, born about 1647. This latter David lived at New London and had son David. The widow of David of Farmington married for second husband George Orvis, and third Richard Bronson. She had Elizabeth and David, baptized at Farmington, May 16, 1658.

Vide Savage's "Genealogical Dictionary," and "New England Register" for 1858. Nothing further is found regarding this family.

The foregoing mentions complete the references to the Carpenter name found in early records pertaining to the settlement of America, excepting, of course, the three families first mentioned.

After the landing of the Pilgrims in 1620 there was a steady exodus from England to America, and during the succeeding twenty years there had arrived in New England 298 ships, bringing 21,200* passengers,—and, speaking of these passengers, it has been truthfully and

* Vide Carpenter's "History of Massachusetts."

laconically said that "God sifted Old England for the seed with which to plant New England." Never was a new country so blessed in its peopling, and never so providential an era as that which saw these worthy immigrants seeking homes in a faraway land, that there they might worship according to the dictates of their conscience. And now in these later days it is deemed a privilege beyond price to be able to claim direct relationship to these founders of "a Church without a Bishop, and a State without a King." And such with Cowper fondly say :

My boast is not that I deduce my birth
From loins enthroned, or rulers of the earth ;
But higher far my proud pretensions rise —
The son of parents passed into the skies.

In closing this chapter it is well to remark that by reason of some investigations now being made it is thought best to defer the subject of the *kinship* existing between the early New England families with their English ancestry to as late a day as possible and incorporate the result of these searches in an "Addenda" at the close of the volume.



THE PROVIDENCE LINE.

THE first person bearing the name of Carpenter who made permanent settlement in America was **William Carpenter**, son and heir of Richard Carpenter* of Amesbury, Wiltshire, England. His wife was Elizabeth, daughter of William† and Christiana (Peak) Arnold. She was born at Cheselbourne, Dorsetshire, November 23, 1611. They were married a short time before their sailing for America.

*On searching the Parish Register at Amesbury, I found the following entries relating to the Carpenter name:

Anthony Ratten and Susan Carpenter were married .	Nov. 11, 1610
Newman Anthony and Joan Carpenter were married .	Oct. 2, 1638
Elizabeth, daughter of John Carpenter, was baptized	Nov. 30, 1628
John, son of John Carpenter, was baptized	Aug. 5, 1632
Margaret, daughter of John and Joan Carpenter, baptized	Mar. 14, 1635
Agnes Carpenter was buried	Mar. 2, 1624
Richard Carpenter was buried	Sept. 21, 1625
Christian Carpenter was buried	Oct. 13, 1626
Christiana Carpenter was buried	Nov. 27, 1631
John Selwin, Minister.	Thomas Biddle, Church Warden.
John Samuel, Minister in Charge.	John Harrison, " "

(Parish registers were first established in England in 1535. The first book of the Amesbury Register begins in 1610 and ends in 1638.)

† William Arnold, father of Elizabeth, was born June 24, 1587, and died at Providence, R. I., about 1676. His wife Christiana was daughter of Thomas Peak.



MAP OF AMESBURY.



"We left Dartmouth on Friday, May 1, 1635,* and arrived in New England June 24, 1635, going first to Hingham and then to Providence, where we arrived April 20, 1636."

The foregoing quoted paragraph is from a memorandum found among old papers of the Arnold Family,† and is said to have undoubtedly been made by Governor Benedict Arnold, and establishes the time of departure and arrival of himself and his father's family. There is only "tradition" to support the theory that with them came William Carpenter and his wife, but that the Arnolds and Carpenters were at Providence at the same early date is a matter of record and can not be gainsaid.

There are no doubts as to William Carpenter being the "son and heir" of Richard Carpenter of Amesbury, for a few years after his settlement at Pawtuxet he caused the following document to be placed upon the town records: "I, William Carpenter of Pautuxet . . . , not upon any sudden notice but upon serious and deliberate consideration have freely given and made over unto my sister *ffridgswith Vincent* my dwelling house and all what land belongeth to me adjoining to the said house the which said house is standing in the town of Amesbury in Wiltshire and in a street commonly called *ffrogg lane*, my sister being an inhabitant of the said town, the which said house did in the original belong to my father Richard Carpenter now deceased, but fell to my right as I was the son and heir unto my said father

* There is evidently a mistake of one year in these dates, as May 1st, 1635, fell on Thursday (not on Friday), and there was no settlement at Providence as early as April, 1636. Roger Williams first landed there in June, 1636.

† The Arnold Family trace their pedigree back to A. D. 1100, at which date they were the Royal Family of Wales, having their castles at Abergavenny and Glamorgan. Vide Warrington's "History of Wales," printed at London, 1788.

Richard Carpenter Dated Dec. 14, 1671, and signed, William Carpenter [seal]. Recorded at Providence, in Book of Deeds, page 449. Witnessed by Timothy, Silas, Benjamin, and William Carpenter, Jr."

Amesbury, the native place of William Carpenter, is situated $7\frac{1}{2}$ miles north of Salisbury and 78 miles west-erly from London. Although now of but little compara-tive importance it was formerly a town of historical note dating back to the earliest days of English history, and long celebrated for its religious edifices. A monastery for three hundred monks was founded here in the sixth century by Prince Ambrosius, from whom the town takes its name, and from that event until the accession to the throne of Henry VIII, 1509, it was the residence and burial-place of many of the nobility, of whom mention is made of the daughters and wife of Henry III, and the mother of Edward I.

I visited Amesbury in January, 1897, and perhaps cannot give better description of the town than in the following article published in the "Epworth Herald" of April 2, 1898:

One of the very few books possessed by my grandfather was a small volume entitled, "The Shepherd of Salisbury Plains." Though more than half a century has passed since first I read its pages, its humble scenes and characters still hold a prominent place in my memory.

Near my grandfather's old homestead was a great tract of land called "The Salisbury Plains," and as my more remote ancestors emigrated from Amesbury, a village bordering on the great Salisbury plains of Wilt-shire, I had a great desire to visit the scene of Hannah More's tender story and the place where three centuries ago my forebears had their home. At last the opportunity came to spend a season abroad.

Accordingly, one morning in January, 1897, I left Waterloo Station, London, for Salisbury. Thence I took a way-train to Porton, the near-est station to Amesbury. Leaving Porton (a forlorn-looking place) we (the lad who gave me a seat in his comfortable trap and myself) ascend-ed a steep roadway and were at once on the Salisbury Plains. As far as the eye could reach no house was to be seen save the few cottages at Porton. It looked as level as a house floor; only here and there a

dwarfed tree or two broke the view to the far-off horizon. Immense stacks of hay and grain gave evidence of its productiveness, and what at first appeared level was really made up of gentle undulations—hill and valley. After going a little way we saw large flocks of sheep huddled together in pens hastily put up to protect them from a recent heavy snow-storm. These pens, made of panels of woven twigs supported by stakes driven in the ground, are moved from field to field, and seem to be the only protection the poor animals have against the cold winds of the plains. The little huts described in Hannah More's story are still to be seen. They are just large enough for the shepherd to rest in or give him a shelter. No barn, no shed, or house are here. Asking my boy companion about this, he told me that the farm laborers all lived in the villages, at Porton or Amesbury, coming out in the morning to their work and returning at night to their cottages. For more than an hour we rode on, seeing no one but the shepherds. Dr. Clarke wrote that he rode twenty miles over these plains without seeing a house.

Passing through a clump of trees we come out on the open. A splendid view is before us! The plain is ended here. Down 200 feet below us stretches another vast plain, with green meadows and meandering streams far away. Clusters of thatched cottages, whitewashed and glimmering in the sunlight, are just below us,—a distant church tower,—a clattering mill. So we see Amesbury! Amesbury, a thousand years old! Once the pride and dwelling-place of royalty, the shrine and burial-place of kings and queens. Now a humble hamlet resting peacefully in the memories of the past, and apparently fully satisfied with the present.

Descending by as steep a roadway as could well be safe for horse and vehicle, we reached the lower plain and were right in the streets of the village. My boy companion "set me down" at the post-office. Here I met Rev. Thomas Merchant, a local preacher of the Wesleyan Conference, with whom I had corresponded for many years.

After a short rest, with Mr. Merchant as guide, I started out to see the quaint old town. It does not take a very long time to walk around this little Jerusalem. First we went to the section where once stood the cottage of my old ancestor. Our next halt was at "the church," said to be the oldest in all England. It is old inside and out, a cold, leaky old structure which would be condemned on sanitary principles in America.

As we came through the burial-grounds Mr. Merchant stooped down and with his hand brushed away the snow from a tombstone. "Here," said he, "rests one of our Wesleyans' best friends. 'Twas his father who first introduced Methodism, as you term it, to our village. At his death, by his will, he bequeathed to our chapel a sum of money, which has en-

abled our society to feel a bit secure in temporal matters." I read the name, Job Edwards. "Why," said I, "that must be the son of that good man whom Dr. Adam Clarke calls the 'ecclesiastical baker.'" "You have then read of Dr. Clarke's visit here?" said Mr. M—. "Oh, yes," I replied, "and if that old inn—'The George'—is still in existence, I want to stop there and see if I, too, with Dr. Clarke can get 'a good bed and tolerable supper.'" "'The George,'" said Mr. M—, "is but a few steps beyond our chapel, and after we have seen that I will go with you there."

Accordingly, after a walk toward Stonehenge to see "The Abbey" and the old Roman camp of Vespasian, and a roundabout way among the picturesque thatched cottages, we retraced our steps and came to "the chapel." It is a plain, substantial building, comfortably seating about 250 persons, besides a Sabbath-school room and vestry. A small but beautiful organ stands out prominently by the side of the pulpit, and altogether the arrangements are neat, suitable, and "churchly." Twice the society has had to enlarge its quarters, and the appearances are that very soon this will have to be done again.

In 1806 Dr. Adam Clarke, in a letter to his son, says: "We reached a small town, or rather village, called Amesbury. It is situated among the hills, in a chalky soil, and is dry, neat, and clean. There is one inn in the place, 'The George,' which, much to our satisfaction, afforded us a tolerable supper and beds, and also stabling for our horses." This visit of Dr. Clarke seems to have been something of "a vacation tour," for with him there were several members of his family; but he was hardly "booked" at the inn before he was asking, "Are there any *religious people* here?" He was told that there was a people who had left the church and were under the direction of a baker by the name of Edwards. Determined to find this "ecclesiastical baker," he was directed to his cottage. This visit was of such a pleasant character that the "ecclesiastical baker" was invited to sup with him at the inn. At this date, 1806, there were only eleven members, meeting under the care of Joseph Edwards as "Mr. Wesley's people." From this little society several devoted ministers of the Wesleyans have come, and the "ecclesiastical baker" is still gratefully remembered when one seeks among the Amesbury Wesleyans. Well, I too supped and slept at "The George," and think I was somewhat ahead of Dr. Clarke, for I had an excellent supper and bed. I wonder, too, whether my room, with its panes of glass filled with the names of tourists, diamond cut, was not the very one in which, ninety years ago, he had lodged!—for in all these years there has been so little of change here that one could easily be so placed. However, the same walls and the same roof gave me the same shelter. They are part of the old abbey suppressed in the time of Henry VIII, and mark the

closing years of Papal jurisdiction in England. Long may they stand a monument of the age that gave England a Wyckliffe, a Tyndale, and an open Bible.

The first mention that we can find relating to *William Carpenter* occurs in what is called the "Initial Deed," a document hastily drawn up by Roger Williams, at the time of settlement, in which by initials he designates "his loving friends and neighbors" who are to have equal rights with himself.

These friends and neighbors were twelve in number, and until December 23, 1661, this "Initial Deed" was all they had to show in the way of title to their holdings. On this date a formal "Confirmatory Deed" * was given them from Roger Williams and his wife, intending thereby to make their titles secure, but in some unaccountable manner a part of the original settlers' names were omitted, so, to remedy this, another deed was given in 1666, at which time Mr. Williams stated that the original "Initial Deed" was delivered on the 8th day of the 8th month, 1638.

These three deeds are as follows :

Memorandum, That I, R. W. having formerly purchased of Canonicus and Miantonomi, this our situation or plantation of New Providence, viz. the two fresh rivers Wonas. and Moosh. and the grounds and meadows thereupon, in consideration of £30 received from the inhabitants of said place, do freely and fully, pass, grant and make over equal right and power of enjoying and disposing the same grounds and lands unto my loving friends and neighbors S W. W A. T J. R C. J G. J T. W H. W C. † T O. F W. R W. and E. H. and such others as the major part of us shall admit into the same fellowship of vote with us. As also, I do freely, make and pass over equal right and power of enjoying and disposing the said land and ground reaching from the aforesaid rivers unto the great river Pawtuxet, with the grass and meadow thereupon, which was

* A facsimile of this deed appeared in the "Providence Journal" on June 24, 1886, during the 250th Anniversary proceedings.

† William Carpenter.

so lately given and granted by the two aforesaid sachems to me. Witness my hand. R. W.

Be it known unto all men by these presents, that I Roger Williams, of the Town of Providence, in the Narraganset Bay, in New-England, having in the year 1634 and in the year 1635 had several treaties with Conanicusse and Miantonome, the chief Sachems of the Narragansetts, and in the end purchased of them the lands and meadows upon the two fresh rivers called Mooshassick and Wanasquatucket, the two Sachems having by a deed under their hands two years after the sale thereof established and confirmed the bounds of these lands from the river and fields of Pawtuckut and the great hill of Neotaconconitt on the north-west, and the town of Mashapauge on the west, notwithstanding I had the frequent promise of Miantonomi my kind friend, that it should not be land that I should want about these bounds mentioned, provided that I satisfied the Indians there inhabiting, I having made covenant of peaceable neighborhood with all the Sachems and natives round about us; and having in a sense of God's merciful providence unto me in my distress, called the place, Providence. I designed it might be for a shelter for persons distressed for conscience, I then considering the condition of divers of my distressed countrymen, I communicated my said purchase to my loving friends John Throckmorton, William Arnold, William Harris, Stukely Westcott, John Greene, sen., Thomas Olney, sen., Richard Waterman and others who then desired to take shelter here with me, and in succession unto so many others as we should receive into the fellowship and society of enjoying and disposing of the said purchase; and besides the first that were admitted, our town records declare that afterwards we received Chad Brown, William Field, Thomas Harris, sen., William Wickenden, Robert Williams, Gregory Dexter and others, as our town book declares; and whereas, by God's merciful assistance, I was the procurer of the purchase, not by monies nor payment, the natives being so shy and jealous, that monies could not do it, but by that language, acquaintance, and favor with the natives and other advantages which it pleased God to give me, and also bore the charges and venture of all the gratuities which I gave to the great Sachems, and other Sachems and natives round about us, and lay engaged for a loving and peaceable neighborhood with them to my great charge and travel, it was, therefore, thought by some loving friends, that I should receive some loving consideration and gratuity, and it was agreed between us, that every person that should be admitted into the fellowship of enjoying lands and disposing of the purchase, should pay thirty shillings into the public stock, and first about £30 should be paid unto myself by thirty shillings a person, as they were admitted; this sum I received in love to my friends, and with respect to a town and place of

FOLDOUT

FOLDOUT

succor for the distressed as aforesaid. I do acknowledge the said sum and payment as full satisfaction. And whereas in the year 1637, so called, I delivered the deed subscribed by the two aforesaid chief Sachems, so much thereof as concerneth the aforementioned lands from myself and my heirs unto the whole number of purchasers, with all and every power, right and title therein, reserving only unto myself one single share equal unto any of the rest of that number, I now again in a more formal way, under my hand and seal, confirm my former resignation of that deed of the lands aforesaid and bind myself, my heirs, my executors, my administrators and assigns never to molest any of the said persons already received or hereafter to be received into the society of purchasers as aforesaid, but they, their heirs, executors, administrators and assigns, shall at all times quietly and peaceably enjoy the premises and every part thereof; and I do further, by these presents, bind myself, my heirs, my executors, my administrators and assigns, never to lay claim nor cause any claim to be laid, to any of the lands aforementioned, or unto any part or parcel thereof, more than unto mine own single share, by virtue or pretence of any former bargain, sale or mortgage whatsoever or jointures, thirds or entails made by me the said Roger Williams or of any other person either, for, by, through or under me. In witness thereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal this 20th day of December in the present year 1661.

ROGER WILLIAMS. [L S.]

Signed, sealed and delivered, in presence of us.

THOMAS SMITH,
JOSEPH CARPENTER.

I Mary Williams wife unto Roger Williams do assent unto the premises. Witness my hand this 20th day of December, in the present year 1661.

The mark of M W MARY WILLIAMS.

Acknowledged and subscribed before me.

WILLIAM FIELD, Assistant.

Providence 8 of 8th month, 1638, so called.

Memorandum, that I Roger Williams having formerly purchased of Conanicus and Miantonomi, this our situation or plantation of New Providence, viz: the two fresh rivers Wonasquatucket and Moosehasick and the grounds and meadows thereupon, in consideration of thirty pounds, received from the inhabitants of the said place, do freely and fully pass grant and make over equal right and power of enjoying and disposing the same ground and lands unto my loving friends and neighbors, Stukely Westcott, William Arnold, Thomas James, Robert Cole, John Greene, John Throckmorton, William Harris, William Carpenter,

Thomas Olney, Francis Weston, Richard Waterman, Ezekiel Holyman and such others as the major part of us shall admit unto the same fellowship of vote with us. As also I do freely make and pass over equal right and power of enjoying and disposing the lands and grounds reaching from the aforesaid rivers unto the great river Pawtuxet and the grass and meadows thereupon, which was so lately granted by the aforesaid Sachems to me.

Witness my hand, Providence 22, 10 mo. 1666, so called.

ROGER WILLIAMS.

This paper and writing given by me about twenty-eight years since, and differs not a tittle, only so is dated as near as we could guess about the time, and the names of the men written in the straight of time and haste are here explained by me.

ROGER WILLIAMS.

In presence of us,

JOHN BROWNE,

JOHN SAYLES,

THOMAS HARRIS, Assistant.

The "First Baptist Church in America" was constituted at Providence between August 3, 1638, and March 16, 1639. Its founders were Roger Williams, Ezekiel Holyman, William Arnold, William Harris, Stukely Westcott, John Green, Richard Waterman, Thomas James, *William Carpenter*, Francis Weston, and Thomas Olney (these being the same persons named in the Initial Deed, lacking names of Robert Coles and John Throckmorton).

Benedict, in his "History of the Baptists," gives an exceedingly interesting account of this event. He says, "the candidates for communion chose Ezekiel Holyman,* a man of gifts and piety, to baptise Mr. Williams, and he in return baptised Mr. Holyman and the other ten." And as we read the history of Providence we can but note that nearly every one of these ten candidates at

*Benedict spells his name "Holliman," but I have seen an original deed from him to William Carpenter of date 1658 to which he signs his name very plainly "Holyman."

FOLDOUT

FOLDOUT

some time or other showed that they were men of "gifts and piety." From my earliest recollection I recall being told that *William Carpenter* was "a preacher" in England, and the fact that he performed the marriage ceremony at the wedding of his daughter is, I think, ample proof that he was recognized by his church as one of its "lay ministers."

Up to this date, 1638, the "Proprietors," as they now began to be called, were living on their "Home Lotts," situated conveniently near together for neighborly intercourse and mutual protection. These lots contained about six acres each and all fronted on the "Town Street" with a dividing line between the lots running east and west.

William Carpenter's lot was separated from the lot of Robert Coles by a *highway*. "Town Street" is now Main Street, and the *highway* is Meeting Street, so called because of the Friends' Meeting House which now occupies William Carpenter's lot.

Immediately after the signing of the Initial Deed the Proprietors made division of their purchase. William Carpenter and his father-in-law, William Arnold, with Zachariah Rhodes,* William Harris, and Robert Coles, for their shares were allotted a large tract at "Pautuxet," where they at once made settlement. It was a beautiful meadow-land, about four miles southerly from Providence, bounded on the east by Narragansett Bay and on the south by the Pawtuxet River. In later years it was known as "Cranston," and is now undergoing the changes consequent upon the rapid growth of Providence, which is yearly adding its acres to blocks of buildings.

It was here that William Carpenter spent the remaining years of his life. For nearly half a century it was

* Zachariah Rhodes married Joanna Arnold, a sister of the wife of William Carpenter; he died in 1665, and in 1667 she married Samuel Reape.

"his home," and around him at "Pautuxet" were gathered children and friends and all of earthly good needed to bring contentment and peace. The chronicles of the times have much to say of him. There is scarcely a page of the town records but has some mention of him. He was on numerous commissions to settle boundary lines, to lay out roads, to locate and build bridges, and in all the affairs of the colony no man enjoyed the confidence of Roger Williams more than did he. He was elected to the General Court on March 10, 1658, and was re-elected the following five years, and for the years 1665, '66, '67, '68, '69, '70, '71, and '72 he was chosen assistant to the General Assembly, and was Deputy in 1679. And when King Philip's War was threatening to annihilate the colony the General Assembly, on April 4, 1676, passed the following resolution: . . . "Voted, that in these troublesome times and straits in the Colony this Assembly desiring to have the advice and concurrence of the most judicious inhabitants, do desire at their next sitting the company and counsel of William Carpenter." . . .

This war was terribly disastrous to the colony; the years 1675, '76, and '77 were years of terror. On June 28, 1675, the Indians burned eighteen houses at Providence, and by March, 1676, there was only one house left standing between Providence and Warwick. Hubbard, in his narrative of the war, says that "on January 27, 1676, the Indians despoiled Mr. Carpenter of two hundred sheep, fifty head of cattle and fifteen horses, all of which they drove with them. Two that belonged to the said Carpenter were wounded and one of the enemy slain." Austin says, "William Carpenter's house was attacked by about 300 Indians and was set on fire by them, but the flames were extinguished by the defenders. Two of his household were killed."

The tradition of the family is that the house was a

"block-house," built for defense by William Carpenter, and that in it were all the neighboring families, who made a brave stand against the Indians, compelling them at last to retreat; but, sad to say, Mr. Carpenter's son William was killed during the attack. During this war there were fifty houses burned in Warwick, about the same in Pawtuxet, and some 200 in Providence. At Providence the Town Records were thrown in the Mill Pond by the town clerk, and thus saved.*

Notwithstanding these serious losses we find Mr. Carpenter at the close of the war busily engaged in repairing the damages done to his estate, and if we compare the statement made by him to the Town Council on August 12, 1674, with the provisions made for his children in his will, we find that in a great measure he had regained his prosperity and was enabled to leave "houses" as well as lands to his heirs. Probably the last public service he performed bears date April 25, 1683, when as "last survivor of the Thirteen Proprietors" he gave deeds to the heirs of his fellow proprietors for lands which had been hitherto held as joint owners by the proprietors.

We need dwell no longer in presenting evidences regarding his public services or of his private life, for to place them all here would leave no room for other matters. He was now an aged man. He had made his will February 10, 1680, but by reason of the death of his eldest son, Joseph, in 1683, a codicil was added on March 15, 1684, and on October 1, 1685, the will was presented to the Town Council for probate, bearing upon it this endorsement: "*William Carpenter died September 7, 1685.*"

*The General Court of Massachusetts enumerated the sins which had brought upon the colony this disastrous war; among them were, "Pride in men's wearing long and curled hair, excess in apparel, naked breasts and arms and superfluous ribbons, toleration of Quakers, extortion in shopkeepers and mechanics, and the riding from town to town of unmarried men and women under pretence of attending lectures" !!

THE WILL OF WILLIAM CARPENTER.

As per Vol. vi, pages 138-150, of Providence (printed) Records.

To all people before whome these presents shall come, William Carpenter of Pautuxett in y^e townshipp of Providence, in his Majestyes Colloney of Rhode Jsland & Providence plantations in New England in America, being in bodyly health & in sound & perfect Memory (blessed God) and not knowing how soone y^e only wise God may despose of me to death: And being willing to sett my Earthly Estate in order to prevent future troubles y^t may arise after my decease; Doe Ordaine this to be my last Will & Testament, in forme & maner as followeth.

first My will is that all y^e debts oweing by me at my decease be truly payd./

2 Jtem I give unto my Eldest son Joseph Carpenter twenty shillings in merchantable pay of this Colloney to be payd by my Executr, after my decease.

3 Jtem I give to my Daughter Liddea Smith twenty shillings in merchantable pay of this Colloney to be payd by My Execut^{ors} after my decease.

4 Jtem I give to my daughter Prescilla Vinsent twenty shillings in merchantable pay of this Colloney to be payd by My Execut^{ors} after my decease.

5 Jtem I give & bequeath, unto my two sons Silas Carpenter & Benjamin Carpenter & theire Heirs all my Right Title & intrest in the Neck Called Pautuxett Neck with all my Right, Title & intrest in that place Called the vinyard for Ever to be Equally devided betweene them two & theire Heirs, or as they shall otherwayes agree to part the same.

6 Jtem I doe give unto my son Timothy Carpenter & his Heirs for Ever all my Right Title & Jntrest in & to that tract of upland & meadow lieing on y^e west side of saxefrax Cove, the which I bought of thomas Olney of the towne of Providence with all y^e appurtenance[] thereto belonging.

7 Jtem I doe give unto my aforesaid son Timothy and his Heirs for Ever the one halfe of that share of meadow I bought of M^r Richard Parker of Boston lieing upon y^e brooke Called Mashapauge brooke, and my sayd son Timothy to have his part at y^e lower End of y^e sayd Meadow.

8 Jtem I doe also give unto my afsaid son Timothy & []eirs for Ever all that percell of upland lieing & adjoyneing together, on which sd land y^e now dwelling house of y^e sayd Timothy standeth: As also the meadow adjoyneing to y^e sayd upland so farr as the south End of y^e Meadow Called the Midle Meadow with all appurtenances thereto. And my will is that my two sons Silas Carpenter & Benjamin Carpenter &

theire Heirs shall have a suficient high way at all times to passe & repasse to y^e other part of y^e said Meadow.

9 Jtem I doe give to my son Ephraim Carpenter dureing y^e time of his Naturall life, the one halfe of that halfe (yet remaineing, not given to my aforesaid son Timothy) of y^e Meadow bought of y^e aforesaid Parker lieing upon y^e aforsayd Mashapaug'e brooke, And after y^e decease of my aforesayd son Ephraim to revert & be y^e Right of My Grand Son & his Heirs for Ever; that is to say Ephraim Carpenter y^e Eldest son of My aforesayd son Ephraim Carpenter by his first wife.

10 Jtem I give unto my daughter Priscilla Vinsent & her Heirs the other part or halfe of that halfe share of meadow bought of y^e aforesayd Parker lieing upon y^e aforsd Mashapauge brooke, not before to my sd sons Timothy & Ephraim hereby desposed of.

ii Jtem I doe give unto my son Ephraim Carpenter & his Heirs, And to my daughter Priscilla Vinsent & her heirs for Ever all my Right, Title & intrest in & to that Cove lieing neere y^e place Called y^e landing place, (in pautuxett) the which Cove I bought of Thomas Angell of Providence; The sayd Cove to be Equally devided betwixt them in quantitie & qualliye./

12 Jtem I give & bequeath unto my two sons Silas Carpenter & Benjamin Carpenter & theire Heirs for Ever all y^e rest of y^e Meaddow now within y^e fence from y^e south End of y^e aforsaid Midle Meadow southward, Also all such swampy low land as will make meadow adjoyneing to y^e sayd meadow to be Equally devided betwixt these my two sons, or as they shall agree about it:

13 Jtem I give to my two sons aforesaid Silas & Benjamin & theire Heirs for Ever my owne share of meadow lyeing upon the aforsd mash-paug []oke As also that part of a share of Meadow that I bought of my brother Stephen Arnold lieing upon y^e aforesayd brooke to be Equal[] devided, or as those my two sons Silas & Benjamin shall agree:

14 Jtem I give unto these my aforesayd two sons Silas & Benjamin all my Right Title & Jntrest of lands & meadows now within fence whereon theire dwelling house now standeth, with all y^e fenceing & fruit trees thereon & appurtenances thereto belonging to be to them & theire Heirs for Ever, to be Equally devided betwixt them, or as they two shall agree.

15 Jtem I give unto my three sons Timothy, Silas & Benjamin Carpenter & theire Heirs for Ever all my Right or Rights of lands to me belonging yet undevided lieing & being on y^e East side of Pauchasett River & y^e salt water home to y^e deviding line betwixt Providence & Pautuxett, & y^e same to be Equally devided betwixt my aforsd three sons Only my will is that my son Timothy shall have that part that falleth by devision next unto y^e aforesayd deviding line betwixt Providence and Pautuxett.

The Carpenter Family in America

16 Jtem I give unto my Grandson Ephraim Carpenter, y^e Eldest son of my afore said son Ephraim & his Heirs for Ever, all my Right & title in & to a percell of land adjoyneing to y^e aforesayd deviding line & on y^e North side of y^e sayd line; it lieing betwixt Mashapauge pond & spectickle pond; bounded on the north with a hill, ffurther my will is that my Grandson Ephraim shall at y^e age of one & twenty years Enter & be in possession of y^e same.

17 Jtem I also give unto my aforesd Grandson Ephraim Carpenter & his Heirs for Ever twenty acrs of upland, the south part of y^e said land adjoyneing to the aforesd deviding line of Pautuxett, bounding on y^e west with y^e sayd spectickle pond, & on y^e north with a percell of meaddow sayd to be in y^e possession of Abraham Man of sayd Providence, & to Enter & be in possession of y^e same at y^e age of one and twenty yeares.

18 Jtem I give unto my three sons Timothy, Silas, & Benjamin Carpenter & theire Heirs for Ever all my Right title & Jntrest in & to all those lands meadows & Comoning to me belonging in y^e sd towne of Providence, both devided & undevided on y^e East side of y^e seven mile line set by order of y^e aforesd towne, not hereby or by any other Instrument before disposed of, with all y^e appurtenances thereof to be Equally devided.

19 Jtem I give to my son Timothy Carpenter and his heirs for Ever, all that Right of Comoning that I bought of Robert Coles with all appurtenances to it belonging.

20 Jtem I give to my son Silas Carpenter & his Heirs for Ever my owne Right of Comon in y^e aforesd towne with all y^e appurtenances thereto belonging.

21 Jtem I give to my son Benjamin Carpenter & his heirs for Ever all that Right of Comoning with all y^e appurtenances in y^e sayd towne, that Right of Henry Neale formerly of y^e sayd towne of Providence.

22 Jtem These Comons are on y^e East side of y^e sd seven mile line.

23 Jtem I give unto my son Timothy Carpenter & his Heirs for Ever all that Right of lands meadows & Comoning in y^e towne of Providence to me belonging in y^e towne of Providence lieing on y^e west side of y^e seven mile line ariseing to me by vertue of that Right I bought of Robert Coles of y^e sayd towne.

24 Jtem I give unto my son Silas Carpenter & his Heirs for Ever all that Right of lands meadows & Comoning to me belonging in y^e aforesd towne lieing on y^e west side of y^e seven mile line ariseing to me by vertue of that Right that I bought of Roger Mawry of y^e sd towne deceased.

25 Jtem I give unto my son Benjamin Carpenter & his Heirs for Ever all that Right of lands meadows Comoning to me belonging in y^e sayd towne lieing on the west side of y^e seven mile line ariseing to me

by vertue of that Right I bought of Roger Mawrey formerly of y^e sayd towne.

26 Jtem I give unto my Grandson william Carpenter & his Heirs for Ever all that Right of lands meadowes and Comoning to me belonging in sd providence lieing on y^e west side of y^e seven mile line ariseing to me by vertue of that Right that I bought of John Smith (Mason) of y^e sd providence.

27 Jtem I give unto my grandson Joseph Smith son of my daughter Liddea) & his Heirs all that Right of lands Meadowes & Comoning in sd providence to me belonging on y^e west side of y^e seven mile line. ariseing to me by vertue of that Right of Robert Colwell of the said towne.

28 Jtem I give unto my Grandson Ephraim Carpenter & his heirs, all that Right of lands meadowes and Comoning to me belonging on the west side of y^e seven mile line ariseing to me by vertue of my owne Right in sayd towne; the which Right was formerly Recorded to my son william deceased in sd towne.

29 Jtem I give & bequeath unto my three sons Timothy Carpenter, & Silas Carpenter & benjamin Carpenter & theire heirs for Ever two thirds of all my Right, or Rights to me belonging in all y^e lands & meadowes on the west side of Pauchasset River betwixt Pautuxett River & the deviding line, part thereof Runn, & part to be Runn to be Equally devided amongst my three sons. Excepting, my will is, that these my aforesd three sons shall in some Convenient place set out to my aforesayd Grandson Ephraim Carpenter out of theire two thirds one hundred acres of land to be to him & his Heirs for Ever; y^e sayd hundred acres of land to be part thereof Meadow proportionably to Each hundred acres Contained in y^e aforesd two thirds & y^e sayd hundred acres to ly together./

30 Jtem I give to my two sons Joseph Carpenter & Ephraim Carpenter, And to my daughters Liddea Smith & Priscilla vinsent & theire heirs for Ever the other third part of all my Right or Rights to me belonging on y^e west side of y^e sayd Pauchasett River, & betwixt Pautuxett River & y^e aforesaid line to be Equally devided amongs these my two sons & my two daughters.

31 Jtem I give unto my two sons Silas & Benjamin Carpenter all my Carts, Ploughs, & all tacklin[] to them or any of them belonging Except one draught Chaine I give to my son Timothy Carpent: As also all other Tooloes of what sort so ever I give to my two aforesaid sons Silas & Benjamin & theire heirs Equally./

32 Jtem I Give unto Elizabeth my deare & loveing wife in Consideration of all her demand in y^e law, to be at her owne sole despose all my weareing apparill of what sort so Ever & all y^e rest of my Mooveable Estate what so Ever not hereby before desposed of: And further my will is, That my two sons Silas & Benjamin take y^e whole & sole Care of

Elizabeth my loveing wife theire mother to provide for her in all Respects & Conditions as a woman ought to be provided for duering her naturall life & to see her body descntly Buryed.

33; And further my will is that my two sons, Silas Carpenter & Benjamin Carpenter be my whole & sole Exsecutors to pay all y^e debts owing by me at my decease & to receive in all debts owing to me & to see my Body descntly Buryed; And to see this my will truely performed in all Respects to y^e true meaneing thereof.

34 And further my will is, That if my Grand child Ephraim Carpenter y^e Eldest son of my aforesd son Ephraim, if he shall decease before y^e age of one & twenty yeares, Then what before given to my aforesd Grand child shall revert & be y^e Right of his sister Susanna Carpenter & her Heirs for Ever.

35 And further my will is That y^e Jntrest herein given to my Grand child Joseph Smith y^e son of my daughter Liddea shall revert & be y^e Right of his Brother Simon Smith & his heirs for Ever. In Case my Grand child Joseph Smith shall decease this life before y^e age of one and twenty yeares. In wittnesse whereof I doe here unto sett my hand & seale this tenth day of februarye one thousand six hundred seventy & nine, or Eighty & the thirty second yeare of his majestyes Reigne Charles the Second Etc^r:

Signed & Sealed in y^e presence of us

John whipple

Andrew Harris

Rebekah whipple

William Carpenter [seal]

This beforesd last will of William Carpenter of Pautuxett was signed sealed & wittnesed y^e yeare & day beforesaid before me

John whipple, Assistant./

October y^e first 1685:

Andrew Harris & Rebekah whipple upon Engagement testefied as wittneses to y^e abovesaid will in y^e presence of y^e Councill Before me

Joseph Jenckes, Assist:

Memorandum the word Right, the word or name Roger mawrey; And the word or name Ephraim were interlined before the signeing & sealeing of these presents. And my son Ephraim Carpenter shall have twenty shillings payd him by my Exsecutors as y^e rest of my other sons & daughters have by these will given them wittnes my hand and seale y^e day & yeare before sayd.

william Carpenter [seal]

Be it knowne unto all persons by these presents, That whereas I william Carpenter of Pautuxett in y^e towneshipp of Providence in y^e Colloney of Rhode Jsland & providence plantations in New England, in America, have made & declared my last will & testam^t: beareing date y^e tenth day

of februarye one thousand six hundred seventy & nine (or Eighty,). I the sayd william Carpenter by this present Codicill doe Rattifie & Confirm my sayd last will & testamen^t Excepting that part, or parts thereof as upon my Mature Consideration I shal[] herein despose & bequeath other wayes, then therein mentioned, & making them perticulars by this Codicill utterly voyd & null to all intents ; And for this Reason in Cheife, That I understand that my son Ephraim Carpenter talketh, or intendeth to sell those lands (or some of them) to him bequeathed & willed ; Therefore I will & order as followeth.

Item I doe give & bequeath unto my Grand son Ephraim Carpenter, y^e Eldest son of my son Ephraim Carpenter that part of the Cove given to my aforesd son Ephraim in y^e Eleventh part of my will or bequest, making it wholly voyd to my sd son Ephraim Carpenter & to be the only proper Right of my Grand son Ephraim Carpenter & his Heirs for Ever, & to be devided to my Grand son Ephraim as in y^e sayd Eleventh part of my sayd will mentioned.

Item I doe give & bequeath unto my aforesd Grand son Ephraim Carpenter & to my grand daughter Susanna Carpenter & their Heirs for Ever to be Equally devided betwixt them two ; all that part of lands being on y^e west side of Pauchasett River ; given & bequeathed to my aforesd son Ephraim Carpenter in y^e thirtyeth part or bequest in my will beforesd, And doe wholly Make null & voyd y^e sayd bequest in y^t part as to my son Ephraim Carpenter ; & to remaine good to the Rest in that bequest.

Item I doe order & declare that gift & bequest given & willed unto my aforesd Grandson Ephraim Carpenter in y^e twenty ninth part of my will or bequest to be wholly Null & Voyd, And that part to be devidable amongst my three sons Timothy Carpenter, Silas Carpenter, & Benjamin Carpenter, and their Heirs.

Item. I doe order will & declare that the Gift, or bequest willed & given unto my son Joseph Carpenter upon y^e west side of y^e aforesd Pauchasett River shall be wholly null & voyd to all intents as to my sayd son, he deceaseing before my death & not being in possession thereof, And doe will bequeath & declare that part as aforesd given to my sayd son Joseph Carpenter on y^e west side of y^e aforesayd River unto my Grand son Joseph Carpenter & his heirs for Ever, the which bequest is mentioned in y^e thirtyeth part or bequest in my will or bequest therein, mentioned. And my will & meaneing is that this Codicill or shedule be, & be adjudged to be part & percell of my sayd last will & testament./ And that all things herein Contained & mentioned be faithfully & truly performed & as fully & amply in Every Respect as if y^e same were so declared & sett downe in my said last will & testament, In wittnesse whereof I the sayd william Carpenter have hereunto sett my hand & seale, This fif-

The Carpenter Family in America

teenth day of March one thousand six hundred & Eighty three, or Eighty foure & thirty sixt yeare of his Majestyes Reigne Charles y^e second &c^{tr}.

Signed & Sealed in y^e presence of us

Andrew Harris

william Carpenter [seal]

John whipple jun^r :

The first day of October 1685 at a meeteing of y^e towne Council of Providence in y^e Colony of Rhode Jsland & providence plantations &c^{tr} John whipple & Andrew Harris in y^e presence of y^e Council upon theire sollemne Engagements owned themselves witnesses to y^e abovesd Codicill ;

Before me Joseph Jenckes Assistant

The afore written will of y^e deceased william Carpenter Contayneing five pages, & also y^e Codicill, or shedule written on y^e other side of this leafe & part on this side are both at our Council meeteing October y^e first 1685 Examined & approved by us the towne Council of Providence wittnesse our hands,

Joseph Jenckes Asist: -

Richard Arnold Asistant: -

Edward Smith

Thomas Arnold

Joseph williams

Eliezer Arnold.

Thomas Olney. / -

The Inventarey of y^e Estate of william Carpenter of Pautuxett in y^e towneshipp of Providence, deceased, in y^e Colloney of Rhode Jsland & Providence plantations in New England is as followeth. /

	lb s d
Imprimis one Cloake	02-00-00
Jt one loose Coate & one strait bodyed Coate	00-06-00
Jt Twoo loose bodyed Coates	01-00-00
Jt Two loose bodyed Coats neere worne out	00-03-00
Jt foure west coats two much worne	00-12-00
Jt Two paire of Trowsers	00-08-00
Jt Two paire of old woollen drawers	00-02-00
Jt one payre of old Trowsers	00-01-00
Jt one black Caster hatt something worne	00-06-00
Jt Two old hatts, & one old cloath Capp	00-01-00
Jt Three shirts	00-12-00
Jt Two very old shirts	00-01-06
Jt Two paire of stockings & one paire of shooes	00-05-00

Jt	five night Capps & two Bands	00-03-00
Jt	Two old silke neck cloath	00-01-00
Jt	One fether bed, two bolsters, two paire of sheets two blanketts, one blue Rugg & y ^e bed sted	06-00-00
Jt	To kash to witt new England silver	04-02-06
Jt	To one peece of Gold a tenn shilling peece	00-10-00
Jt	one cart & old wheelles & boxes & hoopess thereto, & two old shares & Coulters & old plough	01-10-06
Jt	one logg chaine & foure draught chaines	01-00-00
Jt	the Chaine & whats belongs to it	00-04-00
Jt	two old axes, narrow ones, one old broad Axe	00-06-00
Jt	one cross cut saw & two tenant sawes	00-08-00
Jt	Two hand sawes, tho old, three clevises & two pinns	00-05-06
Jt	one sledge & one Iron crow	00-07-00
Jt	Tenn Augers, greater & smaler	00-12-00
Jt	Two broad chizells & two narrow ones	00-02-06
Jt	Three plaine Irons & one wenscutt plough	00-01-06
Jt	Two Gouges ; two drawing knives, & old Burr	00-05-06
Jt	one spoke shave, & one Gennett & one adds	00-03-06

The sum totall Errors Excepted	22-00-00
--------------------------------	----------

As to debts oweing by y ^e testators not any as we can find	00-00-00
As to debts due to y ^e testator severall,	00-00-00
yet not fully by us knowne, but when further knowne shall be brought to y ^e Councill	00-00-00

A faire appraisall of y^e Estate of william Carpenter of Pautuxett in y^e towneshipp of Providence, deceased September y^e 7th: 1685 of what did appeare to us as on y^e other side specified, Taken September y^e 30th: 1685: as wittnes our hands:

Silas Carpenter and	Andrew Harris
Benjamin Carpenter	John whipple
Exsecutors to y ^e deceased	Silas Carpenter
william Carpenter of	Benjamin Carpenter

Pautuxett in y^e towneshipp of Providence in y^e Colloney of Rhode Jsland and Providence plantations in new England by his last will & testament beareing date y^e tenth day of ffebruarey in y^e yeare 1679, or 80: upon theire solemne Engagement in y^e presence of y^e Councill the first day of October 1685 testefied & declared that what is Contained on the other side of this paper written & on this page is y^e Estate of y^e deceased william Carpenter which he died possessed with, or of, & that it is all & wholly his Mooveable Estate so farr

The Carpenter Family in America

as they any wayes know or understand, And if any other, or more at any time appeare it shall be brought forth and Inventaryed.

Taken before us
Joseph Jenckes Assist :
Richard Arnold Assistant

John Whipple & Andrew Harris as apprizers to y^e aforesayd Inventarey upon y^e first day of October 1685 in y^e presence of y^e Councill upon theire solemne Engagement did declare that they made a faire apprisall of y^e Estate of y^e deceased william Carpenter what to them was brough forth to aprize, & know not but it was his whole Mooveable Estate. Taken before us

Joseph Jenckes Assistant
Richard Arnold Assistant. /

While we are very sorry that we have so little of record regarding Elizabeth, the wife of William Carpenter, yet the mention that is made in "Jtem 32" of his will respecting the provision made for her care and support is a worthy tribute to her as loving wife and helpmeet, and gives full assurance that her place as wife and mother was honored alike by husband and children. Her family (the Arnolds) was second to none in the colony. They were of an ancient and distinguished lineage in Wales, claiming, indeed, relationship to the royal family of that country. Her eldest brother *Benedict* was Governor of the colony from 1663 to the day of his death, 1678. Her brother *Stephen* and her sister *Joana*, with their father *William** resided in close proximity to her home at Pawtuxet, and together, for over half a century, the **Carpenter Family** and the **Arnold Family** were the largest land owners and chief taxpayers of Pawtuxet. Mrs. Carpenter

* William Arnold, the father of the family, was born June 24, 1587. He came to America when 50 years of age, and died at Pawtuxet about 1677. His son Benedict was born December 21, 1615; his wife was Damaris Westcott. His daughter Joana was born February 27, 1617; she married Zachariah Rhodes and then Samuel Reape. His son Stephen was born December 22, 1622; his wife was Sarah Smith.

undoubtedly survived her husband, but we can find no data whereby to fix the exact date of her decease.

The accompanying map and sketch of monument will show the aspect of the "old plantation" of William Carpenter at the time of my last visit (1896). The "monument" is of native granite, very durable and of good proportions. It no doubt marks the last resting-place of William Carpenter and his wife as well as of other members of his family. The "block-house," or homestead, appears to have stood quite some nearer the river, but "the march of improvements" has obliterated and swept away every vestige whereby its site could be located, leaving only the "3 rods square" whereon the monument stands to mark or identify any part of the original plantation.

This monument stands in Cranston, about three and a half miles from the City Hall at Providence, and is reached by the trolley cars of the Providence and Cranston line. It is 11 feet in height with a 2½ feet base. The surrounding ground is three rods square, with stone corner bounds, but is in a terribly disgraceful condition, being made the dumping ground for the débris of the neighborhood.

The inscription on the monument is in capital letters of equal size, and reads as follows:

ERECTED IN 1860 BY EARL CARPENTER
YOUNGEST SON OF NATHANIEL
IN MEMORY OF THOSE OF HIS ANCESTORS
BURIED HERE, AND OF HIS ELDEST BROTHER DANIEL
BORN JULY 4, 1773, DIED DEC 25, 1775.
HIS GRANDFATHER BENJAMIN
A DESCENDANT OF WILLIAM ONE OF THE
FIRST SETTLERS OF RHODE ISLAND
DIED DEC 16, 1766, AGED 73 YEARS,
AND HIS GRANDMOTHER PRUDENCE
DIED JULY 29, 1801, AGED 87 YEARS.



HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL NARRATIVE.

THE will of William Carpenter leaves us in no doubt as to who were his children, nor as to their mother's name. Very few documents of the period show these matters in as clear a light. It allows us to begin the genealogy of the family with full assurance as to its correctness, and had the succeeding generations kept their records with equal clearness very much more of interest could be added to our volume.

I William Carpenter, as the progenitor of the family in America, will in our work be recorded as number 1, and each succeeding name will receive its proper number, which in turn will be taken up and such mention as we have of the individual will be given.

Children of William and Elizabeth Carpenter.

- II JOSEPH, born in England about 1635.
- III LYDIA, born at Providence about 1638.
- IV EPHRAIM, born at Pawtuxet about 1640.
- V TIMOTHY, born at Pawtuxet about 1643.
- VI WILLIAM, born at Pawtuxet about 1645.
- VII PRISCILLA, born at Pawtuxet about 1648.
- VIII SILAS, born at Pawtuxet in the year 1650.*
- IX BENJAMIN, born at Pawtuxet about 1653.

*Silas Carpenter is the only one of the family whose birth is definitely known. A deposition made in 1674 gives the date 1650, as does also his gravestone.

II Joseph Carpenter, eldest son of William¹ and Elizabeth (Arnold) Carpenter, was born at Amesbury, Wiltshire, England, about 1635. The first mention that we find concerning him is at Providence, R. I., where on May 3, 1656,* he is a witness to a deed from his uncle Stephen Arnold to his father, which indicates that at that date he was of legal age.

On April 21, 1659,† he was married to Hannah, daughter of William Carpenter of Rehoboth, Mass. She was born at Weymouth, Mass., February 3, 1640, and no doubt was second cousin to her husband. Her father died just before her marriage, and by his will, which is on record at Plymouth, Mass., he bequeathed to her a portion of land at Pawtuxet, and such books from his library as showed her to have been a woman of good education and ability.

The Town Records‡ show that Joseph Carpenter was an inhabitant of the town of Warwick where he had a "Corne Mill," "and where stood his dwelling house on the South side of the Pautuxet River at the wading place near the Falls on said River." This property was purchased by his father from Matthias Harvey and given to him, probably at the time of his marriage. Here he appears to have remained until 1667, although as early as 1663§ he was at Long Island making negotiations with the Indians for the purchase of land at Oyster Bay.

There was a settlement at Hempstead as early as

* Vide vol. 1, p. 44, of Providence printed Records.

† Vide Plymouth, Mass., Records.

In the Massachusetts colony as early as 1639 the General Court ordered that each town in the colony should keep a record of every marriage, birth, and death.

‡ Vide original deed in possession of the compiler of this work.

§ Vide Thompson's "History of Long Island."

1644,* and in 1653 an attempt was made to make another settlement at Hempstead Harbor where ten families with their household goods, etc., came in the sloop Desire of Barnstable, Captain Thomas Willetts. The people of Hempstead resisted this, capturing the sloop, but finally they were allowed to settle at Oyster Bay. The Hempstead colony continued to claim jurisdiction over all the lands bordering on the harbor, but the Indians denied having ever sold this part of their possessions, and in February, 1667, they sold "Matinecock" to Captain John Underhill, and on May 24, 1668, they sold to Joseph Carpenter about 3000 acres at Musketa Cove,—he having on November 5, 1667, obtained from Governor Nicholls permission to occupy said land "whether belonging to Hempstead or not." On March 1, 1665, Matthias Harvey and Captain John Underhill were sent as deputies to Hempstead, evidently to try and settle this disagreement. The following deposition of the Indians seems to have had its bearing upon the decision of the governor.

Killingworth this 22d of March 1667, upon the day and date aforesaid I Tackapowchie Sachem of Marsapeag, do acknowledge and declare that Hempstead men *lies*; that Matinecock lands come no further west than Musceata Coufe. I allways owned the said Coufe to be Matinecock land and that my land never went further east than the creek that runneth into the head of Hempstead Harbor and all to the east of the creek to Oysterbay bounds I own and ever will it to be Matinecock and will prove it by many more Indians than here have testified. I have known more than these that are not good witnesses. This testimony aforementioned I do own to be the truth, under my hand and mark in presence of us whose names are hereunto subscribed.

The mark of V Tackapowchie

John Underhill,
Henry Redocke,
William Simson,
John dier,

* Vide Wood's "History of Long Island," "Documentary History of New York," Town Records, etc.

A true copy of an attestation by Tackapowchie, Sachem, by me Joseph Carpenter.

We say and know this to be true, what the Sachem has over written and we testify to the same.

Spamelack x his mark

Numham x his mark

Womtapock x his mark

I Sockecock say Hempstead men *lies* if they say I told them that Matinecock land, was but a bit of land. But I say and ever will, as the Sachem and the rest have testified, that it is from the said creek to Oyster Bay bounds— Witness my hand,

Sockecock x his mark.

The following order was accordingly issued by Governor Lovelace to the Constable and Overseers of Hempstead :

Whereas request was long time since made unto me on the behalf of Joseph Carpenter that he might have a certain piece of land on each side of the river at Muskitoe Cove, where he proposes to settle two or three plantations and to erect a saw mill and a fulling mill which may prove very advantageous and be much to the welfare of the inhabitants in general within this Government, with which you have been made acquainted and themselves have made some objections against it, yet have given me no reasonable satisfaction therein, and having just grounds to suspect that the said land thereabout is not as yet within your bounds nor was ever really purchased by you, you having made no improvement thereupon though you pretend to have laid it out into lots for some of the inhabitants of your town.

These are therefore to require you that after the sight hereof with all convenient speed you cause to be laid out for the use of the said Joseph Carpenter a sufficient quantity of land on each side of the said Cove fit for the purposes and intents proposed by him, and that you make immediate return of your proceeding herein unto me which if you shall neglect to do I shall without more ado take care to dispose thereof for the public good as I shall see cause. Given under my hand the 6th day of April 1668.*

The purchase from the Indians being concluded and the consent of the Governor and Council obtained Joseph

* Vide "New York Documentary History," vol. 14, pp. 606-655.

Carpenter at once began the settlement. And as evidence of the good will and friendship of the Indians towards him it can be stated that through all the after years no serious trouble or dispute ever occurred, and none of the settlers seemed to have the least fear from them, rather regarding them as friends, and never as foes.

On November 24, 1668, he received as equal shareholders with him Nathaniel Coles, Abia Carpenter (his brother-in-law), Thomas Townsend, and Robert Coles. Following the example of their Rhode Island people they styled themselves "The Five Proprietors of Musketta Cove Plantations," which name and style was continued until the War of the Revolution. Each one of the Proprietors had a "Home Lott" of five acres set off on which to build a dwelling. These "Home Lotts" were situated on a street or highway which they designated "The Place," and the site of their homes on this street, which still bears the ancient name, are very readily identified.

It is evident that one of the first labors of the settlement was the building of their "saw mill." This being accomplished, timber and lumber for their dwellings was soon at hand. The first house was no doubt ready for occupancy by the winter of 1668, and so strongly was it built that it continued to be used for a dwelling until about 1835. It was built upon Joseph Carpenter's "Home Lott" and occupied by him during his lifetime, being also the birthplace of nearly all his children, and continuing in the family for several generations.*

*On Christmas day, 1885, I visited the site of the first house and secured several brick from the fallen chimney. A tall cherry tree has grown up in the centre of the cellar. This tree I measured at four feet above ground; it was 36 inches in circumference. A still larger tree has grown up on the line of the outer wall, indicating that the house could not have been occupied for at least forty years. The property now belongs to the Dickson Family.

About 1673 Joseph Carpenter had the misfortune to lose his wife by death. She was only about thirty-three years of age, and no doubt the hardship incidental to the life of the pioneer hastened this event. Judging by what we know of her as revealed in her early home life at her father's house, where she had access to a library of unusual value among the settlers, and also by the books which her father gave her in his will, we can but think that she was a woman well educated, of sterling religious character, better fitted perhaps for a refined home than the cabin of the hardy settler.

We are led to place the time of her decease in 1673 to the following recorded events. On June 8, 1673, Abia Carpenter (the brother of Hannah) received a deed from Joseph Carpenter conveying to him all his interests, etc., in lands at Pawtuxet which came to him by the will of his wife's father, and in return Abia transferred all his rights at Musketa Cove to Joseph Carpenter, and is afterwards found at Pawtuxet. Then, on September 2, 1674, Joseph Carpenter and his wife "Ana"* are at Pawtuxet and sign deed of property to Stephen Arnold. These "events," we think, show very clearly the approximate date of the death of Hannah Carpenter and the re-marriage of her husband.

The second wife of Joseph Carpenter was *Ann* (or *Anna*), daughter of *Francis* and *Elizabeth* (*Luther*) *Weekes*.† She and her brothers Samuel, John, and Joseph were baptized in the Dutch Church at New York in 1647. Francis Weekes was one of the five persons who was with Roger Williams in the canoe when he first landed at Providence. Roger Williams says of him that "he was a poor young lad who came with them at the request of John Smith (Miller)."‡ Not being of age, a

* "Ana" signs by mark, which assuredly *Hannah* would not do.

† This name is variously spelled Wickes, Weeks, Weekes, etc.

‡ Vide Knowles's "Life of Roger Williams."

portion of land was set off for him and held by the Proprietors until he reached legal age. He was an early settler at Hempstead, L. I., where on March 17, 1657, he was chosen townsman. He and his wife, by reason of their "entertaining Quakers," were in 1658 heavily fined, and soon thereafter they removed to Oyster Bay where he died in 1687-8. His will* mentions "his daughter Ann, y^e relict and widdo of Joseph Carpenter, deceased; and Elizabeth y^e wife of Nicholas Simpkins."

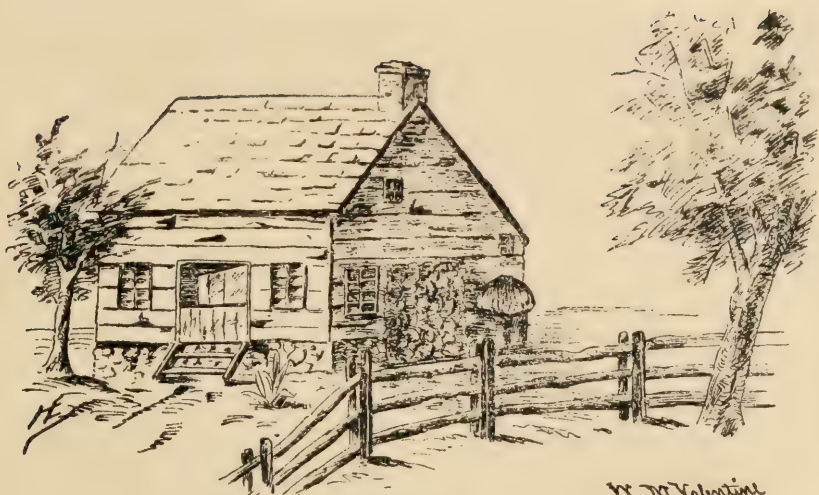
By the records of this period it appears that Daniel Coles purchased the interest of Abia Carpenter, and Nicholas Simpkins that of Thomas Townsend. The King Philip war, which in 1675-76 proved so disastrous to the inhabitants of Massachusetts and Rhode Island, was the means of greatly promoting the growth and prosperity of the Musketa Cove and Oyster Bay plantations. The following record will be of interest as showing the sympathy manifested by the people of Long Island in the sufferings of their neighbors and kinsmen.

(N. Y.) At a Councill May 5, 1676,—present the Govenor, Capt Brockholes the secretary, Capt Dyre & Mr Phillips.

Newes being brought from Rhode Island by M^r Joseph Carpenter of the great number of people flockt thither from their habitations destroyed by the Indyans insomuch that the Inhabitants are very much straitened by their numbers and will quickly want provisions. It being proposed whether not convenient at this juncture to send a sloop thither to offer them transportation into this colony where they may have lands assigned them. Ordered, that the Govenor's sloop being ready be forthwith sent to Rhode Island with directions to bring as many passengers as may bee, and that the sloopes belonging to Luycas and Christian now bound for Boston do call there likewise in coming back, and any other sloopes to hasten thither and take in such passengers as are willing to come.†

* Vide Oyster Bay Records, Book B, p. 94, and transcript at Jamaica, vol. 2, p. 201; also reference to "Elizabeth" as his wife, Oyster Bay Records, A, p. 60, January 29, 1673.

† Vide "New York Documentary History," vol. 14, pp. 655-719.



FIRST HOUSE ERECTED IN GLEN COVE.

As it appeared about 1835

W. McVernine

-1865

Joseph Carverton 1681

Daniel Coles 1681

Nathanail Coles 1685

Robert Coles 1681

Nicholas Simmons 1681

THE FIVE PROPRIETORS

Tho: Torrington 1681

(RECORDER)

Ephraim Carverton 1693

(CONSTABLE)

The Council also ordered a tax to be levied for the relief of the sufferers, appointing Captain William Dyer to receive the amounts raised.

That these sloops brought very many passengers to Musketa Cove is a fact easily proven by the names of those who at this time appear in the transactions of the town and were formerly of Rhode Island. There came Ephraim Carpenter, Will Ingham, William Vincent, Richard Kirby, Thomas Hopkins, Robert Godfree, Benjamin Smith, and many others, who were afterwards identified with the interests of the settlement, satisfactory alike to the town and to the refugee.

Up to this period, 1676, the Proprietors of Oyster Bay and Musketa Cove had title to their land only through their purchase from the Indians. The addition to their numbers caused by this sudden influx from Rhode Island and Massachusetts soon convinced them of the necessity of obtaining the legal Government title. No doubt but application for the proper "patent" had been made to the Governor and Council soon after the purchase from the Indians, but now, as we see by the following in the Musketa Cove Record,* earnest steps were taken to secure the patent.

Memorandum for

	£	s.	d.
going to York for the protecting of the Lyal right of our land	1.	0.	0
and also to agreement with the Gov ^r for the payment		15.	0
for entertaining the Surveyor		5.	0

So, "the Governor being entertained and agreement made," on September 29, 1677, Sir Edmond Andros

* This "Record Book" was used in the early days of the settlement up to the year 1692, after which no further legal matters were entered. The surviving Proprietor, Robert Coles, made very many interesting entries therein, which will later be given.

issued patents to both Oyster Bay and Musketa Cove* for the lands formerly purchased by the Proprietors.

The patent to Joseph Carpenter and his fellow Proprietors is still preserved. It is written in old English, interspersed with the bold flourishes usual in the chirography of the times. The following is a copy of the ancient document:

Edmund Andros, Esq., by the grace of God Lieutenant and Governor-General under his royal highness James Duke of York and Albany &c., of all his territory in America. *Whereas*, there is a certain tract of land at Musketo Cove, in the North Riding of Yorkshire, upon Long Island, which by my order hath been laid out for *Joseph Carpenter*, Nathaniel Coales, Daniel Coales, Robert Coales, and Nicholas Simpkins, the said land lying by the side of Hempstead Harbor, beginning at a certain marked tree, formerly marked for Col. Lewis Morris; running then due east by the land of the said Col. Morris 80 chains; ranging the same course from Col. Morris's eastern bounds to a certain marked tree upon the common, 40 chains; thence south 160 and 4 chains; to certain markt trees, 90 chains due west to the rear of the lotts of Richard Kirby, Jacob Brocken, George Downing, and Robert Godfrey; thence due north by the said lotts 60 chains, and thence due west to the water-side, ranging thence by the water-side to the Run of Col. Lewis Morris, and thence nearest south to the first markt tree; including in the same the swamp and Mill Run to the said pattentees, containing in all 1,700 acres, as by the return under the hand of the surveyor doth and may appear. Know yee, that by virtue of his Majesty's Lettres Patent, and the commission and authority unto mee given by his Royal Highness, I have

* The name *Musketa Cove* has been spelled in so many different ways and its meaning so variously commented upon that I have spent considerable time in order to ascertain the correct spelling and its real meaning. I believe the Indians called all low meadow lands "*Muskoota*" lands, hence this cove was called "*Muskoota Cove*," or the *reedy* cove. If the reader will consult Thoreau's "*Maine Woods*," or Riker's "*History of Harlem*," or Bolton's "*Westchester*" they will find such definition there given. The name became so generally called and spelled "*Mosquito Cove*" that the residents of the town in 1834 resolved to change its name to "*Glen Cove*," which pleasant title it is likely to retain for all time.

given and granted, and by these presents do hereby give and grant unto the said *Joseph Carpenter*, Nathaniel Coales, Daniel Coales, Robert Coales, and Nicholas Simpkins, their heirs and assignees, the afore-mentioned tract of swamp, mill-run, and premises, with their and every of their appurtenances. *To have and to hold* the said tract of land, swamp, mill-run, and premises, unto the said *Joseph Carpenter*, Nathaniel Coales, Daniel Coales, Robert Coales, and Nicholas Simpkins, their heirs and assignees, unto the proper use and behoofs of them, the said *Joseph Carpenter*, Nathaniel Coales, Daniel Coales, Robert Coales, and Nicholas Simpkins, their heirs and assignees forever. They making improvements thereon according to law, and yielding and paying therefor yearly and every year unto His Royal Highness's use as a Quit rent, one bushel of good Winter wheat, unto such officer or officers as shall be empowered to receive the same. *Given* under my hand and sealed with the seal of the Province of New York, this 29th day of September in the 29th year of His Majesty's reign, A. D. 1677.

E. Andros.

Examined by mee, Mathias Nicolls, Secty.

Following the erection of the saw-mill Carpenter built a grist-mill and a fulling-mill and entered into the following agreement with the settlers:

Agreed yt wharas I Joseph Carpenter haueing built a grist mill joyneing to oure new saw mill and upon ye streame which belongeth to us five purchasers, Nathaniel Colles, Daniel Colles, Robartt Colles, Nicholas Simpkins and myselfe, and in consideration of their parts of ye streame and timbar, I Joseph Carpenter doe pledge myselfe, my heyres, exsexetors, administrators, or asignes, shall keep or maintaine ye saide mill to grind ye aforesaid proprietors corne or grayne for each of these famylies, well and tolle free forever, and iff myselfe, my heyers, exsexetors, administrators or asignes for the futur shall see case to lett ye sayd grist mill fall and not to keep it in repayre for ye fulfilling of ye conditions as above inserted, that then and after forever ye aforesaid stream to remain to us five proprietors and oure heyers, and asignes forever to dispose of as we shall see case. To which I have sett my hand and seale ye 14th of Janewary, 1677.

Joseph Carpenter. (L. s.)

The mill referred to was erected on a dam thrown across the stream about half way between the present upper and lower dams.

The sawmill especially soon became, as had been suggested, "very advantageous" to the colony, as shown by the following letter, probably from Gov. Anthony Brockholles:

Mr. Joseph Carpenter:

There being present occasion for the use of the Fort for fifteen hundred foote of plank of two inch, more than what i allready writte for, I desire you'll provide it with all expedition. I having sent a boat expresse to fetch it, who I have ordered to stay till it be ready. Therefore I pray by no means fail therein. I am your very loving friend,

NEW YORK, May 27, 1678.

A. B.

The fort referred to was probably old Fort James, the "Fort Amsterdam" of the Dutch, that stood at the lower end of Manhattan Island.

In the latter part of the year 1884 there was found in the garret of Mr. William Mudge of Glen Cove, L. I., an old account book, belonging formerly to Moses Mudge, who was a merchant or store-keeper at Musketa Cove after 1674. Happily I made copious extracts from this book, for now it has disappeared. The facts gathered, together with the data furnished in the old Musketa Cove book of Records (afterwards termed "Robert Coles's Journal"), are of such a character as to astonish us at the amount and variety of the industries carried on in this settlement.

Here, in less than ten years from the date of its founding, and in an era of the slowest progress, we find engaged a small army of *carpenters, weavers, wool-spinners, sawyers, sadlers, tailors, tanners, cordwainers (shoe makers), millers, millwrights, ship-builders, coopers, caulkers, makers of wooden-ware, etc., etc.* They had their own town government, *Constable, Overseers, Justice of the Peace, and Recorder.* They held town meetings, and elected their own officers until the organization of Queens County in 1683. And on every page of these old writ-

FOLDOUT

FOLDOUT

ings there appears the name and prime mover in all these industries, *Joseph Carpenter*, whose energy and ability had thus made of this humble beginning what we would now term a real live "Yankee" town.

A few more extracts regarding him will close the narrative of his life. November 9, 1674, Joseph Carpenter, *senior*, carpenter by trade, of Musketa Cove, sells to Moses Mudge four acres of land, butting on ye saw mill dam, *which said land he purchased of the Indians in 1668*. (Oyster Bay Records, Book B, p. 47.)

1675. Joseph Carpenter of Musketa Cove and Caleb Carman of Jamaica contract to build a saw and corne mill at Jamaica, *where the old mill stood*. (Vide Bergen Genealogy and Jamaica Town Records.)

January 7, 1678. A resolution of the Hempstead authorities at a town meeting is as follows: "By major vote it was agreed to build a meeting house forty by twenty six and twenty feet in the stud with a lean to on each side." Mr. Seaman and John Smith (Bleu) were chosen on April 1, 1678, to go and agree with Joseph Carpenter to build it. (Vide Hempstead Records.) This meeting-house was finished in 1679; the old meeting-house with the fort surrounding it being sold at public outcry on May 12, 1780, Rev. Robert Fordham, minister.

The following is evidently a copy of the original document sent to Governor Andros, and is found in the Musketa Cove Record and also in the Oyster Bay Town Records:

Honored Sir: Whereas there hath been some difference likely to arise between ye Indians and ye inhabitants of Musketa Cove,—Ye Indians apprehending that they had wrong done them in the survey of their lands upon ye south side of Musketa Cove,—But they appearing ye 16th day of January at *Joseph Carpenter's* house ye said *Joseph* did show them the draught of ye survey lefte him by Mr Rider of ye said lands and also the Patent which was drawn accordingly, and, he giving them ye reasons

why ye survey of ye lands fell out so contrary to their understanding was because they had sold part of that mill square on ye north side of three hundred acres which they now could not make good inasmuch as it was now laid out to Col Morris and could not be altered; Upon which ye Indians when they came to understand right as it was did condescend and agree y^t ye survey of Musketa Cove lands should stand good as M^r Ryder* had laid out and the *patten* to stand of force accordingly and no further dispute or contention to be about ye same from them or from their heires forever. To which they desire your honor may be satisfied thare condescending to the same by subscribing their hands this 16th day of January 1678.

Job Wright }
Isaac Doughty } witnesses

Arumpos x his mark
Suscanemon x his mark
Werah x his mark

The various interests in the mills and in the lands of the patent and other undertakings of Joseph Carpenter all seem to have prospered during this last decade of his life, 1673-83. The summer of 1683[†] is known as "the sickly season," and the events of that season as recorded afford proof of the decease of Mr. Carpenter. His brother Ephraim in September went to Rhode Island, carrying the sad news to his father, who thereupon added that codicil to his will relating to "his son Joseph," and on July 9, 1684, letters of administration were granted to *Ann Carpenter* and *Joseph Carpenter* upon the estate of *Joseph Carpenter* of Oyster Bay, *late deceased*.[‡]

Nothing is known as to the place of his burial. In some of the old deeds mention is made of "ye place of ye Graves," and as described indicates a location just north of the present Dickson homestead, which originally was part of the Joseph Carpenter "Home Lott"; here, following the general plan of the early colonists, was reserved a plot for his family burial-place, and here most

* Mr. R. Ryder was surveyor also at Mamaroneck, Harrison, and Rye in Westchester County.

† Vide "New York Documentary History," vol. 2, p. 306.

‡ O'Callaghan's Calendar of Manuscripts at Albany, vol. 33, p. 29.

probably he and others of his family found their last resting-place.

No record of the children of Joseph Carpenter has ever been found. We have to rely again upon the events of the period for the proofs relating to his family, which proofs have been carefully gone over and if followed out can but convince the reader of their correctness. Joseph Carpenter's children were born between 1660 and 1683; there appear to have been nine of them, and the order of their birth is approximately as follows:

Children.

- 10 JOSEPH, born at Pawtuxet, R. I., 1660.
- 11 A DAUGHTER, name unknown, born 1662 (married William Thornicraft).
- 12 TAMSEN, born 1664, married John Williams.
- 13 WILLIAM, born 1666.
- 14 NATHANIEL, born 1668, first white child born at Musceta Cove.
- 15 HANNAH, born 1672-3, married Jacob Hicks in 1690.
- 16 ANN, born 1676, married *Joseph Weeks*.
- 17 BENJAMIN, born 1680.
- 18 JOHN, born 1683.

} By
second
wife.

10 Joseph Carpenter, the eldest son of Joseph² and Hannah (Carpenter) Carpenter, was born at Pawtuxet, R. I., about 1660. There is just enough in the record to show that he was "the eldest son," and inherited the estate and title of his father. An occasional reference in transfers of property, his payment of "quit rent" in 1687, mention of the birth of his son,—these constitute about all that we know of him. He appears to have kept together what his father acquired, carrying on the

business of the mill and plantation. There is a vague tradition that he lost his life in endeavoring to save the mill property during a freshet which carried away the mill dam and the adjoining buildings. His decease occurred between September 9, 1687, and 1690. There is an uncertainty as to the name of his wife. That it was *Ann* or *Anne* we know, and were early led to believe that she was daughter of Nicholas and Elizabeth (Weekes) Simkins, but in the absence of any affirmative proof thereof we now think she was daughter of Thomas Thornycraft, and sister to William Thornycraft.

Children.

19 JOSEPH, born October 16, 1685.

20 THOMAS, born August 15, 1687.

11 A daughter of Joseph² and Hannah (Carpenter) Carpenter, born about 1662, but whose name is un-

By inference he was *Joseph, Junior*, Nov. 9, 1674. (See deed to Moses Mudge, p. 41.)

He was co-administrator with his stepmother on the estate of his father July 9, 1684. (Vide Colonial Records at Albany.)

He had a share of land at Matinecock, 1685, and on May 13, 1686, buys a parcel of land from John and Tamsen Williams. (Vide Oyster Bay Records, vol. 2, p. 319.)

"New York, Sept. 9, 1687. Received of Joseph Carpenter for and in behalf of ye toune of Oyster Bay for Quit Rents due by ye said Toune, Three Lambs, pay for quit rent for three years to ye 25th of March last past, I say received by me. Pe V. Cortlandt." (Vide Oyster Bay Records, vol. B, p. 5.)

The record of the birth of his son Joseph is in vol. B of Oyster Bay Records, p. 2, on which page are deeds of 1687, etc.; also on pp. 299, 209, 314, are mentions of Joseph Carpenter deceased, 1692-93; also mentions in Musketa Cove Records by Robert Coles.

FOLDOUT

FOLDOUT

known, became the wife of William Thornycraft,* proof of which fact is found in the following record :

febrewary ye 17th in ye yeare 1682

Recorded by order and consent yt whereas *William Thorney Craft* by his deed from us was to have twenty acres layd out with Samuel Pell, Moses Mudge and Ephraim Carpenter, but having since exchanged his privilege of twenty acres as by deed to be layed out with *his father-in-law Joseph Carpenter* and by request we doe grant an order and give leave to ye sayd Joseph Carpenter his heirs or assigns to take up ye afore-sayd twenty acres of land by hempstead harbor so called and being a vacant peice of land on ye west side of his fifty acre lott being ye first in devision on ye south side of ye cove,—tthis entered by order of me.

Tho: Townsend, Recorder

By ye same day agreed and ordered to be recorded an exchange of lands between Joseph Carpenter and William Thorny Chrafft the contents whereof being and is as followeth, viz: to be understood that whereas William Thorny Craft was to have twenty acres of land layd out to him as by his deed inserted to be in devision with Samuel Pell Ephraim Carpenter and Moses Mudge, he, ye same William doth assign and make over ye sayd twenty acres of land unto *his father-in-law Joseph Carpenter* on ye south side of ye cove which was formerly by devision Nicholas Simpkins and being in ye third share by allotment, and to ye true performance hereof we have hereunto sett our hands

William ^{his} x Thorny chrafft
Joseph ^{mark} Carpenter.

Attest Tho: Townsend
Recorder

12 Tamsen Carpenter, daughter of Joseph² and Hannah Carpenter, was born at Pawtuxet, R. I., about 1664, and was probably named for her great-aunt

*William Thornycraft was son and heir of Thomas Thornicraft of Massapague Kills who died there in 1690. William Thornycraft and wife had son William who married Mary Coles, Thomas who married Wilmot Albertson, and Joseph who married Martha White. In later years the name was shortened to *Craft*.

"Tomazin."* About 1682 she married John Williams, cordwainer (shoemaker). He is said to have been in some way related to Roger Williams. It will be noted in the account of the *daughter* who married a Thornycraft that in February, 1682, her father made deed of land to said Thornycraft, and now, of same date, he deeds land to John Williams, leading us to believe that both conveyances were marriage settlements. The deed to Williams is as follows:†

Muscheda cove, the 13th of february 1682.

Be it known to all Christian People to whom this deed of conveyance maye come or in any way consarn, Know ye that I Joseph Carpenter, Sen^r of abovesaid upon good considerations moving me hereunto have granted, *given*, and by these presents doe grant, alienate and make over unto John Williams, *cord wainner*, now residing on ye same place, four acres of land, bounded, lying and being on ye north side of ye highway, against my now dwelling house, Butting to ye highway at ye south end and joyning on ye west side to daniell Colles home lot, being sixteen rods wide in ye front to ye street south end, on reare north end ye same breadth, and in length by ye said daniell Colles Lott forty rod, containing within ye said bounds as above inserted four acres more or less, the which I ye above said Joseph Carpenter, doe grant, assigne, confirme, alienate and make over from me, my heyres, executors, administrators or assigns forever unto ye above said John Williams, his heyres, executors, administrators or assigns, to have and to hold, to occupy, posess and enjoy forever without let hindrance or molestation from me or any from by or under me, having received satisfaction for ye same, as witness my hand and seal day and date above written,—*further to be understood ye said land if to be sold at any time after ye date hereof, ye said Joseph, his beyres or assigns to have ye first refusal.*

(Signed) Joseph Carpenter.

Tho: Townsend }
Isack doughty } witnesses

*Tomazin Carpenter came over in 1635 in ship Susan and Ellen; her age is given as 35 years. She is believed to have been an elder sister of William of Providence and to have returned to England, as nothing further is seen of her.

†As per Oyster Bay Records. This property now belongs to the Dickson family.

There is some reason to suppose that previous to his marriage John Williams had been addicted to strong drink. We find that in 1681 he balanced his account "at the store" * where charges for "wine, sider &c." to the amount of £3 13s. 4d. was paid by shoes that he had made. After his marriage, and following the death of his wife's father, he sold his property at Musketa Cove and removed to Madnan's Neck (now Great Neck, L. I.), and the next that we find of him is the following from the Records in New York Surrogate's office, in vols. 5, 6, and 7 of Wills:

Tomasin Williams, widow of John Williams, cordwainer, of Madans Neck, is appointed administrator of his estate April 4, 1705, and an inventory filed on May 1, 1705, shows personal estate to the amount of £393 4s. 10d. The inventory was made by John Haviland, yeoman, and Theodouros Van Wyck, carpenter, and among the bills presented against the estate was:

	£	s.	d.
for going to York	1.	1.	0
funeral expenses	1.	7.	6
Lawyer	1.	0.	0
Coroners Inquest	5.	0.	0

And following this we find on record at White Plains that Tomasin Williams, relict of John Williams, late of Madnan's Neck, purchased from Joseph Purdy, John Horton, and Daniel Purdy 300 acres of woodland of the patent of John Clap and Company on the Byram River, Westchester County, dated May 12, 1706. (Records, vol. C, p. 430.)

Of the descendants of John and Tomasin Williams it is claimed that one of them was David Williams who assisted in the capture of Major André.

* See "Addenda," and also article in Glen Cove "Gazette," Dec. 22, 1883, and Oyster Bay Records, vol. 2, p. 320.

X 13 William Carpenter, son of Joseph² and Hannah Carpenter, was born at Pawtuxet, R. I., about 1666. His wife was Elizabeth The first mention of him is found in the will of his grandfather, 1683, and in 1692 he appears at Pawtuxet, when he sold the property so given by will.

He acted as one of the Proprietors after the death of his brother Joseph¹⁰ until 1706, when his nephew Joseph¹⁹ attained legal age. A glance at the Town Records shows very clearly that he was a large land-owner and prominent in the affairs of the plantation. He was a blacksmith by trade, and had his homestead and shop in that part of the town known as "Duck Pond."* He sold this

* "Duck Pond" is a singular formation situated on some of the highest land in that locality. It is a considerable body of water, clear and pure, and in the earlier days was the resting-place for the flocks of wild ducks when migrating north or south. The immediate neighborhood is now the residential part of the town and is known as Nassau Station.

1692, Jan. 25th. "William Carpenter of Muskoota Cove on Long Island," sells to his uncle Silas Carpenter of Providence land situated at Pawtuxet, which was bequeathed to him by his grandfather's will. (Vide Providence Records, vol. 4, p. 21, etc.)

1693, Feb. 4th and 10th. He and his brother Nathaniel buy from Nathaniel Coles a parcel of land bounded by lands of Samuel Coles and meadows of Joseph Carpenter, deceased, and by this deed show the division of lots. (Vide Oyster Bay Records, vol. B, pp. 299-314.)

1699, March 27. He with Robert Coles and the other Proprietors grant privileges to Robert Coles, Jr., showing that he acted as "Proprietor." (Ibid, vol. C, p. 57.)

1700, Aug. 3. He and his brother Nathaniel divide the land they bought of Nathaniel Coles. (Ibid, vol. C, p. 51.)

1706, Jan. 4. He buys 50 acres from Benjamin and Joseph Coles on the south side of the mill creek, bounded by land of Joseph Carpenter, near Littleworth. (Ibid, vol. D, p. 14.)

1706, Oct. 5. "Joseph Carpenter, eldest son and heir of Joseph Carpenter of Musketo Cove, deceased, in consideration of the love and good will and natural affection which he hath and doth bear to his unkle William Carpenter of Musketa cove and for many favors received of his said unkle," gives 52 acres of land bounded east by Musketa Cove line, west

Francis Wickes 1661 Isaac Carpenter 1757 - May 10th
 John Carpenter 1703 Sarah Carpenter
 Thomas Carpenter Mary Thorne 1751
 1708 Joseph Carpenter Leno Carpenter
 Giles Carpenter William Laurence
 William Carpenter 1713 Lewis Carpenter
 William Carpenter Elizabeth Carpenter
 Benjamin Carpenter 1729 Jacob Carpenter
 Peter Totton 1729 Jonathan Carpenter 22.7.1788
 Thomas Carpenter James Gearing
 Mungo Cochran
 Thomas Carpenter 1728 Sarah Carpenter
 Thomas-Carpenter Junr 1733 Lattin Carpenter 1792. Apr 29
 Joseph Carpenter
 of Redyffly 1731 Robert Coley 1682
 Benjamin Carpenter 1751 Nathaniel Coles 1703

property in 1720, and probably at this date removed to Westchester County, though he still had landed interests at Musketa Cove as late as 1734. He died about 1735.

Regarding the wife of William Carpenter we can only say that beyond knowing that her name was *Elizabeth* all is conjecture. Various names have been suggested for her family, but as each have been traced they have shown the

by highway to Jericho and north and south by lands of Samuel Weeks. (Ibid, Record, vol. D, pp. 15-17.)

1708, Feb. 24. William Carpenter, blacksmith, sells to Thomas Carpenter for £300 the foregoing 52 acres, and buys at same date for £200, 100 acres at Duck Pond, bounded by land of Benjamin Coles and Nathaniel Carpenter, from Thomas and Joseph Carpenter. (Ibid, D, p. 189, and F, p. 328.) And at various dates from 1706 to 1718 he buys the rights of Samuel, Benjamin, and Joseph Coles, sons of Daniel Coles, and also of Nathaniel, Caleb, and Harvey Coles, sons of Nathaniel Coles, and also of Robert, John, Charles, and Nathan, sons of Robert Coles, of that tract known as the "half Lott." (Ibid, F, p. 327, etc.)

1720, May 13. *William Carpenter, Senior*, and *Elizabeth* his wife sell to Dorothy Cock his farm of 81 acres situated at Duck Pond, for £312, bounded east by land of Benjamin Coles, south by land of Benjamin Carpenter which I gave him, west by land of Benjamin and Harvey Coles, and north by land of John Linds and the highway. Reserving to myself 3 acres lying at the N. W. corner of said land lying between the highway and the stream of water called "Rackle Snaik Swamp." In deed he calls himself "blacksmith." The witnesses are Silas Carpenter and George Townsend. (Ibid, D, p. 292, etc.)

1722, May 8. William Carpenter and his son Silas buy from Lancaster Symes and Peter Fauconier, 375 acres at North Castle and Rye on the Byram River, Westchester County, for which they pay £350. James Brown and James Weeks, witnesses. This deed also recites that Silas is to have 140 acres all in one plot, and further, one of the boundaries is land of Nathaniel Carpenter, and that William Carpenter is now in actual possession. (Vide Westchester Deeds, G, pp. 215-217.)

1734, April 2. William Carpenter, Senior, and Benjamin Coles give quit-claim deed to Joseph Coles. (Vide transcript of O. B. Record, 9, p. 434.)

1713, June 19. William Carpenter, *senior* and *junior*, sell 32 acres at Duck Pond to John Lovell (Miller), said land being near the house of William, senior. (Ibid, vol. 9, p. 31.)

fallacy of the suggestion. There is a *possibility* amounting to a *probability* that she was his cousin, daughter of Ephraim Carpenter, iv. She died about 1743.

That he had a large family is evident, but, as in some other cases, only the male members can be traced; yet the others here named are undoubtedly of his family.

Children of William¹³ and Elizabeth Carpenter.

- 21 WILLIAM, born about 1688.
- 22 JOSEPH.
- 23 SILAS.
- 24 BENJAMIN, born March 25, 1696.
- 25 TIMOTHY, born April 1, 1698.
- 26 ELIZABETH, wife of Samuel Weeks.
- 27 HANNAH, wife of Samuel Coles.
- 28 RUTH, who married William Thornicraft, May 11, 1729. (Vide the Record of St. George's Church, Hempstead.)
- 29 MARY, who married Captain Thomas Kipp, on April 17, 1731. (Vide St. George's Church Record.) He was a resident of Musketa Cove at time of his marriage and "his estate," six acres, is mentioned in tax list, 1786.
- 30 BENEDICT, born June 7, 1717.

14 Nathaniel Carpenter, the third son of Joseph² and his wife Hannah, was probably the first white child born at Musketa Cove, which event took place in the summer of 1668.

Anna, daughter of Jacob Coles, married Judge Divine Hewlett of Cold Spring, L. I. She was born 1768 and died 1855. Among the papers left by her husband was one stating that the grandfather of Mrs. Hewlett was Daniel Coles of Cedar Swamp, whose wife was *Ann Carpenter*. She may have been the daughter of William Carpenter.¹³ The said Daniel Coles died 1804, aged 91 years.

The first mention we have concerning him is his marriage to *Tamar*, the eldest daughter of *Robert Coles* and his wife *Mercy Wright*. The record of this marriage and the date of the birth of *Tamar* are found in the Journal of *Robert Coles*, which says she was born May 18, 1673, and was married November 5, 1690. On April 18, 1694, the father of *Tamar*, as "a free gift," deeded to *Nathaniel Carpenter* a farm of fifty acres "because he hath married my eldest daughter *Tamar*." To this farm *Nathaniel Coles*, for whom he was named, deeded another fifty acres adjoining, and *Joseph Carpenter* 3d, the nephew of *Nathaniel Carpenter*, "in consideration of the love, good-will, natural affection, etc., which he hath for his uncle," gave another fifty acres. To these parcels *Nathaniel* added an additional parcel, making in all a farm of 220 acres. This farm was situated in that part of the town known as Cedar Swamp, and was on the westerly side of the highway leading from Musketa Cove to "Lusum" (Jericho) and of late years has been the property of the *Caleb Frost* family, to whom it was sold in 1796 by *Mary* and *Martha Pearsall* ("single women") for the sum of £2840 and is described in the deed as being the farm *Nathaniel Carpenter* sold to *Thomas Pearsall, Sr.*

The Town Records have only a few mentions of Na-

The "*Coles family*" are so closely allied to the *Carpenter* family that a few lines concerning them will not be amiss.

Robert Coles came from England in the fleet with Governor *Winthrop*, 1630 (to Roxbury or Ipswich). He was made freeman in 1631, and for intoxication was several times fined, and his fine remitted, possibly with the understanding that he was to leave the colony. He came to Rhode Island in 1637, reformed in earnest and was one of the founders with *Roger Williams*, *William Carpenter*, etc., of the First Baptist Church. His wife was *Mary Hawkhurst*. He died previous to October 18, 1654, when his property was distributed by the town, "the same as it should have been had he left a will." His widow married *Matthias Harvey* and removed to Oyster Bay. The children of *Robert Coles* were *John*, *Daniel*, *Nathaniel*, *Robert*, *Ann*, and *Elizabeth*.

thaniel Carpenter: once or twice he appears at town meetings, then again his name is seen on a petition for laying out a road, which with his purchase and sale of his land constitute all so found. The Friends' meeting minutes have no account of him, by which I judge that at this date the family were not in accord with them.

John Coles had wife Ann — and son Solomon. John Coles died 1665, and his widow in 1683 married William Lines (Lyons).

Daniel Coles married "Mahah Shalal Hasbaz," the daughter of the eccentric Samuel Gorton of Warwick, R. I. He died 1692. His children were Samuel, Benjamin, Joseph, Elizabeth, Susannah, Sarah, Ann, and Mary.

Nathaniel Coles married first Martha, daughter of Robert and Agnes Jackson; they had son Nathaniel, born August 24, 1668; she died December 17 following. He then married Deborah Wright and had sons Caleb and Harvey and daughter Martha.

Robert Coles married Mercy Wright, sister to the wife of his brother Nathaniel (both being daughters of Nicholas and Ann Wright). They had Nathan, Tamar, John, Charles, Robert, Mercy, and Mary.

Thompson, in his history of Long Island, says that the Coles family were of Irish descent. I think that they were Welsh, coming from near Bristol, England.

Nicholas Wright made his will April 10, 1674, and says he was then 65 years old. (Vide New York Wills, vol. 2, p. 322.)

1692. "Whereas the proprietors have laid out a peice of their lands lying between ye Fresh Meadows and Littleworth line to each man a lott as followeth, and whereas Joseph Carpenter did formerly allow William Thornicraft 20 acres out of his 50 acre lott, the proprietors hereby agree in lieu thereof to allow him ye said Joseph 13 rods in breadth, and to begin at ye south side of ye Musketo Cove line and ranging west to Littleworth line and East to ye Fresh Meadows, and next adjoining that is Joseph Carpenters lott being ye *first* in Number, ranging East and West, and being in breadth 56 rods.

The 2nd Lott 28 poles in breadth being Robert Coles.

" 3d " 28 " " Nathaniel Coles.

" 4th " 56 " " Nicholas Simkins.

" 5th " 56 " " Daniel Coles.

All the lotts abutting against Littleworth line and ye Fresh Meadows."

The above agreement among the Five Proprietors is recorded in the old Oyster Bay Records, Book B, pages 314 and 315, and bears date December 27, 1692. *Ann Carpenter* signs as executor of Joseph Car-

A few years after the death of Joseph¹⁰ (say from the year 1700) and for half a century thereafter there was an "exodus" of the settlers of Musketa Cove and Oyster Bay to "the main shore," as Westchester County was for a long time called. Land there and on the Hudson River was offered to actual settlers for a few shillings per

penter, deceased, and *Mahab Shalal Hasbaz Coles* signs as the executor of Daniel Coles,—and lots 2, 3, and one-half of lot 1, with the additional 13 rods in breadth, constitute the 220 acres in the farm of Nathaniel Carpenter, as may be seen by the transcript at Jamaica, L. I., in vol. 3, p. 285, April 18, 1694; vol. 6, p. 23, October 21, 1706; vol. 6, p. 117, March 1, 1706; vol. 6, p. 220, November 6, 1708.

1707 and 1710. Nathaniel Carpenter is one of the signers at the Town Meeting called to settle the differences between Hempstead and Oyster Bay. (Vide Oyster Bay Records, Book D, pp. 1-10.)

1719. In the deed of April 16, 1719, the "13 Rod" piece seems to have been left out, and to perfect the title Nathaniel Carpenter (*alone*), on the 4d. 3m. 1723, gives to Pearsall a deed for this parcel, and says he is of "North Castle, near Rye," and by his signing alone gives the impression that his wife was deceased. He signs by mark x, she writes her name. (Oyster Bay Records, vol. E, p. 257.)

1729. May 15. Nathaniel Carpenter buys from Job Wright a tract of land at North Castle, bounded on the east by Byram River, and running northerly to land of Robert Carpenter, being the southeast corner of said Robert Carpenter's land, thence west 25° north, 84 chains, thence southerly 72 rods, thence easterly 84 chains to Byram River, being 42 rods wide from end to end. Price £50. Joseph Carpenter and Robert Carpenter witnesses. (Vide Westchester Records, F, p. 324.)

1735. June 21. Robert Carpenter sells land to Benjamin Carpenter which appears to be the above tract, containing 150 acres, as appears on record in New York city, July 25, 1759. (See Benjamin 33.)

The north boundary of Nathaniel Carpenter's land at Cedar Swamp was "Peter Roots land," and by the will of Jeruman Roots, dated 1696 (vide Jamaica Records), it appears that for second wife he married the widow Wilmutt Albertson. In this will he names "My daughters Dorothy 'Snethen' and Phebe Roots, *our* son Peter, and *my wives* children Elizabeth Coles, Derrick, William, and Garrett Albertson, sons in law Samuel Coles and Nicholas Snethen." So the wife of Samuel Coles (son of Daniel) was Elizabeth Albertson, while her brother Derrick married Elizabeth the sister of Samuel Coles (an exchange of Elizabeths). The children of Derrick and Elizabeth Albertson were *Derrick*, married Re-

acre, and then, too, there seems to have been some trouble among the "Five Proprietors" of Musketa Cove relating to their "Proprietorship," caused, I think, by the second marriage of Joseph 1st and the early decease of his son Joseph 2d. At any rate, we find that families of Coles, Weeks, Lattings, Wrights, Townsends, Carpenters, Cocks, and many others sold their farms and removed to "The Main," they being among the first settlers at Rye, North Castle, Bedford, Harrison, and Mamaroneck.

On April 16, 1719, *Nathaniel Carpenter* and his wife *Tamar* for £700 sell their property to Thomas Pearsall and remove to "North Castle near Rye." They no doubt bought property there at about this time, but no record of such purchase can now be found, as many of the early Town Records were burned or destroyed by the British soldiers when they occupied Bedford during the Revolutionary War. But there is a record of his purchasing on May 15, 1729, a tract of land from Job

becca De Grove; *Daniel*, married Elizabeth —; *Penelope*, married Jacob Doughty; *Wilmot*, married — Craft; *Dinah*, married Benjamin Carpenter the sadler; *Mary*, married William Loines, and *Albert*, who died probably 1723.

The above will also show that the wife of Timothy Carpenter was in all probability the daughter of Samuel Coles, as tradition states.

Bolton, in his history of Westchester County, in giving the Carpenter pedigree follows Thompson's History of Long Island and is therefore in error regarding the early line. He states that "Nathaniel Carpenter had his farm at North Castle, near where H. A. Birdsall lives (1881) at Armonk, and that his son was the first white child born in the county, which so pleased the Indians that they gave it 100 acres in the Byram Valley, about 1 mile south of the lake. Said farm is bounded west by a precipitous line of hills, which extends north to Brimstone Alley."

It is very evident that Nathaniel removed to North Castle immediately after the sale of his Long Island property, for in the description of the land bought by William and Silas Carpenter, May 8, 1722, the deed recites that said 375 acres joins the land of Nathaniel Carpenter. (Vide Westchester County Deeds, vol. G, p. 215.)

Wright, situated at North Castle, joining to the land of Robert Carpenter on Byram River, which purchase is witnessed by Robert and Joseph Carpenter. This date is the latest I can anywhere find relating to him or his wife. I think, though, that she was deceased by 1723. He probably was living 1730.

Children.

- 31 HANNAH, born about 1691.
- 32 JOSEPH, born about 1693.
- 33 ROBERT, born about 1694.
- 34 BENJAMIN, born about 1696.
- 35 JOHN, born about 1698.
- 36 ANNE, born about 1702.
- 37 ABIGAIL, born about 1705.
- 38 NATHANIEL, born about 1708.
and probably other daughters and a son Samuel.

17 Benjamin Carpenter, son of Joseph² and Ann (Weeks) Carpenter, was born at Musketa Cove about 1676. His wife was *Mercy, daughter of Robert and Mercy (Wright) Coles*. She was born, as the quaint record of her father states, on "Monday, March 24, 16⁸³/₈₄." They were married 1704.

In the division of lands by the Five Proprietors on December 10, 1692, the fourth lot in said division fell to "*Ann Carpenter*, widow and executor of *Joseph Carpenter* deceased," and on February 25, 1712, "*Joseph Carpenter* 3d ye proprietor of ye fifth part of Musketa Cove purchase, etc., etc.," at the request of Benjamin and John Carpenter gave them a quit-claim deed to the above fourth lot, thus making complete their title to this property. This deed describes the property as "bounded on y^e East by Nicholas Sneathings lot, on y^e West and North by y^e Sea, and on y^e South by a highway leading to

ye Mill Stone Springs." On January 6, 1713, the brothers (Benjamin and John) divide this property by open-

1714. December 13. Robert Coles sells for £100 to Benjamin Carpenter land bounded on ye South by ye highway leading from ye cleft rock to ye Mill Stone Springs, on ye East by land of Charles Coles, on ye North by land of William Mudge, on ye west by ye lane that leads to Nicholas Sneathin, it being in breadth 40 rods which is half ye breadth of ye 2nd lott, as can plainly be seen in ye records of Muscheto Cove. (Vide Oyster Bay Records, vol. 6, p. 377.)

This "lot No. 4" is now one of the finest in all Glen Cove, and is owned by the Barlow, Post, Clements, Jackson, and Pratt families. "Cleft Rock" was at the westerly end of the present Cottage Row; it has long ago disappeared, having been worked up in foundations for the cottages. Mill Stone Spring (or was it *Mile Stone*?) is at the head of the steamboat dock, and is still pouring forth a plentiful supply of clear pure water.

1726. Benjamin Carpenter was supervisor of the town of Oyster Bay, 1726 to 1729, and in 1728 a captain's commission from the King of England was granted to him. This document is now to be seen among the relics at Washington's headquarters in Newburgh, where it was placed by his descendants who removed to Lattingtown, Ulster County. It is numbered "Document No. 225."

BY HIS EXCELLENCY.

John Montgomery Esq, Captain General and Governor in Chief of Provinces of New York, New Jersey, and Territories depending thereon in America, and Vice Admiral of same etc,

To Benjamin Carpenter Gen, Greeting; Reposing especial Trust and Confidence, as well in the Care, Diligence and Circumspection, as in the Loyalty, Courage and Readiness of you, to do his Majesty good and faithful Service, Have nominated, constituted and appointed, and I do, by virtue of the Powers and Authorities unto me given by his Majesty, under the broad seal of Great Britian, hereby nominate, constitute and appoint you, the said Benjamin Carpenter, Captain of the Western Company of the [*this part is unreadable*] of Oyster Bay in Queens County.

You are are therefore to take the said company into your Charge and Care as Captain thereof and duly to exercise both the Officers and Soldiers of that Company in Arms, and as they are hereby Commanded to obey you as their Captain, so are you likewise to observe and follow such orders and directions, from time to time, as you shall receive from your Colonel or any other of your Superior Officer or Officers, according to

ing up a lane through it, "beginning at ye Red Spring, and thence running southerly to the highway that leads

the Rules and Discipline of War. In pursuance of the Trust hereby reposed in you, and for so doing this shall be your Commission.

Given under my hand and seal, at Fort George in New York, the twenty ninth day of November in the second year of the Reign of our Sovereign Lord George the Second, by the Grace of God, of Great Britian, France and Irland King, Defender of the Faith. Annoq. Domini one thousand Seven hundred and twenty eight.

By his Excellency's command,

J. Montgomery.

W. Bobin, Secretary.

1746. "Benjamin Carpenter and Theodorus Colyer came to my house with a warrant from Capt. Wright Frost and demanded for my not appearing at Training, Eleven Shillings, which I refused to pay, they took seven pounds of Wool, which I suppose to be worth Ten shillings and sixpence. Dated 28d. 3mo. 1746. (Signed) John Cock." (Vide Westbury Friends' Meeting Minutes.)

1746. "The same Sargents came to my house with a warrant from the same Captain and demanded twenty shillings for my not appearing at training, upon my refusal to pay that, they took 36 pounds of Bacon which I suppose to be worth 18 shillings, dated 26th day of 4th mo. (Signed) John Cock." (Vide Westbury Friends' Meeting Minutes.)

1746. There are several other such entries, showing pretty conclusively that Benjamin Carpenter was not one of the Friends' Society.

Thompson, in his History of Long Island, gives a short genealogical sketch of the Carpenter family, the particulars being furnished him probably by Col. George D. Coles. He says that Nathaniel Carpenter married Tamar Coles and that William Carpenter married her sister Mercy Coles. This is correct concerning Nathaniel, but is an error as regards William, for Mercy Coles married Benjamin Carpenter. This error of Thompson has been followed in some pedigrees, and I trust that as far as possible it may be corrected by what I have here written concerning Benjamin and his wife Mercy.

The record of the children of Benjamin and Mercy Coles is taken from Robert Coles' Journal, and is only kept up to the date of his death. In entering the birth of Joseph, he perhaps made a mistake in the day and month, for a pen line is drawn through them, as is shown in the account of Joseph.³⁸

It is very probable that Benjamin Carpenter and his wife were both buried on a part of their farm, in a plot set apart for a burial-place a short distance southwesterly from their house. I looked over this ground but found only one stone at the head of the graves, and that was time-worn and broken, showing only a letter "S."

from ye Cleft Rock to ye Mill Stone Spring." Benjamin had the land on the northerly and easterly side of this lane, and John that on the southerly and westerly side.

Benjamin seems to have at once occupied his portion and to have resided upon it up to his decease, which must have occurred before 1752 and probably about 1746, although I can find no record of the death of either himself or his wife, and only a few mentions of events in his life which are given in the accompanying notes.

Children.

- 39 JOSEPH, born September 15, 1705.
- 40 HANNAH, born August 17, 1708,
- 41 ELIZABETH, born August 17, 1708, } Twins.
- 42 BENJAMIN, born November 3, 1712.
- 43 ANN, born March 25, 1715; died April 2, 1715.
- 44 ANN, born about 1717; married Daniel Coles,
who died 1804, aged 91. (See note, page 50.)
- 45 MARY.

18 John Carpenter, son of Joseph² and his wife *Ann Weeks*, was probably born a short time after the death of his father, 1683. The first mention of him is in 1713, when in the "Friends' minutes" it is recorded that "John Carpenter son of Joseph Carpenter deceased and Ana his wife, declares his intention of marrying Martha, daughter of John and Elizabeth (Prior) Feake." They were married June 12, 1713. She was born on 27d., 8m., 1688. He was a sadler by trade, and although owning a half share in lot No. 4, yet seems never to have resided there.

On October 20, 1715, for the sum of £129 he bought of his nephew Joseph Carpenter, 3d, the old homestead of his father, which in this deed is described as "One certain tract of land and meadow, situate and lying in

Musketo Cove butted and bounded as follows: A certain lott where now my dwelling house is, bounded on ye south side ye highway or street that leads westward through ye place, and on ye west by Joseph Coles land, and on ye east by a lane that leads to ye Creek, and on ye north side ye highway that lyeth on ye north side ye

1631. "John ffeake," the father of the wife of John Carpenter, was one of the best known men of the township of Oyster Bay. He was an honored member of the Society of Friends and universally respected. His father was Robert Feake who came with Governor Winthrop to Massachusetts Bay, 1631. The wife of Robert Feake was the widow of Governor Winthrop's son, her maiden name being Elizabeth Fones, daughter of Thomas and Anna (Winthrop) Fones. They were married in 1631. Robert Feake was "Lieutenant," "Representative," etc. In 1640 he was with Captain Patrick, at Greenwich, Conn. In 1649 he was of Flushing, L. I., but died in Watertown, Mass., 1662.

The wife of "John ffeake" was Elizabeth, the daughter of Matthew and Mary Prior. They were married 15d. 7mo. 1673, and he died —d. 3mo. 1724.

The *Fones* family had land on Conanicut Island, in Narragansett Bay, R. I.

1707. 3od. 2mo. John Feakes presented a paper with his "condemnation" for his having taken too much strong drink. (Vide Westbury Friends' Meeting Records.)

1716. John Carpenter, "sadler," as per deed to Joseph Coles. (Vide Jamaica Records, vol. 7, p. 444.)

The above deed conveys to Joseph Coles a share of meadow, bounded on ye north by a share s^d Joseph had of Daniel Simkins, and all my right of land and Swamps of ye undivided land y^t lyeth on ye north side ye said creek and west from ye said John Carpenter's lot or orchard which was Joseph Carpenter's, and on y^e North by Joseph Coles land and so down to ye bay westward—dated March 22, 1716.

(Signed) John Carpenter. [seal]

1735. John Carpenter *Senior* and *Junior*, in will of Derrick Albertson, February 16, 1735. (Vide New York Wills, vol. 12, p. 241.)

1751. "Bethuel Carpenter" was a witness to the sale of the Red Springs farm, 1751-1759. (See No. 98.)

1759. June 4. John Carpenter sells to "his well beloved son Jacob" for £80 "the land or lot where now my dwelling house stands, bounded on the South side of the highway or street that leads westward through the place, and on the west by Joseph Coles land, on the East by a lane

Creek." Here he lived probably until his death, or at least until June 4, 1759, when he sells this property to "his well beloved son Jacob," of Red Springs, cordwainer, he having in a former deed of date November 24, 1751, given Jacob this Red Spring (lot No. 4) farm. I can find no record of his or his wife's death. He probably died about 1760.

Children.

- 46 JOHN, born July 1, 1714.
- 47 JACOB, born about 1716.
- 48 ISAAC, born about 1718.
- 49 MARY, born about 1721; probably married *Benjamin Coles*, son of Joseph, son of Daniel.
- 50 MARTHA, born about 1724.

19 "Joseph Carpenter the eldest son and heir of Joseph Carpenter¹⁰ of Musketo Cove *late deceased* was born ye 16 day of October Anno Dommini 1685."

The above is as it is recorded in the Oyster Bay Records on page 2 of Book B. And in the journal of Robert Coles the date of birth is also recorded. (See Addenda.) It is very likely that the "memorandum" recorded in the Oyster Bay Record was placed on the book about 1692, that being the date of other entries on the page, and the reason for the recording of this birth in such a place seems to have been for fear of any future dispute as to "the heir's" birth, for in him was vested by the law of primogeniture the proprietorship of one-

that leads to the creek, together with a full 1-5th part of all the undivided land that lies westward from Charles Coles lott which joins to Nathan Coles barn, and to the highway that lyeth on the South end of the great lots to the Bay and creek."

John Carpenter. [seal]

John Weeks
Bethuel Carpenter } witnesses.

(Vide Oyster Bay Records, transcript, vol. 10, p. 410.)

fifth part of all the lands of Musketa Cove Patent. His father is spoken of as "*late deceased*," showing that 1692 was probably the year of his decease. As he was the third in lineal descent who bore the name, so he is now always called Joseph the third (3d).

We find nothing further concerning him until he came of age, October 16, 1706. Five days after he reached his majority, October 21, 1706, he gave to his uncles William and Nathaniel each a farm, "in consideration of the love, etc., etc., which he doth bear to them," and in 1707 he commenced suit against parties in Rhode Isl- and to recover his portion of land at Providence "which came to him through the will of his great-grandfather William Carpenter." In this suit he was successful, and perhaps it was while he was in Rhode Island attending to this matter that he first met her who shortly after became his wife, although I am inclined to believe that a good part of his youth was spent in Rhode Island in order that he might have the facilities for a better education than Musketa Cove afforded, and I also believe that the Willett family were long-time friends of his and his father's family. But be this as it may, in 1707 he married Ann,

1707. September —. In the suit of Carpenter vs. King. John King appealed from the verdict which directed him to vacate his premises unto Joseph Carpenter of Musketa Cove, but the General Assembly declared that the verdict is "right and good." (Vide proceedings at Warwick, R. I., October 29, 1707; also in R. I. Col. Records, vol. 4, p. 29.)

1707. November 3. Joseph Carpenter of Mosquito Cove, L. I., for £4. 10s. sells to Joseph Williams, assistant, and Richard Phillips, farmer, of Providence, R. I., all his rights, etc., etc., to one half the cove near the landing place at Pautuxet in Providence, which was given by his great grandfather, William Carpenter, deceased, unto his daughter Priscilla Vincent deceased, "my great Aunt" whose undoubted heir I am, as will appear in the bequest made in the will of my great grand father the said W^m Carpenter.

Timothy Carpenter }
Benj Carpenter } witnesses.

(Vide Providence Records.)

the daughter of Captain Andrew Willett and his wife Ann Coddington. She dying, he on February 29, 1709, mar-

1712. October 23. Joseph Carpenter, husbandman, of Musketa Cove, Oyster Bay, L. I., conveys one half of a thirteenth part of the lands belonging to the proprietors of Pautuxet on the west side of the Pautuxet River, "diverted to me by heirship." (Vide Providence Records.)

In selling the lands above noted, provision was made by Joseph Carpenter for the maintenance of the children of William Vincent, deceased.

1708. March 30. Joseph Carpenter sells to William Walton one fifth interest in the mill dam, stream, etc. (Vide Oyster Bay Records, vol. D, p. 104.) The site of this dam, etc., is thus described. "W^m Walton, etc, gives right of way over their 'old mill dam' which runs from in front of Doctor William Lawrence's house on the south end and Albert Albertsons on the north end thereof," dated November 25, 1761. (Vide Jamaica Records, vol. 10, p. 451.)

1724. Joseph Wood and Mary his wife give quit-claim deed to Joseph Carpenter for land on the south side of Musketa Cove, west of the highway and north of the Littleworth line or lane and on Hempstead Harbor, dated December 29, 1724. (Vide Jamaica Records, vol. 7, p. 458.) (This deed was probably given to release any claim which Wood may have had by reason of former occupancy. It covers the Sea Cliff property.)

1727. Joseph and John Carpenter chosen to attend the wedding of Alexander Young and Sarah Coles. They reported that "it was conducted Orderly, and soberly managed," dated 26d. 2mo. 1727. (Vide Westbury Friends' Minutes, A, p. 82.)

1737. 8d. 4mo. Joseph and Mary Carpenter sign as witnesses to the marriage of their daughter Ann to Samuel Underhill. (Vide Westbury Friends' Minutes, A, p. 19.)

1742. 3d. 12mo. At the marriage of their daughter Phoebe to Daniel Willett while Joseph signs as a witness his wife Mary does not, which tends to show that she was not living at this date. (Vide Westbury Friends' Minutes, C, p. 29.)

174⁴/₃. January 7. "Now know ye that I Joseph Carpenter now the Elder of Musketo Cove, yeoman etc, etc, Grand son and lineal heir of Joseph Carpenter the patentee &c, has as good title to said land as his grand father Joseph Carpenter had, &c. &c." Above appears in an affidavit having reference to a former deed to Henry Pearsall, bearing the above date (1742). This affidavit is dated September 30, 1773, and is found in vol. xi, page 377, of Oyster Bay Records at Jamaica (transcript).

ried her sister Mary Willett. She was born September 21, 1691. (See Willett notes.)

Mary Willis and Samuel Willis are the witnesses before Justice Daniel Kissam.

The Willett family were closely identified with the Carpenter family in Rhode Island, and are together frequently mentioned in the Providence Records, as also in the Plymouth writings.

The father of Ann and Mary Willetts, the two wives of Joseph Carpenter¹⁰ of Musketa Cove, was Andrew, who was born at Plymouth, Mass., 1655. He was for a time a merchant in Boston. About 1680 he removed to Rhode Island, and in 1692 he occupied the house at Boston Neck built by his brother-in-law John Saffin, speaker of the Massachusetts Assembly. He (Andrew) was representative from Westerly to the Colonial Assembly of Rhode Island. His wife was Ann, daughter of Hon. William Coddington of Newport, R. I. Their children were *Francis*, who married Mary, daughter of Thomas and Mary Taylor of Jamaica, L. I.; he died in 1776, aged 63 years, leaving no issue; his property he bequeathed to his nephew Francis Carpenter, whom he adopted in his youth. *Thomas*, born 1696, died 1725. *Martha*, married Simon Pearse, a merchant of Newport and Providence. *Ann* and *Mary*, wives of Joseph Carpenter.

Andrew Willett died 1712 and with his wife was buried on their farm at North Kingston, R. I., which is also the Carpenter burial-ground.

Colonel Thomas Willett, the father of Andrew, was born in England in 1610. He came to Plymouth, Mass., 1629. In 1636 he married Mary, daughter of John Brown of Plymouth. In 1665 he became the first English mayor of New York city. On the reoccupation of the city by the Dutch he retired to Swanzey, Mass., where he died August 4, 1674. A plain monument marks his grave in the family burial-place at Swanzey. He had twelve children. Of these *Martha*, born 1639, married Judge John Saffin; *Mary*, born 1637, married Rev. Samuel Hooker; *Esther*, born 1648, married Rev. Josiah Flint of Dorchester, the progenitor of Oliver Wendell Holmes; *Samuel*, born 1658, was sheriff of Queens County, L. I. He had thirteen children (a grandson, Marinus, born 1740, was also mayor of New York city, and died 1830); *Sarah*, born 1643, married Rev. John Elliott, the apostle to the Indians; *James*, born 1649, married Eliza Hunt of Rehoboth; *Hezekiah*, born 1651, married Anna Brown and was killed by the Indians in King Philip's war, January 26, 1676; *Andrew*, born 1655.

I was in England December, 1896, and January, 1897, and visited the birthplace of Mayor Thomas Willett at Barley, Hertfordshire, and there obtained complete record of the family.

The first residence of Joseph Carpenter after his marriage seems to have been at the old homestead of his father and grandfather, but on October 20, 1715, he sold this property to his uncle John Carpenter,¹⁸ and removed

1762. February 6. He and John Carpenter sign a petition for a new road. (Vide Oyster Bay Records, transcript, vol. 10, p. 457.)

1776. "Old Joseph Carpenter formerly an Inhabitant of Moscheto Cove in the Township of Oyster Bay in Queens co, departed this life the 3^d day of the 5th month 1776, New Stile, at the house of Joseph Carpenter in Jericho, he was born y^e 16 day of the 8th month Old Stile, 1685, Aged 90 years, 6 months and 6 days, and was buried y^e 5th day of 5th mo, 1776." (Vide Minutes of Westbury Meeting, Book A, p. 159.)

There is no will on record. I have before me the inventory of his personal property, found among the papers of his grandson Willett Carpenter of North Kingston, R. I., and give same as follows:

A Inventory of the Moveable Estate which Joseph Carpenter had at his residence at Jericho at the Time of his Decease, as taken on the 20th of 5 mo 1775 and proved by the subscribers.

Wearing Apparel

Woolen Apparel & Shoes	£2 0 0
Hat 2 Shirts Spatter dashes & Caps	1 5
Bed Bolster & one Pillow & under Bedtick	4
1 pr. Sheets	1 2
1 pr. Old do.	6
3 old Pillow Cases	2 3
An inside Valent	9
3 old woollins Curtains & Valent very Poor & worn	3
A pair Blankets	8
1 English Fulled Blankets	14
1 fulled Blanket with some stripes very old	6
1 Old Kersey Blanket much worn	5
1 Old Quilt	3
1 Bedstead Cord	14
2 small Jugs & Glass Bottle 1 6 a Candlestick 6	2
Hat Brush 1 Staff 1 a Sea Chest 6	8
A square Table small 1 6 Razor (obliterated) & box 1	4

£11 19

(signed) { Samuel Willis
 { Isaac Doty

to the opposite side of the cove to what then was called Lot 1 of the division of 1681. It was also known as "Reedy Vleigh." In after years it was the "Latting Carpenter Farm," and is now included in the flourishing village of "Sea Cliff." Here he no doubt built the first dwelling-house and resided there until the house was burned (being struck by lightning), 1747-48, when he sold the property to Jacob and William Walton for the sum of £225, the deed bearing date August 25, 1748.

He was now sixty-three years of age, his wife was probably deceased, his two daughters had married prosperous farmers and found other homes, his sons as they came of age became "mariners," and under the circumstances it was a wise decision which he made in selling this large farm and with his younger sons seeking a retired spot where he could be relieved from care and hard labor. Such a place he found in the little hamlet of

An Inventory of some Money & a few Movables belonging to the said Joseph Carpenter's Estate in the Keeping of Thomas Pearsall as taken by the Subscribers the 22^d 7 mo. 1776.

In Money	£118 11 5
A chest	0 16
Five old Books	0 2
A Warming Pan	2 6
A pair old saddle Bags	1 3
½ doz : Pewter Plates	6
Three old Platters & a Bason	13
One Table Cloth	4
One " do	2 6
Three Napkins @ 6	1 6
A Tumbler Glass & Silver Tunel	1
One old silver spoon lb 31 dwt	
Two — do — 30 dwt each	
One — do — 25 dwt	
One Bond from Joseph Carpenter unsettled	} 47 0 0
One do from Joseph Underhill supposed to be about £47 due on it	

(signed) Richard Alsop
John Alsop

Jericho, close to "the Meeting-House." Here he lived during the remaining thirty-eight years of his long and useful life, dying at the house of his grandson Joseph Carpenter, June 3, 1776, "aged 90 years, 6 months, and 6 days." So peacefully passed away the last "Proprietor" of Musketa Cove, and with his decease—only a month later—there was born a new nation, whose birth was to bring to this quiet spot a seven years' reign of war and disaster before it could again be called peaceful Jericho.

The whole life of Joseph Carpenter seems to have been filled with a desire to be of use to his fellows. He was a sincere member of "the Society of Friends," and the minutes of the society as well as the town records show that he was often selected to fill the place of peace-maker and other duties of friendship and trust. That he was generous and helpful to his kindred and to the needy, these same records and the kindly traditions stored up in the memory of his descendants plainly show, and when at life's close the small estate left by him is considered it will be seen that with a free hand he gave of that which had been given him, knowing "that he could come this way but once, so on the journey intended to do as much good as he could."

The minutes of the Jericho Friends' Meeting has this record: "The age of y^e children of Joseph Carpenter of Moscheto Cove"—

	d. mo.
51 WILLETT, born	8, 4, 1714; died 13, 11, 17 $\frac{32}{33}$.
52 ANN, " "	24, 7, 1716.
53 PHOEBE, " "	28, 6, 1718.
54 JOSEPH, " "	15, 5, 1720.
55 ANDREW, " "	1, 10, 1722.
56 THOMAS, " "	15, 2, 1726.
57 FRANCIS, " "	8, 9, 1728.
58 JAMES, " "	5, 1, 1731.
59 WILLETT, " "	5, 11, 17 $\frac{35}{36}$.

20 Thomas Carpenter, son of Joseph,¹⁰ was born at Musketa Cove, August 16, 1687. His wife was Hannah, daughter of Thomas and Hannah (Underhill) Alsop. She was born January 8, 1691. They were married October 14, 1708, and were residents of Musketa Cove, having their farm in that part of the town known then and now as "Duck Pond."

The records of the town make several mentions of him in purchases of land, etc. And the minutes of the Friends' Meeting show that he was a member of that society in good standing. On May 1, 1728, he sold his property to Joshua Townsend and soon after appears as a resident of Rye, Westchester County. On August 29,

1708. January 29. Joseph Carpenter sells to "*his brother*" *Thomas* land lying on the North side of Joseph Dickinson's land, bounded on ye East by Oyster Bay purchase, and on ye West by Littleworth line, and on ye North by land of Nathaniel & William Carpenter and on ye South by Joseph Dickenson's land, and also a lot of land joining to Benj Coles' land on ye South side of highway running from Oyster Bay to Musceta Cove, opposite against Duck Pond, as formerly located be the same more or less in Acres. (Vide Oyster Bay Records, vol. 6, p. 276.)

1708. February 24. William Carpenter, Blacksmith, sells to Tho^s Carpenter, yeoman, 80 acres of land, bounded on north by land of Samuel Weeks, South by land of ye s^d Tho^s Carpenter, East, by the Musceta Cove line, West, by the Highway. Price £300. And on the same day Joseph & Thomas Carpenter sell to W^m Carpenter a tract of land at Duck Pond. Price £200. (Vide Oyster Bay Records, vol. 6, p. 262, etc.)

1725. 8mo. 27 day. Thomas Carpenter chosen to attend the wedding of Thomas Thorne and Penelope Coles, daughter of Joseph Coles. He reported that "it was managed *pretty orderly*, as becometh the Truth." (Vide Minutes of Westbury Friends' Meeting.)

1728. May 1. He is one of the executors of the estate of Daniel Townsend, and on same date he sells to Joshua Townsend his land at Duck Pond, and in deed from Freelove Coles to Joshua Townsend, dated June 7, 1733, he and *Thomas Carpenter, Jr.*, sign as witnesses. Thomas Pearsall, James Mudge, Samuel Dickerson, co-executors. Freelove Coles was daughter of Harvey Coles and wife of Thomas Pearsall.

1766, he made his will, and on September 12 following it was proved. It mentions his sons Thomas and Isaac, daughter Martha, wife of Thomas Park, and Freelove, wife of Thomas Marsh. His wife probably died before 1743.

Quite a number of deeds, etc., in the handwriting of Thomas Carpenter are still extant, and he seems to have been often called upon to prepare such and other legal documents for his neighbors, showing a knowledge of such matters as if educated for this purpose. He was withal a successful farmer and a man highly esteemed by all who knew him.

Children.

- 60 THOMAS, born June 25, 1710; in 1733 he signs as Thomas Carpenter, Jr.
- 61 HANNAH, born about 1713; she married Solomon Haviland, son of Benjamin of Rye, September 17, 1742. (Vide minutes of Purchase Meeting.) She was probably deceased before 1766. They had a daughter Hannah.
- 62 MARTHA, born about 1715; married Thomas Park, a farmer, Rye.
- 63 STEPHEN, born about 1720.
- 64 FREELove, born about 1723; married Thomas Marsh, farmer.
- 65 ISAAC, born June 4, 1726.

(Vide Oyster Bay Records, vol. 1, pp. 469, 470, 476 transcript. Old Oyster Bay Records, vol. B, pp. 103-106.)

1751. November 6. He was witness to deed of Abel and Ruth Smith to Jacob Mott for land at Duck Cove Hollow. (Vide Oyster Bay Records, vol. 10, p. 190.)

The will of Thomas Alsop is dated September 8, 1743, and is recorded in New York Wills, vol. 15, p. 127.

21 **William Carpenter**, son of William,¹³ was born at Musketa Cove about 1688. He was a house carpenter by trade, and signs himself "William Carpenter, Jr." About 1711 he married Elizabeth, born 1683, daughter of John and Elizabeth (Bowne) Prior.* She apparently became estranged from her husband on account of their

* Elizabeth Bourne was born 1658. She married John Prior and then Samuel Titus.

† John Cock was son of Henry and Mary (Feke) Cocks, he was born 1705. Henry Cock was son of James and Sarah Cock of Matinecock, he was born 4, 1, 1678, and was married 6, 28, 1699, and died 1733. His wife Mary was daughter of John and Elizabeth (Prior) Feke.

1713. "William Carpenter and William Carpenter Junr" sell two parcels of land, 32 acres, for £80 to John Lovell, which property is now probably the same as is now known as "Lovell's Woods." John Lovell was a miller at Musketa Cove and died without any known heir. This deed is dated June 19, 1713. (Vide Oyster Bay Records, vol. 9, p. 31.)

17 $\frac{17}{18}$. February 18. "William Carpenter Jr, house carpenter," sells to Benjamin Coles 19 acres of land, bounded east by Benjamin Coles lot which was Nicholas Simkins and south and west by Benjamin Coles land, and running north so as to make a square. Price £60. Derrick Albertson, Francis Drake, witnesses. This deed I have. This tract is probably situated just opposite the present railroad depot, and is now owned by Luyster. (Vide Oyster Bay Records, vol. 7, p. 440. Old Record E, p. 165.)

17 $\frac{20}{30}$. January 6. William Carpenter (Jr.) for natural love etc, etc, gives to his loving daughter Sarah Carpenter and to her husband John Cocks house carpenter, "one half of all my lands where I now dwell with all ye orchards fences and privileges, and ye equal half of all my houses & barns, and equal half of all my moveables and creatures." Witnessed by Amos and Samuel Underhill. (Vide Oyster Bay Records, vol. 8, p. 430.)

17 $\frac{30}{31}$. March 5. "William Carpenter Junr of Oyster Bay" yeoman, sells to his son in law John Cock, one half a tract of land, near the old Underhill lot at Matinecock, which tract formerly belonged to W^m Burdsall and now in possession of the family of John Cock, deceased." This tract or parcel of land is described as bounded by a small run of water called "Chagoin Brook" in Matinecock, near the land of Henry Bell, and joining land of William Carpenter, formerly sold him by William

different religious beliefs, which so affected his after life that in 1730 he gave to his daughter (and probably his only child) the one half of all his estate, having previously sold the other half to his daughter's husband. He then removed to Westchester County and probably lived with his father, although it is said he bought a tract of

Burdsall. Price for the whole was £250. Cocks paid his father-in-law £100 for his half on August 5, 1734. (Vide Oyster Bay Records, vol. 8, p. 286, and vol. 9, p. 5.)

1753. April 7. A William Carpenter is witness to deed of Thomas Thorne for land at Matinecock, near land of Zeno Carpenter. (Vide Oyster Bay Records, vol. 10, p. 230.)

Between 1728-1759. Among a lot of old papers in a trunk belonging to the grandfather of Mr. George W. Cocks, there was found a letter from Hannah, daughter of James and Hannah (Feeks) Cocks, written at Newport, R. I., about 1728. In it she desires her brother Joshua to associate with him John Cock, "to endeavor to get in the right mind and labor in love with Elizabeth Carpenter about that miserable thing that fell out before I left." (She also wishes to be remembered to Uncle John Carpenter and Aunt Martha Carpenter.)

17 $\frac{1}{16}$. The following is from the minutes of Friends' Meeting, Westbury, L. I.: "Matinecock ye 15 of ye 11th mo, 17 $\frac{1}{16}$. To the Monthly Meeting of friends at Westbury. This is to certify to you y^t whereas I went out of the good order of truth contrary to the good councill and Advice of my mother and family and took a husband and was marrayed by the priest, being then uneasy therewith, but after some time troubles & exercises came upon me for it, and a great while I have lain under the judgements of the Lord for my offences unto him, for I have offended a Righteous God in so doing who hath not forsaken me now, but hath followed me from time to time ever since with his condemnation, and I have cause to bless his name forever that he was so kind to me as to show me my great transgression. And now friends, I do heartily & sincerely condemn my action of going out of ye good order of truth and from the witness of God in my conscience, going into the worlds ways & customs & taking a husband,—for it is for condemnation, and I could not have peace untill I had given forth this condemnation of my action, desiring your prayers for my Restoration and Recovery, hoping ye Lord may in his own time pass by my transgression which I am sure is very great. To the truth of these lines above written I have set my hand.
Elizabeth Carpenter."

land near what is now Pleasantville, purchasing the same from the Indians, and they at the same time gave him another tract, which is now occupied by the widow of David R. Carpenter. The first tract is now owned by Job Carpenter; this, though, I think as likely as not refers to his father and the tract he and his son Silas bought.

Children.

- 66 SARAH, born June 31, 1712. (Vide minutes of Westbury Meeting.) She married John Cock, house carpenter, and the Westbury Records show their children as

	d.	mo.
Mary, born	5,	7, 1730.
William, "	11,	10, 1732.
Henry, "	10,	7, 1735.
Rees, "	26,	11, 1738.
Elizabeth, "	9,	11, 1740.
Ann, "	23,	6, 1743; died 1750.
Elijah, "	18,	10, 1745.
Sarah, "		1748; died 1750.
Benjamin, "	22,	3, 1754.
Amey, "	25,	11, 1756.

22 **Joseph Carpenter**, son of William.¹³ In regard to this "Joseph," while I may be in error concerning his parentage, yet from surrounding circumstances I judge I am in the right. As may be seen, there were three or four "Josephs" of about same age and in same community and of same general ancestry, making it very difficult to place them aright. He was born at Musketa Cove about 1690. On September 7, 1723, he buys from Robert Hubbs* of Hempstead, and Isaac, Jacob, and

*Robert Hubbs in 1716 married Susannah Forman. She was sister to Isaac and Jacob.

Ann Forman of Oyster Bay, forty acres of land at Round Swamp, near Jericho, described in deed as "formerly belonging to Robert Williams and Henry Townsend (on July 21, 1679,) as recorded for them in Oyster Bay Records, Book A, page 94."

For this tract he paid £100, as is seen in the Oyster Bay Records, vol. 7, page 454. That he was married and had family I have no doubt, and think in the absence of any other place for him I can say that the John Carpenter, blacksmith, of Jericho, was his son.

67 JOHN, born probably about 1715. He was a blacksmith at Jericho, L. I. His wife's name* is not known. There are a few records concerning him. He loaned £160 to Daniel Breese, June 28, 1765,* and on June 27, 1790,* he sells his house and seventy-two and a half acres of land at Jericho to his son *Elisha*, and a postscript* to a letter of Mary Townsend, daughter of Dr. James Townsend of Jericho, says, "Our neighbor John Carpenter died yesterday." The letter is dated April 28, 1790. Dr. James Townsend's place is the one now owned by William Jackson, and the farm of John Carpenter was at the junction of roads leading the one to Oyster Bay village and the other to Matinecock.

John Carpenter of Jericho gives to his son *Elisha* his farm, with house, cattle, etc. The farm is described as "Beginning at the fork of paths or highway that leads to Matinecock from Jericho and the other from Jericho to

* She was probably Rachel Baldwin. They married June 22, 1735. (Vide Record of St. George's Church, Hempstead.)

† Jamaica Records, D, p. 491; 12, p. 250.

‡ Vide Townsend Memorial. John and Joseph Carpenter petition for a road between Westbury and Hempstead; petition granted February 6, 1762. (Vide Jamaica Records.)

Oyster Bay, near the dwelling house, and thence running adjoining the Matinecock Road about 112 rods to a hedge fence, and thence north 50° east about 46 rods from the highway into a pond, &c., &c., by land of Lef-ford Haggowout and James Pine to the highway leading to Oyster Bay, containing 72½ acres."

23 **Silas Carpenter**, son of William,¹³ was born at Musketa Cove about 1692. On March 1, 1720, he with his father sell a parcel of land situated at Duck Pond to Thomas Golding. (Vide Oyster Bay Records, vol. 7, p. 282.) On May 13, 1720, he is witness to sale of land from his father to Dorothy Cocks, and on May 8, 1722, he and "*his father*" buy 375 acres of land at North Castle and Rye, Westchester County, from Lancaster Symes and Peter Fauconier.* Price £350. James Brown and James Weeks are witnesses to this deed. It is on record at White Plains, vol. G, p. 217 of conveyances.

Above are all the mentions I find of him. He probably had wife and family. During the Revolution the records of the town, kept at Bedford, were with the Court House at that place burned by the British soldiers, so probably the most valuable memoranda concerning the early settlement of North Castle, Bedford, Pleasantville, etc., are forever lost.

24 **Benjamin Carpenter**, son of William,¹³ was born at Musketa Cove, March 25, 1696. As there were three or four "Benjamins" in the town at this and later date, this Benjamin by reason of his trade was called "*the sadler*," and this distinction also enables us to know that he was the son of William.

*Peter Fauconier came over with Lord Cornbury in 1702 as one of his attendants and afterwards was a merchant in New York. He was the progenitor of the Faulkner family of Westchester and New York.

On October 30, 1718, he married Dinah, daughter of Derrick and Elizabeth (Coles) Albertson. She died February 9, 17³⁸/₃₉. His second wife was Lydia, believed to be Lydia Thorne. He removed to North Castle

Caleb Carpenter in his Bible record gives a very full and interesting statement regarding his own and his father's family. (See in account of Caleb, No. 72.)

In the old Daniel Coles burial-ground at Glen Cove I found the following inscription on a rudely yet plainly cut headstone. The stone was nearly covered with soil and debris washed down from the adjoining hill-side by the storms of a century and a half.

"Dinah Carpenter, Dcs. 9th D. FAB. 1738."

Dinah Carpenter was a witness to the mortgage of Ann Carpenter to Samuel Underhill, 8, 10, 1737. (Vide Westbury Minutes.)

Elizabeth, the wife of Derrick Albertson, was the daughter of Daniel and Mahah Shalah Hasbaz (Gorton) Coles.

1720-1739. Benjamin Carpenter, "sadler," was executor of will of Isaac Doughty, 1720, of Nathan Coles, 1724, of Derrick Albertson, 1733, of Daniel Albertson, 1739, besides several others.

Benjamin Carpenter was assessor at North Castle, April 6, 1736. (Vide Bolton.)

For a long while I was unable to properly place the several "Benjamins," but by a careful examination of the land evidences, their occupations, and the proofs regarding their respective families, I have to a certainty fixed each one just where he should be placed. Thus of this Benjamin:

1720. May 12. William Carpenter, yeoman, sells to Benjamin Carpenter, for £30, land which in deed to Dorothy Cocks of a day later he says he gives to "his son Benjamin." Then on February 19, 17²¹/₂, Benjamin Carpenter buys a small tract of land from Jotham, George, Rosanna, and Martha Townsend, which deed states that it is where Benjamin Carpenter, "the sadler," now liveth. This deed is witnessed by Benjamin Carpenter, "weaver." Several later purchases of adjoining property, all put together, I have gone over, surveyed and lined out, and so can determine the property owned by Benjamin Carpenter, "sadler," as situated where the late Captain Russell lived, which was a part and parcel of the farm of William Carpenter, and is now bounded by the main street to the railroad depot, Elm Avenue, Pearsall Avenue, the lake, etc.

1743. Benjamin Carpenter a witness to the mortgage of Phebe Carpenter to Daniel Willetts, 3, 12, 1743. (Vide Westbury Minutes.)

about 1740 and continued to reside there until his death, which took place March 26, 1779. He was a man of much natural ability. There are many mentions of him in the town records as executor or overseer, also as "esquire," etc. Lydia, his second wife, died November 25, 1778. His children, probably all by first wife, were

- 68 A DAUGHTER, name unknown, who married probably John Colwell.*
- 69 ROSANNA, born about 1730; she married Thomas Kirby of Musketa Cove.
- 70 ZENO, born about 1722.
- 71 RUTH, born about 1726. (See No. 94.)
- 72 CALEB, born September 25, 1736.

25 **Timothy Carpenter**, son of William,¹³ was born at Musketa Cove, April 1, 1698. His wife was Phebe, daughter of Samuel and Elizabeth (Albertson) Coles. She was born March 16, 1700, and they were married about 1719. He removed to Westchester County 1720 and bought from the Indians a large tract of land at North Castle (said to have been one mile square), part of which still remains in the family. His house was burned in 1721 and again in 1722. He then built the house in which he lived until his death. It was afterwards occu-

* John Cholwell was one of the proprietors of Rye, 1720. (Vide Bolton's Westchester.)

1769. September 26. The will of Benjamin Carpenter, "sadler," of North Castle, bears this date and was proved January 25, 1783. He mentions his wife Lidia, sons Zeno and Caleb, daughter Rosannah Kirby, daughter Ruth, and grandson Edward Colwell. Friend John Carpenter, the hatter, executor. Sarah Smith, Deborah Smith,* Benjamin Smith,* witnesses. (New York Wills, vol. 36, p. 66.)

** The wife of Benjamin Smith was Deborah Harker of Oyster Bay.

pied by *his son* Timothy, and *his son* William, and *his son* Job R. It was torn down 1845.

Timothy Carpenter made his will July 21, 1763. Says he is in good health, etc. (with the usual pious preamble). He mentions his wife Phebe, and also all the below mentioned children except Samuel, Silas, and Elizabeth, who were deceased. He divides a large landed property among them, mentioning "his saw mill," etc. The will was proved May 24, 1769. (Vide New York Wills, vol. 27, p. 99.)

Children.

- 73 SAMUEL, born January 7, 1720 (probably named for his grandfather Samuel Coles).
- 74 EPHRAIM, born June 27, 1723. Believed to have removed to Orange County, and is said to have had one daughter who married a Coles.
- 75 GEORGE, born August 7, 1726.
- 76 PHEBE, born June 25, 1729; her father's will says "*Phebe Forman*."
- 77 WILLIAM, born April 5, 1731 (named for his grandfather Carpenter).
- 78 ARCHEALUS, born April 23, 1734.
- 79 SILAS, born July 15, 1737. }
- 80 BENJAMIN, born July 15, 1737. } Twins.
- 81 TIMOTHY, born August 1, 1740.
- 82 ELIZABETH, born July 10, 1743 (named for her grandmother). She probably died young.

30 **Benedict Carpenter**, son of William,¹³ was born June 7, 1717, at Musketa Cove. About 1737 he married Hannah Haviland and settled at Scarsdale, Westchester County. His wife died about 1742, leaving three

children. He then married Abigail Horton.* The minutes of the Friends' Meeting at Purchase says, "She died 22d. 12mo. 1764, and was buried at Purchase on the 24th, and a memorial of her was to be sent to the Mamaroneck Meeting." Soon after he married Abigail Ferris, and the Purchase minutes says, "Abigail Carpenter y^e 3d wife of Benedict Carpenter departed this life 1d. 8mo. 1775, and was buried at Purchase, aged about 55." He for "4th wife" married the widow Elizabeth Wanser,† who survived him.

He died at New Milford, Conn., June 22, 1791, aged 74 years and 15 days.

Children.

83 ASA, born about 1738.	} By first wife.
84 BENEDICT, born August 20, 1740.	
85 DANIEL, born September 25, 1742.	
86 JOSEPH, born January 16, 1747.	} By second wife.
87 JONATHAN, born September 7, 1749.	
88 ELIJAH, born January 22, 1752.	
89 JAMES, born September 19, 1754.	
90 ABEL, born February 12, 1757.	
91 SAMUEL, born June 10, 1759.	
92 ABIGAIL, born October 2, 1761.	
93 HANNAH, born December 9, 1764.	

* Abigail Horton was likely daughter of Joseph Horton.

† Elizabeth Wanser probably was of Musketa Cove, where the Wanser family were residents.

Jonathan Carpenter (87) made the following memoranda concerning his ancestry: "This book was given to my son Benedict, by Elizabeth, the widow of my dear father Benedict Carpenter, who departed this life June 22, 1791, aged 74 yrs & 15 days. The names of my ancestors as far back as I have the information are as follows, my father Benedict, my grand father William, my great grand father Joseph, who came from Pautuxet, R. I., and settled at Musketa Cove, L. I. The book from which this leaf was taken having been the property of my father Benedict Carpenter.

[Signed] Jonathan Carpenter."

31 Joseph Carpenter, son of Nathaniel,¹⁴ born at Cedar Swamp, Musketa Cove, L. I., about 1693. I have never found any evidence of his marriage. He probably was one of the earliest to migrate from Queens County to Westchester County, where mention is made of him as being at Brandon's Brook, near Rye, in 1718.

The following petition to Governor William Burnett, which is on file in the comptroller's office at Albany, is of much interest as giving the earliest recorded evidence concerning Joseph Carpenter and his co-settlers.

"The humble petition of Joseph Carpenter and Job Wright, Inhabitants within the county of Westchester, in behalf of themselves and nine others of the new settlers back in the woods between Rye and Bedford, sheweth that your petitioners about three years ago having with sixteen others purchased from Capt. Robert Walter and company a tract of land contiguous in the back of Rye and within the limit of said township, have at their very great cost and expense and labors settled themselves thereon, and by their industry and number, they being upwards than Thirty able men (tho' poor), cultivated and improved the same for the subsistence and livelihood of themselves and their families, a thing very hard to perform by new settlers," etc., etc. Dated New York, Dec. 4, 1721, and signed by Joseph Carpenter and Job Wright.

The balance of the petition, a very long document, recites the high rate of their taxes, which they think has been unjustly levied upon them.

The only other item on record concerning him is this:

"Joseph Carpenter of North Castle, yeoman, sells to Joseph Green 80 acres of land, with Grist Mill, Dwelling, household goods, Cattle, Hogs, and all moveables whatsoever, etc., etc." Price —84, 10s. 4s, Dated July 20, 1731.

Signed, Joseph Carpenter. [seal.]

Adam Ireland, }
Daniel Chubb, } witnesses.

(Vide Westchester Records, Book G, p. 5.)

Cedar Swamp is not, as might be thought, a low swampy section, but is a beautiful valley with rich farm-lands well adapted for pasturage, orchards, etc. It is about one mile from Glen Cove, and is now called "Greenvale."

In 1776 Joseph Carpenter buys 100 acres at Stephentown, Rensselaer County, N. Y. (Vide Albany Records, K, p. 185.)

32 Robert Carpenter, son of Nathaniel,¹⁴ was born at Cedar Swamp, L. I., about 1694. He was named for his grandfather Robert Coles. He was a miller and farmer, and as early as 1722 is found at North Castle, Westchester County, and was no doubt one of the "18" original settlers of the town. On July 20, 1727, he married his cousin Elizabeth,* daughter of Benjamin and Mercy (Coles) Carpenter. She probably died about 1746. He made his will February 25, 1750, which was proved March 7, 1751. In it he mentions his wife Mary† and the following

Children.

- 94 JACOB, born about 1728.
- 95 ZOPHAR. No further trace.
- 96 ZENO. No further trace.
- 97 BEYZUILLA.
- 98 BETHUEL. No further trace except as in notes relating to John, No. 18.

* Vide St. George's Church Record, Hempstead, L. I.

† Vide New York Wills, vol. 17, p. 300.

1720. May 12. He signs as witness to deed of William and Benjamin Carpenter. (Oyster Bay Records, vol. 8, p. 38.)

1722. Robert Carpenter, William Dusingberre, henerey Dusingberre, Richard Wooley, Rueben Kallam, david Siebe, Robert Knowlton, Jacob Forman, Josept Sarls, Joseph Fowler, and Richard Honeywell send a petition to Governor George Clark, requesting him to remove Francis Pellem from his position as Justice of the Peace, they stating that "he is a very violent man, oppressing the poor, and much given to drink of which, *his favorite toddy is Punch.*" (Vide Albany Records, in office of Secretary of State.)

1735. June 21. Robert Carpenter, miller, and Elizabeth his wife of North Castle sell to Benjamin Carpenter of Rye, carpenter, 150 acres of land at North Castle on the Byram River. Price £200. This deed was acknowledged by Robert and his wife Elizabeth, August, 1745, and at the request of Walter Franklin and Elizabeth Pearsall was put on record in New York city, 1749. (Vide vol. 35, p. 181, Register's office, New York.)

- 99 JAIRAS. No further trace.
- 100 RUPHAS. A Rufus Carpenter of North Castle was witness to will of James Meadows of Rye, October 4, 1778. (New York Wills, vol. 36, p. 80.)
- 101 MARY. No further trace.

33 **Benjamin Carpenter**, son of Nathaniel,¹⁴ was born at Cedar Swamp, L. I., about 1696. He was a weaver by trade, and so was called "Benjamin Carpenter, weaver," to distinguish him from "Capt. Benjamin" and "Benjamin the sadler," etc. His wife was Deborah, daughter of Nathan and Rachel (Hopkins) Coles. She was born January 16, 16⁹⁷/₉₈. They were married about 1720.

They had their home at Duck Pond, on the southerly side of the highway leading from Musketa Cove to Oyster Bay. It was given to the wife of Benjamin by her father Nathan. It consisted of three acres of land, and is described in the old deed* of January 11, 17²¹/₂₂, as "bounded on the *North* by ye highway that leads from Musketa Cove to Oyster Bay, *West* by ye land of daughters of Harvey Coles, deceased, and so to run *East* by ye said highway, and southward so far both ways, near upon a square as to contain 3 acres. It being ye north west of ye half lot so called, as it may more at large be seen by a deed of sale for ye same, had from William & Silas Carpenter to Thomas Golding, bearing date ye Mch 1st, 1720. Price £56."

I think that with the date of this purchase, 1721, he and his wife removed to their home, and occupied it until their death. The house was standing as late as 1850, and was often pointed out to me by my aunts as being the birthplace of their father (my grandfather Lat-

* Oyster Bay Records, vol. 7, p. 282.

ting Carpenter). The property is now owned by Mrs. Wright, one boundary (the easterly) being Pearsall Avenue.

On February 19, 17 $\frac{2}{2}$ $\frac{1}{2}$, Benjamin Carpenter, "weaver," and his wife Deborah witness a deed* from George, Rosanna, Jotham, and Martha Townsend to Benjamin Carpenter, "sadler," so at once showing the marriage of "the weaver" and the distinction of trades.

As will be seen by the appended notes Benjamin Carpenter at various times purchased additional property, which, with his loom for occupation in winter, kept him busy at farm work during the summer, and thus by his industry he had accumulated at the time of his death quite a snug sum of ready money besides his real estate. His will is dated May 12, 1749,† and recites that "he

* Oyster Bay Records. Jamaica Records, vol. 8, p. 41.

† New York Wills, vol. 26, p. 521.

I have quite a number of old documents which have come down to me from my grandfather Latting Carpenter. They have been safely kept for more than 150 years, and yellowed and stained as they are they proved to me of far more interest than I could at first expect, as they demonstrated the correctness of what had before been based very much upon tradition. I transcribe the gist of some of them.

The will of Nathan Coles was found among some old papers of Ellwood Valentine. It bequeaths, To my well beloved daughter Deborah Carpenter the house and land lying and being at Duck Pond where she now liveth to have and to hold during her life and after her decease to my grand daughter Rachel Carpenter and her heirs forever. Dated December 6, 1724. (Not on record.) Executors, Rachel Coles, David Valentine, Benjamin Carpenter, and John Carpenter.

On August 30, 1729, Rachel Coles, Ann Cheeseman, widow, Benjamin Carpenter, weaver, Joseph Horton, farmer, and John Latting, as heirs of Nathan Coles, deceased, give receipts and fully discharge the executors, Benjamin Carpenter, Esquire, and David Valentine.

The deed from Silas and William Carpenter to Thomas Golding is not found on record, but, when on May 13, 1720, William Carpenter sells to Dorothy Cocks, he specially reserves to himself this 3 acre plot, at ye north west corner of ye said tract, lying between ye stream of water at

is very sick and weak in body, but of Perfect Mind and Memory, Thanks be given unto God for it," etc. He mentions his wife Deborah, his beloved son Coles (not yet of age), to whom after his wife's death he bequeaths all his estate. To his daughter Rachel, the wife of Jonadab Townsend, he gives five shillings. Notwithstanding his sickness at the time of his making his will he survived it for nearly twenty years, his will being proved

the head of Rattle Snake Swamp, so called and ye highway, etc. (Vide Oyster Bay Records, vol. 6, p. 420.) Judging by the price paid for this plot, £56, I think that Golding, who was a carpenter by trade, had built the kitchen part, and that the larger part was built afterwards by Benjamin Carpenter.

One piece of property he bought is described by the seller as his "Kitching Lott," "situate and being at Duck Pond, within ye limits and patten of Musketa Cove, on ye south side of ye highway that leads from ye said Duck Pond, to Musketa Cove, beginning by ye said highway by ye North West corner of of ffreelove Coles, her lott, from thence South and near four degrees East ffourty rods by ye said ffreelove Coles her lott, thence West 10 degrees south Nine rods, thence North ffourty four degrees West 13 rods, thence North Eleven degrees East twenty ffour rods all by ye fence as it now stands to ye highway, thence by ye highway to ye place of beginning, containing in quantity six acres of land, together with all my right and tittle which I have in and to all ye land lying and being on ye south part of ye said land or fence, and in and to all ye land lying between ye said ffence and ye stream or Brook called Rackle Snake Swamp Brook be it more or less," dated March 18, 17²²/₈. John Cock, George Townsend, witnesses. Price £27 10s. [Signed] Robert Townsend. [Seal.]

1742. May 5. He buys from John, Joshua, and Josiah Cock, executors of Samuel Cock, late deceased, for the sum of "One pound, five shillings, and seven pence half penny," 7¹/₂ acres of land at Jericho plains, which James Cock ye father of ye said Joshua & Josiah Cock formerly bought of R^d Willetts." Daniel Cock, James Cock, witnesses. (Vide original deed. Not on record.)

1755. A deed first filled up in name of Benjamin Carpenter, his name erased and the name of Coles Carpenter filled in, conveys a twenty fourth part of Thatch Beds on the Eastermost division of the creek called Simpson's Creek at Matinecock. The deed is from John Weeks, who says

January 5, 1769. The inventory of his personal property is now in my hands and was made October 21, 1768. So that we can safely assume that he died in September of that year. It shows a valuation of £354 1s. od.

Children.

102 RACHEL, born about 1721.

103 COLES, born about 1735.

34 John Carpenter, son of Nathaniel,¹⁴ was born at Musketa Cove, about 1698. His wife's name was Hannah, but her parentage is unknown. They settled at

he received it by deed from his father, Samuel Weeks, in 1755. The deed to Coles Carpenter is dated May 12, 1762. Price, £7. (Vide original deed. Not on record.)

1757. April 30. Jonadab Townsend and Rachel his wife, of Byram in the colony of Connecticut, for the sum of fourty pounds current money of the province of New York, sell all their right title &c to Benjamin Carpenter, in and to the land & tenements where the said Benjamin now liveth, said land &c, being the same as heretofore described in deed from Thomas Golding to Nathan Coles. (Vide original. Not on record.)

1772. April 1. Deborah Carpenter, widow of Benjamin Carpenter, weaver, assigns all her right, title, etc., to all her estate to her son Coles. He (Coles) agreeing for her honorable support, etc. This document recites that she received the property from her father Nathan Coles by his will, dated December 6, 1724, and from the will of her deceased husband. Although 74 years old when signing this document, her signature is plain and good. She probably died about 1774. (Vide original. Not on record.)

Memorandum.

Robert Townsend had wife Judith. He was a son of Daniel and grandson of John Townsend 1st. He lived at Duck Pond directly opposite the house of Benjamin Carpenter. He bought the property of Caleb Coles about 1720. After Robert's death it became the property of Noah Townsend, who was lost at sea. The estate was through the action of Judith Townsend a long while in litigation.

Caleb, Harvey, and Martha Coles were children of Nathaniel Coles by his second wife, Martha Wright.

Fredricksburgh, Dutchess County, where he died between 1777 and 1780, as is shown by his will on record in New York City, it being dated October 31, 1777, and was proved December 21, 1781. This will makes mention of and bequeaths to his wife Hannah, to his grandson Caleb, son of Gabriel; grandson Joseph, son of Tamar the wife of John Crane; grandson Joseph, son of Sarah wife of Henry Lewis, and grandson Benjamin, son of Ame (or Anne), and to the following

Children.

- 104 GABRIEL, born about 1735.
- 105 AME (or Anne), born November 25, 1738. (See No. 72.)
- 106 JOSEPH.
- 107 TAMAR, married John Crane and had son Joseph.
- 108 SARAH, married Henry Lewis and had sons Joseph and Carpenter.

35 Anne Carpenter, daughter of Nathaniel,¹⁴ was born about 1702. She married Caleb Fowler. Their son Caleb was Surrogate of Westchester County, 1761-1778. His will is dated September 4, 1769, and was proved September 8, 1784. His wife Anne was then living, 1769, and the following children are named: William, Jonathan, Caleb, Moses, Stephen, Gilbert, James, Mary (Sutton), Hannah, Ame or Anne, Rebecca, and Elizabeth. (Vide New York Wills, vol. 37, p. 189.)

Moses Fowler was born 1729, died September 1, 1821, aged 92; Caleb Fowler was born 1733, died August 6, 1805, aged 72. (Vide History of Putnam County.)

John Carpenter buys 316 acres of land in "Bergen Patent," Dutchess County, N. Y., in 1775. (Vide Albany Records, N, p. 516.)

36 Abigail Carpenter, daughter of Nathaniel,¹⁴ was born about 1705. She married Caleb Green, a farmer at Fredricksburgh. They had sons Thomas, Joseph, William, and Henry, and daughter Mary, and grandson Caleb son of his son Caleb. Vide will dated May 8, 1785, proved April 23, 1786. Robert and Jacob Carpenter and Mary Palmer, witnesses. The will says, "Caleb Green of North Castle." (New York Wills, vol. 39, p. 52.)

37 Nathaniel Carpenter, son of Nathaniel,¹⁴ was born at Cedar Swamp (Musketa Cove), about 1708. He was a merchant (store-keeper) at North Castle. His wife was Abigail Fowler, sister to Caleb Fowler, Senior. His will, dated November 17, 1758, and proved December 8 of same year, shows "wife Abigail who is to have use of his farm &c until his eldest son Willett is fourteen years of age." He appoints his brother-in-law, Caleb Fowler,

The only knowledge I have relating to the children of Nathaniel comes from Mr. Alden J. Bennett of Virginia City, Montana, whose great-grandmother was Miriam Carpenter (No. 110.) He furnishes date of her birth. She married about 1777 Simeon Losee. They then removed to Dutchess County. After the death of her husband she went to live with her daughter Anna at North Harpersfield, Delaware County, N. Y. She died there August 13, 1828, and was buried on the "old homestead" at that place. The children of Miriam Losee were *Phoebe*, born 1778; *Anna*, born October 15, 1779, died December 3, 1858; *Nathaniel*, born 1782; *Hannah*, born 1784; *Sarah*, born —.

Anna Losee, born 1779, married March 6, 1803, Isaac, son of Alden and Elizabeth (Vail) Bennett; they were of Dutchess County, removed to North Harpersfield, and were the grandparents of above Alden J. Bennett, who was born on the "old homestead" at North Harpersfield, June 25, 1847. He, on November 21, 1878, married Mary, daughter of Rev. Henry Hedges Prout.

Mr. Bennett also writes that his mother has heard his grandmother (Anna Losee) say that her mother was a Fowler.

Nathaniel Carpenter, "Juner," died at North Castle, February 25, 1730. (Vide Minutes of Friends' Meeting.)

and Caleb Green executors. One of the witnesses is John Carpenter. The will shows also the following

Children.

109 WILLETT.

110 MIRRIAM, born February 26, 1753.

111 DEBORAH.

112 TILER.

38 Joseph Carpenter, son of Benjamin,¹⁷ was born at Musketa Cove, September 15, 1705, and the marriage record of St. George's Church of Hempstead shows that he was married on May 20, 1728, to Sarah Latting. She was daughter of Richard and Mary (Wright) Latting of Lattingtown (near Musketa Cove). By inheritance and purchase he had a large landed interest at "Red Springs" and "Oak Neck," which property he sold in 1753, and in company with his brother-in-law, John Latting, his son-in-law, John Caverly, and Benjamin Stanton, purchased, through Lewis Morris, from Euphemia Norris of Bucks, England, a very large tract of land in Ulster County (near Newburgh), which they settled, naming it

There is a record of the birth of Joseph Carpenter in the Journal of Robert Coles, in which he evidently made a slight error, and so drew his pen through the date of month. The correct date is "March 25," 1705, instead of September 15, 1705.

1728. Among the papers of Joseph Carpenter there was found after his death a captain's commission from King George the Second of England, bearing date 1728, to Benjamin Carpenter of Oyster Bay (father of Joseph). This document is now at Washington's Headquarters, Newburgh, where it was placed by Mrs. Martha A. Pryor of Marlborough, she being a granddaughter of Joseph. (See No. 17.)

1738. May 5. Joseph Carpenter and John Latting petition the governor for a patent for a ferry across Long Island Sound from Barrow Beach in Queens County to the nearest distance to the mouth of Byram River and Mamaroneck in Westchester Co. (Vide Col. MSS., vol. 72, p. 53.)

1746. Joseph Carpenter and William and Jacob Frost, owning land in common, make a division, and in 1753 Joseph and Sarah Carpenter,

"Lattingtown" after their Long Island home. He died there in 1766; his widow died 1790. On the farm of Joseph Carpenter, in a part set off for a burial spot, there is to be seen the following on a memorial stone:

JOSEPH CARPENTER
THE FIRST SETTLER IN THIS PLACE, AND
THE PLANTER OF THIS ORCHARD,
DIED JULY 1ST, 1766
AGED 61 YRS, 3 MO & 6 DAYS.

Children of Joseph Carpenter.

- 113. BENJAMIN, born about 1730.
- 114. LATTING, born about 1732.
- 115. SARAH, born about 1735, married Abraham Conklin of Dutchess County, April 17, 1761. (Vide New York Marriages.) They had son, Carpenter Conklin.
- 116. JOSEPH, born about 1738.
- 117. MERCY, born about 1740.
- 118. RICHARD, born about 1744.
- 119. WRIGHT, born March 2, 1749.
- 120. MARY, born about 1751, married Nathaniel Harcourt, Marlborough (this name on Long Island was spelled *Harcutt* and *Harker*).

for £600, sell to Joseph and Benjamin Latting 255 acres of land on Oak Neck, with meadows, etc. This land is probably the same which he bought of Dr. John Rodman of Burlington, N. J., on April 16, 1745, for which he paid £450, and in which deed he is styled Joseph Carpenter, Junior, in order no doubt to distinguish him from Joseph, No. 19. Oak Neck is now Bayville, a fashionable summer resort near Oyster Bay Village. It has one of the finest beaches for bathing on Long Island Sound.

1790. March 4. Sarah Carpenter, widow, of New Marlborough, Ulster County, made will of this date, proved April 10, 1790, mentions daughter Mary, wife of Nathaniel Harcourt, son Joseph, granddaughter Sarah Conklin, now the wife of Nathaniel Hull, and grandson Carpenter Conklin. Latting Carpenter, Richard Carpenter, and Nathaniel Harcourt, executors. (Vide Ulster Co. Wills at Kingston, vol. B.)

39, 40 **Hannah and Elizabeth Carpenter**, twin daughters of Benjamin¹⁷ and Mercy (Coles) Carpenter, were born at Musketa Cove on August 17, 1708. (See No. 17.) On July 30, 1727, *Elizabeth* married her cousin Robert Carpenter (see No. 32), and on December 21, 1728, *Hannah* married Samuel Lounsberry of Rye, Westchester County. Both these marriages are recorded in the marriage register of St. George's Episcopal Church of Hempstead, and is proof that at this date the family did not affiliate with the Society of Friends, and it is not at all certain that the ceremony took place at Hempstead, as the rector may have married them at their father's house at Red Springs, but of course entered it in the church record.

41 **Benjamin Carpenter**, son of Benjamin,¹⁷ was born at Red Springs, Musketa Cove, on November 3, 1712. On June 21, 1735, he purchased from Robert Carpenter 150 acres of land at North Castle, on the Byram River, for which he paid £200. In the deed he is styled "a carpenter," and his residence is given as "Rye." He probably married at about this date (1735). His wife was Prudence —.* He died in New York city, 1752. His will is dated July 23, 1751, probated October 24, 1752. He mentions his wife Prudence, his "two younger" children, Benjamin and Elizabeth, and one unborn. The Rev. James Wetmore and John Dougherty are the witnesses. In this will he calls himself "a carpenter by trade." It was again acknowledged by Robert Carpenter in 1745, and in 1749 by request of

*It seems quite probable that she was daughter of Job Ireland of "Fresh Pond," who occupied the farm adjoining that of the father of Benjamin Carpenter.⁴¹

Walter Franklin* and Elizabeth Pearsall† was recorded in volume 35, page 181, New York Register's office.

I can find no evidence of other children besides those mentioned in the will.

Children.

121 BENJAMIN.

122 ELIZABETH.

123 PRUDENCE, probably.

42, 43 **Ann Carpenter**, daughter of Benjamin.¹⁷ There was an Ann who died 1715, and I think another daughter was born and named for the deceased one. I also think that this is the Ann Carpenter who married Daniel Coles who died in 1804, aged 91 years. (See Thompson's History of Long Island.)

45 **John Carpenter**, son of John,¹⁸ was born at Musketa Cove, L. I., on July 1, 1714. As early as 1720 his father had purchased 70 acres of land from John Budd on "Budd's Neck," at Rye, near to Mamaroneck, Westchester County (then known as "the Little Neck"). This farm in 1751 was conveyed to John Carpenter, "hatter," by John Carpenter, "Senior," of Oyster Bay, on the "Is'l of Nassau." The wife of John Carpenter²⁵

* Walter Franklin was son of Thomas Franklin and his wife Mary Pearsall.

Walter Franklin married Mary, daughter of Daniel and Mary (Stringham) Bowne. Dorothy Ireland, likely sister of *Prudence*, married 1733, John Anderson of Oyster Bay, and they had daughter *Prudence*, who married John Hawkins, 1761. (Vide letter of George W. Cocks.)

† Elizabeth Pearsall (sister to Mary, and they both children of Nathaniel Pearsall) was at Rye, 1713, and sold land at Hempstead. She was "a spinster."

was Charity, daughter of Samuel Weeks* of Cedar Swamp. She was born February 17, 1713. They were married about 1736 and probably removed to and settled at Rye at that time. He also owned land at North Castle and at one time may have resided there.

Children.

- 124 DANIEL, born November 20, 1737, died November 12, 1745.
- 125 ABRAHAM, born December 27, 1738.
- 126 ANNE, born November 2, 1740, married James Gidney or Gedney.
- 127 ISAAC, born December 18, 1743, died March 25, 1745.
- 128 JACOB, born March 16, 1745.
- 129 DANIEL, born April 17, 1747, probably died young.
- 130 ZIPPORAH, born April 6, 1749. She married James Kipp and Caleb Carpenter, No. 72.
- 131 JESSE, born September 23, 1751, probably died young.
- 132 GILBERT, born September 14, 1754.

46 Jacob Carpenter, son of John,¹⁸ was born at Musketa Cove about 1716. His wife was Hannah Perce (or

* The wife of Samuel Weeks was Anna. They lived at Cedar Swamp, about where the widow of Silas Downing now lives.

1735. February 16. John Carpenter, "Senior," and John Carpenter, "Junior," in will of Derrick Albertson. (Vide New York Wills, vol. 12, p. 241.)

1760. 27d. 8mo. In the Minutes of Westbury Friends' Meeting of this date mention is made of Charity Carpenter, wife of John Carpenter of Mamaroneck. She probably died 1761. He died 1799.

William Carpenter of Amawalk, Westchester County, N. Y., has made a family tree of John (45) and his numerous descendants. It is very complete and gives a wonderful amount of information. See No. 1409.

Peirce). He was a "currier and cordwainer" by trade, but his principal occupation was that of a farmer. He had for his homestead that part of original lot No. 4 (at Red Springs) which was set off to his father and his uncle Benjamin on January 6, 1713. On this farm he lived until his death in 1781. He was a man much respected and trusted as may be seen by the mentions of him as executor, etc. His will is dated 2d. 5mo. 1781, and shows wife Hannah, daughters Mary Wood, Elizabeth Bowne, and Fanny, son James, and son-in-law Jonas Wood. Daniel Kirby, Hannah Kirby, Lindy Frost, witnesses.

Children.

- 133 MARY, born September 14, 1745, married* Jonas Wood 7d. 6mo. 1764, miller, Westchester County, son of Joseph and Mary Wood. She died about 1790.

* The witnesses were Jacob, Martha, Sarah, James and Joseph Carpenter.

During the Revolutionary War the house of Jacob Carpenter was robbed by a party of "Whigs" from Westchester, led by one Carhart. They had been hospitably entertained by Carpenter, they representing themselves as "loyalists." (Vide Rivington's Gazette, and Onderdonk's Incidents.)

1781. 31d. 5mo. He sends to the Westbury Meeting "a condemnation" of himself "for marrying out of the society," "for hiring men to go to the war," "for keeping slaves," and says he was a birth-right "Friend," regrets his misbehavior towards the meeting, and hopes for forgiveness, etc. (Book A, p. 370.)

In February, 1882, I visited Mrs. Ann Augusta Carpenter, the widow of William C. Carpenter (No. 873), who inherited the property of his great grandfather (the above Jacob) at Red Springs. Mrs. Carpenter showed me the original will of Jacob, and also the record of births, etc., of both Jacob and his son James's family. She also furnished me with valuable information regarding the family, their property, etc.

1760. Jacob Carpenter was surviving executor of Noah Townsend's estate. (Vide original papers.)

- 134 MARTHA, born September 3, 1746, married William Mudge, Musketa Cove; he was a farmer and blacksmith.
- 135 JAMES, born February 17, 1752.
- 136 ELIZABETH, born October 1, 1758, married Thomas Bowne of Westchester; he was a miller and farmer.
- 137 FANNY, born November 7, 1763, married Edmond Underhill, Flushing, L. I., a farmer at that place, November 23, 1781, and had Ann and Mary.

47 Isaac Carpenter, son of John,¹⁸ was born about 1718. He was a ship carpenter by trade and appears to have resided in New York city. He sold his interest in the property at Red Springs just before his death. His wife was Sarah, daughter of David and Charity (Coles) Valentine. They were married about 1750-51. By the will of David Valentine, dated October 26, 1743, his daughter Charity was not yet 21 years of age and was unmarried. On May 10, 1751, in an agreement and bond made at a sale of land from Isaac Carpenter and "his wife Sarah" to Jacob Valentine, it is stated that they then had an infant son. This son appears to have been their only child and without doubt was named

- 138 ISAAC, born about 1751. He married Jane, daughter of John Woertman, Jr., of Wolver

Charity Coles was daughter of Nathan and Rachel (Hopkins) Coles. She was born September 1, 1695.

Jacob Carpenter was appointed administrator of his brother Isaac's estate on June 14, 1757. (Vide Jamaica Wills, vol. 6, p. 158.)

1767. 22d. 12mo. Sarah Carpenter of Musketa Cove sends her "condemnation" to Westbury Meeting for marrying out of the society. (Book A, p. 359.)

1771. Sarah Carpenter, widow, witness to the will of Daniel Cock of Oyster Bay, 1771.

Hollow, as appears in the will of Woertman, 1789, and also the following in the marriage records of St. George's Church, Hempstead, L. I.: "By Rev Mr Oliver, chaplain of 17th Light Dragoon, Isaac Carpenter and Jane *Dottenan*? (Woertman) both of Oyster Bay," "Married Dec. 31, 1778." Marriage license dated December 4, 1778. I have been unable to find anything further relating to this second Isaac, so make statement in this place.*

51 Ann Carpenter, daughter of Joseph,¹⁹ was born at "Reedy Vly," Musketa Cove, on 24d. 7mo. 1716, and on 8d. 4mo, 1737, she married Samuel, born 1708, son of Samuel and Hannah (Willetts) Underhill. This ceremony took place at the Friends' Meeting House at Matinecock, and, as was the custom among the Friends, all who so chose signed as witnesses, the near relatives signing first.

At this wedding there were a large number of signers. Among them were the parents, Joseph and Mary, two Thomas Carpenters, two Josephs, a John, Dinah, and Elizabeth; then come Abraham, Samuel, and Hannah Underhill, Jacob and Mary Walton, Thomas and Sarah Pearsall, Elizabeth Underhill, etc.

The children of Samuel and Ann (Carpenter) Underhill were, Joseph, born 1738, Samuel, 1740, Robert,

* He buys 225 acres of land at or near Cedar Swamp for £594 from Nathan and Freelove Horton, and the deed states that Isaac's wife is Jane Woertman. Dated January 31, 1789. (Jamaica Records, vol. 12, p. 134.) It is probable that the Hortons were co-heirs with him and that this 225 acres was the original farm of John Woertman, Jr.

Samuel Underhill (Senior) was son of John, and he of old Captain John, whose wife was Helena *Krieger*. The son John's wife was Mary Prior, daughter of Matthew and Mary Prior of Matinecock.

1742, Mary,* 1745, Andrew, 1749, James, 1751, Thomas, 1755, and Hannah, 1757.

52 Phoebe Carpenter, daughter of Joseph,¹⁹ was born 24d. 6mo, 1718, and as appears by the Minutes of the Westbury Friends' Meeting she was married on 3d. 2mo. 1743, to Daniel, son of Richard Willetts† of Islip, L. I. The witnesses were Joseph and Andrew Carpenter, Benjamin and Elizabeth Carpenter, Richard Willetts, senior and junior, Cornelia and William Walton, Jr., Melancthon Wooley, Abraham Underhill, etc., etc.

She, Phoebe, died in 1744, leaving son Jacob, born 1743, who in 1766 married Hannah, daughter of Joshua Powell.

53 Joseph Carpenter, son of Joseph,¹⁹ was born at "Reedy Vly," Musketa Cove, 15d. 5mo. 1720. His wife was probably Elizabeth Townsend. He was a captain of a vessel and was engaged with the Waltons in their extensive West India trade. It is a tradition of the family that he and his five brothers were all captains of sea-going vessels, trading to all parts of the globe. The Waltons were men of large wealth and influence. They controlled not alone the mills at Musketa Cove, but also were ship-owners and ship-builders and made Hempstead Harbor their headquarters for their trading interests (said by some to have not always yielded to the govern-

* Mary Underhill married 5, 9, 1765, James Mott. She died 1776 at Mamaroneck. Her father and mother also died there, they having moved there about 1769; the father died 1780, and her mother, Ann (Carpenter) Underhill, died 1803. (Vide Genealogy of Adam and Anne Mott.)

† Richard Willetts was son of Thomas Willetts, and he (Thomas) married 16, 7, 1706, Deborah, widow of Robert Coles, Jr., and had at that time a daughter Mary, born 11, 2, 1702. It is probable that *Deborah* was a *Carpenter*.

ment its just quota of duties). At the breaking out of the war of the Revolution they found it best to dispose of their interests here and remove to New York city, not, though, until they had had a visit from the Whigs of Westchester County.

Joseph Carpenter died previous to 1777. He appears to have made Jericho (Queens County, L. I.) his home, and from the will of his son Joseph we find that he had the following

Children.

- 139 HENRY, born 1741, married Phebe Dickinson, born same year. They came from Long Island and settled at West Farms, Westchester County, where they both died. They had six children, one of whom, Robert, was living in 1848 at Fitchville, Ohio (Huron County). He says that at that time there were thirty-seven grandchildren of Henry, but he fails to give any further information. Says there are none of his family living near him.
- 140 JOSEPH.
- 141 THOMAS.*
- 142 LEWIS.
- 143 ABIGAIL, who on 2d. 1mo, 1779, married William Cook of Stamford, Conn. (Vide Westbury Records.)
- 144 BENJAMIN.
- 145 ELIZABETH, who married ——— Bennett.

* At the marriage of Thomas (No. 141) the following appears on the Westbury Records: "Thomas Carpenter of the City of New York, tailor, son of Joseph Carpenter *deceased*, of Oyster Bay, mariner, was married to Hannah, daughter of Richard Alsop of Oyster Bay, 12d. 4mo. 1777." The witnesses were Richard and Sarah Alsop, Thomas Alsop, Lewis Carpenter, Thomas Pearsall, Jonas and Joseph Wood, Amelia Kirk, etc.

54 Andrew Carpenter, son of Joseph,¹⁹ was born 1d. 10mo. 1722. There is no other record of him except as witness to the marriage of his sister Phoebe, 174 $\frac{2}{3}$. But there is no doubt that he too was "a mariner."

55 Thomas Carpenter, son of Joseph,¹⁹ was born 15d. 2mo. 1726. I have tried in vain to satisfactorily trace this Thomas and his line of descent. I am inclined to think that he on October 2, 1748, was married to Ame Stoiker. She probably died soon afterwards.

There is no doubt but that he was married twice. I think his second wife was Lucretia Quintard of Stamford, Conn., to whom he was married August 20, 1781, and that immediately after the close of the Revolutionary War he emigrated to Nova Scotia, where he had land granted to him and where he was pensioned by the British government. He, however, soon repented of this situation, and is believed to have returned to Long Island and died at Smithtown or Southold. His son

146 THOMAS, born —, 1757.

Lucretia Quintard was daughter of Isaac and Lucretia Quintard. They were loyalists and went from Stamford to Long Island for protection, and after the war were compelled to emigrate to Nova Scotia. Thomas Carpenter was an ensign in De Lancey's Third Battalion and an adjutant of the corps. He went to St. John's, N. B., at the peace and was one of the grantees of that city, receiving half pay. He could not have remained there very long, as on September 30, 1797, he and his wife Lucretia were at Saratoga Springs and sold land at Stamford, Conn. After this date can find no further trace of them.

Both marriages of Thomas Carpenter are recorded in St. George's Church, Hempstead.

A Henry Stocker of Great Neck, L. I., made his will April 18, 1785. (Vide New York Wills, 38, 122.)

Lucretia Quintard was born February 10, 1760, as may be seen in the Stamford Town Records.

I had a very pleasant correspondence with Bishop Quintard of Tennessee, and also with Mr. Charles R. Quintard of Stamford, Conn., and Mr. J. W. Lawrence of St. Johns, N. B., in relation to this Thomas, but with no definite result. (D. H. C., Nov., 1893.)

56 Francis Carpenter, son of Joseph,¹⁹ was born at "Reedy Vly," Musketa Cove, 8d. 9mo. 1728. In his early boyhood he was adopted by his uncle Francis Willett of Boston Neck, North Kingstown, R. I. As this uncle had no children his estate was inherited by him. Like his brothers he was a sea-captain. In 1767 he married Esther, daughter of Judge James Helmne of Tower Hill, South Kingstown, R. I., and during the time of his voyages, or at least until the Revolution, he had his home at the Helmne homestead (still standing, 1880), and here all his children were born except Abigail, the youngest. He afterwards occupied the Willett property at Boston Neck. After the death of Captain Carpenter, which occurred in 1785, a suit at law was commenced by the relatives of Francis Willett, urged on principally by Judith Perce, one of a family of spinsters, daughter of Simon and Martha Perce of Newport. This suit was finally decided in favor of Captain Carpenter's heirs.*

The desk of Captain Francis Carpenter, in which he used to keep his log-book, etc., is now in the keeping of his great-granddaughter, Miss Esther B. Carpenter of Wakefield, R. I., to whom I am indebted for this account. The following are the children of Captain Francis Carpenter :

* During the progress of this trial Mrs. Carpenter and her son Willett, then a lad of about 13, went together on horseback to Boston to consult a lawyer, and to Plymouth to see the will of Mayor Thomas Willett, a feat which she used often to relate. She died January, 1817. She was born 17 $\frac{39}{40}$.

A tradition of the family is that on this Boston Neck farm there was a house built and occupied by Theophilus Whalley, one of the regicide judges who fled to America at the ascension to the throne of Charles II.

Martha, wife of Simon Peirce (or Perce), was daughter of Andrew Willett, so sister to Ann and Mary, the two wives of Joseph Carpenter, No. 19.

- 147 ESTHER, born 1770, died 1855. Not married.
- 148 WILLETT, born June 17, 1772.
- 149 POWELL. No further record.
- 150 ROWSE. No further record.
- 151 SARAH. Died young.
- 152 ELIZABETH. Died young.
- 153 JAMES, born April 15, 1774.
- 154 ADAM. Died unmarried.
- 155 SAMUEL, born 1775. Was for many years clerk of Washington County, R. I.
- 156 SARAH, born 1779, died 1840. Not married.
- 157 GABRIEL. Died unmarried.
- 158 NATHANIEL. Nothing further.
- 159 ABIGAIL, born 1778, died 1857. Not married.

57 James Carpenter, son of Joseph,¹⁹ was born at Musketa Cove, L. I., 5, 1, 1731. Like his brothers he was a sea-captain. His wife was Avis Tillinghast, born 1737, probably a great-granddaughter of Rev. Pardon

In the cemetery of Trinity Church, Newport, R. I., there are mural monuments with following inscriptions:

“Capt. James Carpenter,” died April 1, 1790, aged 60 years.
 Avis Carpenter, his wife, died October 2, 1819, aged 82 years.
 Pardon, their son, died 1778.
 Avis, their daughter, died February 14, 1800.
 Captain James, their son, died Nov. 11, 1808, aged 41 years.
 Francis W., their son, died June 2, 1821, aged 46 years.

In 1794 Anne Mott, daughter of James and Mary (Underhill) Mott, on a visit to Newport, writes that she dined at the “Widow Carpenter’s,” whom she afterwards calls “Aunt Carpenter.” She writes of her, “She is a remarkable woman and has two clever daughters, which are all her family. She has a brick house and tells me there are but two or three others in the town. They have a garden well stocked with vegetables,” etc. (Vide “Adam and Anne Mott.”)

Tillinghast. After their marriage they made their home at Newport, R. I., where he died April 1, 1790, and Avis his wife died October 2, 1819, aged 82 years.

Children.

160 THOMAS, who was also a mariner and died at sea. He was married and left a daughter at Newport.

160^a PARDON. Died in 1778.

161 MARY.

161^a MARTHA.

162 JAMES,* born 1767, married July 3, 1803, Phebe, sister of Hon. Henry Bull of Newport, R. I., and had son James, living 1883.

162^a FRANCIS W., died June 2, 1821, aged 46 years.

163 AVIS, died February 14, 1800.

58 Willett Carpenter, son of Joseph,¹⁹ was born at "Reedy Fly," Musketa Cove, L. I., on 5d. 11mo. 17³⁵/₃₆, and takes the place in name of his eldest brother who died just two years before. We have only a single item concerning him. His name appears as one of the parties interested in the suit against his brother Francis in 1785. He probably made his home at Newport, R. I., and was "a mariner."

*He was also a sea-captain. Miss Esther B. Carpenter of Wakefield, R. I., writes me that on one of his voyages to London he brought from there a Carpenter coat-of-arms, which his widow gave to Rev. James H. Carpenter (father of Miss Esther B.). The frame is lettered "Captain Carpenter," and is supposed to be at least a century old. She also writes that a daughter of Captain Thomas¹⁶⁰ married Thomas Howland of Newport and they had a daughter, *Avis Carpenter Howland*, a writer of some local note. Her "Rhode Island Tales," a little volume for children, describes some events occurring in the old Carpenter Homestead, etc.

59 **Thomas Carpenter**, son of Thomas,²⁰ was born at Musketa Cove, L. I., June 25, 1710. His wife was Martha, daughter of James and Sarah Clement* of Westbury. In 1739 he bought several tracts of land in the lower part of "Harrison's purchase," Westchester County, in which deeds he is described as being Thomas, Jr., "late of the i'sl of Nassau, now of Rye." He was a prosperous farmer, a well-known member of "the Friends," and a man of sterling honesty and probity. His will, dated October 5, 1775, was proved August 24, 1784. He makes bequests to his wife Martha, his son Joseph, his daughter Phebe, wife of John Haviland, and and Sarah, wife of Thomas Vail, Jr.

Children.

- 164 **PHEBE**, married John Haviland. She was born March 24, 1741. He was born August 1, 1734, and died February 28, 1804. She died December, 1806. He was son of John and Sarah (Sneathing) Haviland.
- 165 **JANE**. Died young.
- 166 **CHARLES**. Died young.
- 167 **SARAH**, married Thomas Vail, Jr., son of Thomas and Mary Vail of Salem, Westchester County. They were married 12, 6, 1767. Andrew, Thomas, Martha, Isaac, and Joseph Carpenter all sign as witnesses to this marriage.
- 168 **JOSEPH**, born August 3, 1745.

* The will of James Clement is dated 1748, at Westbury. He therein mentions his daughter Martha Clement. He died at Purchase, 7d. 9mo. 1755, aged 85 years.

Charges were made by the Meeting against Thomas Carpenter "for some unbecoming expressions." The charges were denied by him, but were kept on the minutes for several months, then dismissed as "Not proven," 12, 8, 1743. (Purchase Minutes.)

62 Stephen Carpenter, son of Thomas,²⁰ was born about 1720. He was a farmer and also "inn-keeper,"* and lived a part of his time in New York city, where he died in 1753 of small-pox. His wife's name is not known.

Children.

169 JAMES.

170 ANDREW.

171 THOMAS.

172 SALLY. Died unmarried.

173 NANCY, married a Wheeler, probably Josiah Wheeler, who married *Ann* Carpenter, May 9, 1773, as per record of First Presbyterian Church, New York. He was a cordwainer (shoemaker).

174 HANNAH, married a Van Arsdale (or Varsdale).

175 MARY, married Eliphalet Wheeler and had sons Andrew and Eliphalet and daughters Mrs. Wells, Mrs. Griffin, Mrs. Middleton, all of New York.

64 Isaac Carpenter, son of Thomas,²⁰ was born at "Duck Pond," Musketa Cove, L. I., on June 4, 1726. His wife was Martha Hunt. She was born April 17, 1734. He was a farmer at Harrisons, Westchester County. During the Revolutionary War his farm was nearly ruined, as it was so situated as to be alternately occupied by both armies. Being "a Friend,"† he took no active part in the struggle. At the battle of White

* He is probably the Stephen Carpenter who was admitted as freeman in New York city, and proprietor of the "Bull's Head Tavern." (Vide Valentine's Manual.)

† He was a "Preacher" of that society.

Plains a skirmish took place in a rye-field near his house, the wounded being cared for there, where at that time a portion of the American army was quartered. He was taken sick with "camp-fever," and died May 21, 1778. His will is dated September 4, 1777,* and was not proved until May 21, 1783 (a consequent of the war).

Children.

- 176 NATHANIEL, born May 22, 1761.
- 177 SAMUEL.
- 178 PHEBE. She probably married John Frost, November 18, 1782. (Vide New York Marriages.)
- 179 SARAH, married Matthias Wall of New York. He was a well-known grocer.
- 180 HANNAH, born 1766, married Stephen, son of Samuel Barnes, 20, 12, 1780. *Elizabeth, Joseph, Sarah, Thomas, Nathaniel, Samuel, Joseph, and Josiah Carpenter* were witnesses to this marriage. (Vide Purchase Meeting Record.) They were farmers at Harrisons. Their children were *Isaac*,† Samuel, Sarah, Stephen, *Esther*,‡ Joshua, Josiah, David, and Hannah.
- 181 JOSIAH, born February 13, 1768.
- 182 STEPHEN.
- 183 ISAAC.
- 184 THOMAS.

* Vide New York Wills, vol. 36, p. 80. John Haviland, Joseph Carpenter, executors.

† Isaac married Anne, daughter of Samuel Carpenter of Dutchess County.

‡ Esther married Ezra, son of James Carpenter of Harrisons (blacksmith).

70 **Zeno Carpenter**, son of Benjamin,²⁴ was born at Musketa Cove about 1722, and like his father was known as "a sadler." About 1745 he married Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas and Phebe Thorne. He was for a while at Whitestone, L. I., but removed to Rye in Westchester County about 1766. He was a prominent man in the county during the Revolutionary War. Shortly after 1790 he bought a large farm at Cornwall, Orange County, where he resided until his death, August 12, 1812. He made his will December 22, 1811, and says he is "full of years," and has occupied his present farm for about twenty years. He very singularly left his estate to the children of his son Thomas. This will was disputed by his other children on account of incapacity to make will by reason of his great age. A chancery suit was instituted December 6, 1813, entitled Jacob Latting vs. Thomas Carpenter. There were twenty-two grand-children of Zeno named in the proceedings, they being children of Sarah, Dinah, and Cornelia, deceased before their father. As this suit never came to a decree it was probably settled amicably.

Children.

185 SARAH, born March 5, 1746.

186 THORNE, born about 1748.

187 PENELOPE, born about 1750. She married Daniel Merritt of Westchester. He died 1829. They had no children.

188 ELIZABETH. She married Tellett Colwell, November 1, 1783. They had at least three children.

189 THOMAS THORNE.

190 RHODA, married Captain Abraham Cocks, January 26, 1779.

191 CALEB.

- 192 HANNAH, married Benjamin Lawrence. No children.
- 193 ROSANNA, married Jacob Lawrence of New York city. Two children.
- 194 DINAH, married Seaman Hawkhurst and had three children, and for second husband she married Benjamin Weeks and had by him six children.

Seaman Hawkhurst was born at Wheatley, L. I., on 24, 8, 1746, and died before 1785. He was a son of Daniel and Sarah (Seaman) Hawkhurst. His three children were Phebe Field, Sarah Talcott, and Phila Wright (or Haight).

Benjamin Weeks was son of Benjamin and Charity (Bailey) Weeks. His five children were Seaman Weeks, Benjamin Weeks, Woolsey Weeks, Lester Fowler, and Maria Valentine.

- 195 CORNELIA, married James Sands. Eight children.
- 196 ZENO.
- 197 DANIEL.

72 Caleb Carpenter, son of Benjamin,²⁴ was born at Musketa Cove, September 25, 1736. (His mother Dinah died February 9, 1738.) He removed with his father to North Castle, and on July 22, 1759, he was married to Amey,¹⁰⁵ daughter of John and Hannah Carpenter. She

The schooner "Five Brothers," 24 tons, Abraham Cocks, master, was taken below high-water mark, February, 1779, nine miles west of Huntington Harbor, by Captain Elderkin of the "True Blue." (Vide Onderdonk's Rev. Incidents.) This schooner was named for the "five brothers," sons of Zeno.⁷⁰ Captain Abraham Cocks was the husband of Rhoda (No. 190).

died January 18, 1795. He then married Zipporah, widow of James Kipp, she being the daughter of John Carpenter, the latter. (See No. 130.) She died February 12, 1818. He died December 30, 1826, being at that time a farmer at Clinton, Dutchess County. During his life he wrote in his Bible a very clear and complete record of his family. This Bible is now in the keeping of Mrs. Mary D. White, 308 Main Street, Poughkeepsie, who kindly sent me the following copy.

"The age of Caleb Carpenter & his wife Ame."

Caleb Carpenter was born ye 25th of Sep^t 1736.

Ame Carpenter my wife " " 25th of Nov^r 1738.

we were married " 22 " July 1759.

"The age of our Children"

198 SEBE, born July 4, 1760. She married Gilbert Merritt, a farmer, New Castle.

199 BENJAMIN, born April 1, 1762.

200 MARY, born June 26, 1767, married Joseph Hyatt of Mount Pleasant, N. Y.

201 LYDIA, born August 4, 1769, married Jonathan Cornell and lived near Rochester, N. Y. She has granddaughter Mrs. George L. Cornell, Rochester. Lydia died August 27, 1796.

202 JOHN CRANE, born October 20, 1771.

203 ZENO, born December 8, 1773, died February 8, 1796.

204 RUTH, born January 24, 1776.

205 CALEB, born October 24, 1778, died December 3, 1814.

From Bible of Caleb Carpenter.

"My father Benjamin Carpenter was born 25th of March 1696.

My mother Dinah Carpenter " " 19th " " 1698.

They were married 30th " Oct 1718

My Step Mother Lydia Carpenter died 25th " Nov 1778

My father Benj Carpenter departed this life 26th " March 1779

73 Samuel Carpenter, son of Timothy,²⁵ was born January 7, 1720. He was probably the first white child born at North Castle. (See Bolton's History of Westchester County.) His wife was Rachel, daughter of Job Wright. He made his will June 2, 1754,* which was proved on the 27th of the same month, in which he says his wife Rachel is likely to have her second child. He mentions his son Wright as his only son. Also names his brothers Ephraim, George, William, Archealus, Benjamin, Silas, Timothy, and sister Phebe. Appoints *his fathers*, Timothy Carpenter† and Job Wright,‡ as over-

aged 83 years, and was buried at Chappaqua Meeting house and laid by his last wife."

And in another hand is this :

"Caleb Carpenter, our father departed this life the 30th day of the 12th month 1826, aged ninety years and three months lacking five days.

My wife Ame Carpenter departed this life ye 18th day of the first month 1795, near two O clock in ye morning, aged about 56 years & 2 mos.

My son Zeno Carpenter departed this life Eight day of the second month 1795, near 10 O clock in ye morning aged 21 years and 2 months.

My third daughter Lydia Cornell departed this life the 27th of Eight month 1796, about two O Clock in the morning aged 27 years and 23 days.

My youngest son Caleb Carpenter, departed this life the third day of the 12th month 1814 about 6 O Clock in the morning, aged 36 years and 5 weeks, and was buried at the Stone Meeting burying grounds.

My second wife Ziporah Carpenter departed this life Feby 12th, the fifth day of the week about 8 O Clock in the evening, in the year 1818, aged 69 years, the Sixth day of April."

Caleb Carpenter with twelve others came to the town of South East. They located about three miles north of Sodom Corners, where they built the old Presbyterian log church. Joseph Crane came about same time and built the mill long known as Crane's mill. (Vide History of Dutchess County.)

* New York Wills, vol. 18, p. 279.

† Timothy affirms. ‡ Job is sworn.

"Whereas Job Wright and Ursula Carpenter did at our last Monthly Meeting acquaint us with their intentions of marriage with each other and also did *signefye* by writing to this Meeting at this time that they

seers. The witnesses were Thomas Weeks, Coles Goulding, and Nathaniel Merritt.

Children.

206 WRIGHT, born about 1750-'52.

207 SAMUEL (posthumous), born 1754.

75 **George Carpenter**, son of Timothy,²⁵ was born at North Castle, Westchester County, N. Y., August 7, 1726. His wife was Lucretia, daughter of Thomas Goulding, senior. He was a farmer at "Nine Partners," Dutchess County, N. Y.

Children.

208 ELIZABETH, born July 13, 1765, married Isaac, son of Elias and Amy (Dean) Doty. He was born 12, 18, 1762. He died 11, 26, 1842. She died February 18, 1845, at Ledyard, N. Y. They were well-known members of the Society of Friends. Their daughter Amy married William, son of Quinby Cornell, and they had daughter Hannah D., who married Joseph M. Howland. She died at Rochester, N. Y., August, 1899, aged 92 years. She was the grandmother of Mr. Frank B. Hicks, late of Macedon Centre, N. Y., now of Pontiac, Ill., who kindly furnishes this data.

209 SAMUEL, born about 1768. He was a farmer in Dutchess County. His daughter Anne married Isaac Barnes.

210 GEORGE, married ——— Hatfield and removed to Michigan.

211 AMY, married David Doty and removed to Michigan.

212 PHEBE.

ware still of the same mind and desired an answer. But for some reasons this Meeting thinks fit to defer giving them any answer till the next Monthly Meeting." (Purchase Minutes, 11, 5, 1734.) Nothing further appears.

76 Phebe Carpenter, daughter of Timothy,²⁵ was born June 25, 1729. She married William Forman. He was a farmer at Yorktown, Westchester County. They had daughter Elizabeth, who married Josiah Green.

77 William Carpenter, son of Timothy,²⁵ was born at North Castle, Westchester County, April 5, 1731. His first wife was Sarah Seaman of Long Island. After her death, and about 1786, he married Lydia, the widow of Abraham Carpenter (No. 125), she being the daughter of Peter Totten of North Castle. He (William) was a farmer at "Nine Partners."

Children.

- 213 SEAMAN, born February 10, 1760.
- 214 ZENO, born May 18, 1762.
- 215 STEPHEN, born April 29, 1764.
- 216 ELIZABETH, born September 17, 1766,
married a Southwick.
- 217 BETHANY, born December 5, 1767.
- 218 PHEBE, born March 23, 1769, mar-
ried Hoag.
- 219 MARY, born September 23, 1771,
married J. Connell.
- 220 CAROLINE, born March 8, 1773.
- 221 JAMES, born July 14, 1775, died
young.
- 222 SARAH, born April 6, 1777, married
D. Carman.

All by
first wife.

This record comes from Mr. W. C. Barker, Poughkeepsie, and is partially confirmed by later descendants. Mr. Barker says Sarah, wife of William, died January 1, 1791, and he died June 6, 1814.

As there were ten children of William and as Lydia had thirteen herself, and all appear to be under 25, there must have been a pretty full representation of Carpenters in this household. [D. H. C.]

78 **Archealus Carpenter**, son of Timothy,²⁵ was born at North Castle, April 23, 1734. His wife was Rebecca, daughter of Thomas Goulding, senior. She was born May 5, 1737. Archealus was by trade a tanner and currier, and he also, by inheritance, had a farm at North Castle, where he lived up to the time of the Revolutionary War. He, very unfortunately, sided with the Loyalists, and because of his activity in their behalf, at the close of the war his farm was confiscated, and he and his family were compelled to leave the country. They left New York in 1783 on board the ship *Cyrus*, and settled in New Brunswick, enduring for many years untold hardships in that unsettled country. It is said of him that he built the first house and shop at "Parrtown," now St. John's. He died July 15, 1810; his wife died December 19, 1812.

Children.

- 223 **WILLETT**, born August 6, 1756.
- 224 **ELZABETH**, born February 4, 1759, married probably Caleb Green of North Castle. She either remained at North Castle or else returned there at an early day.
- 225 **COLES**, born May 23, 1761.
- 226 **PHEBE**, born July 7, 1764, married a Frost and also returned to New York.
- 227 **ARCHEALUS**, born October 23, 1766, died August 13, 1768.
- 228 **MARY**, born May 18, 1769, married a Worden of Johnston, Queens County, N. B.
- 229 **ARCHEALUS**, born October 25, 1772, married a Shaler. He lived and died at Hempstead, Queens County, N. B.
- 230 **THOMAS**, born February 1, 1775.
- 231 **REBECCA**, born October 31, 1778, married a Kane of Johnston, Queens County, N. B.

79 **Silas Carpenter**, son of Timothy,²⁵ was born July 15, 1737. His wife was Phebe, daughter of Joseph and Hannah Fowler. She was born September 10, 1743. They were married December 4, 1763. She died January 29, 1804, "aged 61 yrs & 4 mos." He died April 22, 1832, aged 95 years. He was a farmer at Greenwich, Conn.

Children.

- 232 **SUSANNA**, born 15d. 10mo. 1765, married Richard, son of Joseph Weeks of Rye.
- 233 **JOSEPH**, born 13d. 1mo. 1768, died 20d. 10mo. 1772.
- 234 **CHARITY**, born 11d. 8mo, 1770, married Benjamin Birdsall, grandson of Archealus Carpenter. They settled in Monroe County, N. Y. She died 1822.
- 235 **HANNAH**, born 30d. 6mo. 1773, died 29d. 9mo. 1776.
- 236 **BENJAMIN**, born 4d. 12mo. 1776.
- 237 **PHEBE**, born 11d. 12mo. 1779, married Isaac, son of Jesse Weeks. They went to Michigan. She died 1850.
- 238 **JANE**,* born 5d. 11mo. 1783, not married, died 1823.
- 239 **ESTHER**, born 27d. 10mo. 1787, not married. She was living, 1881, at No. 291 South Fifth Street, Brooklyn. She died 23, 7, 1881.

80 **Benjamin Carpenter**, son of Timothy,²⁵ was born July 15, 1737. He was twin brother of Silas. His wife

Above record I copied from Bible in possession of Mrs. Phebe S. Carpenter of No. 291 South Fifth Street, Brooklyn, on January 24, 1881. It belonged to Benjamin Carpenter, No. 236.

*Jane Carpenter of Rye made will, proved October 21, 1823, gives to her sister Esther and sister Phebe Weeks. Brother Benjamin, executor, etc. (Vol. K, 162.)

was Mary, daughter of John Searles. He was a farmer and resided awhile at Pittstown, Rensselaer County, N. Y., but most of his life seems to have been spent at North Castle.

Children.

- 240 CHARITY, born 1759, married Stephen Fountain and Levi Francisco.
- 241 HANNAH, born 1761, married Jesse Brandon of North Castle.
- 242 JOTHAM, born August 26, 1763.
- 243 TIMOTHY, born June 7, 1769.
- 244 JOHN, born December 19, 1775.
- 245 PHEBE, born 1777, married Stephen Paine of Pittstown, Rensselaer County.
and perhaps Josiah, born about 1765, who was of Pittstown.

81 Timothy Carpenter (called in deeds, etc., Timothy the 2d), son of Timothy,²⁵ was born August 1, 1740. His wife was Hannah Ferris. She was born 1743. They were married June 30, 1762. She died 6, 12, 1782. He was a farmer at North Castle, where he died December 18, 1801. His will is dated December 12, 1801, and makes bequests to his brother William, and to sons John and William, and daughter Elizabeth Merritt and her five daughters, Hannah, Deborah, Mary, Elizabeth, and Phebe.

Children.

- 246 JOHN, born May 18, 1763.
- 247 WILLIAM, born November 20, 1768.
- 248 ELIZABETH, married Caleb Merritt of Waterloo, Seneca County, N. Y. She was born 19, 8, 1773.

On April 20, 1775, Timothy Carpenter buys 250 acres of land at Pittstown. (Vide Albany Records, K, p. 122.)

83 **Asa Carpenter**, son of Benedict,³⁰ was born about 1738. He was a farmer at White Plains, Westchester County. His wife was Elizabeth Shelley. During his term of service in the French and Canadian war he was seized with a fever and died from the effects of it. His widow after married Robert Norton.*

Children.

- 249 ASA, born about 1760.
- 250 HANNAH, married Samuel Carpenter (No. 177).
- 251 DOROTHY, born November 14, 1761, married Nathaniel Carpenter (No. 176).

84 **Benedict Carpenter**, son of Benedict,³⁰ was born at Scarsdale, Westchester County, August 20, 1740. The minutes of the Friends' Meeting at Harrisons has this record of his marriage: "On 17d. 12mo. 1761, Benedict Carpenter of Scarsdale, son of Benedict, to Hannah, daughter of Moses Powell of North Castle."† She was born "5, 11, 17⁴²/₄₃." They removed to Dutchess County, N. Y., in 1775.

Children.

- 252 CATHARINE, born September 10, 1762.
- 253 HANNAH, born March 22, 1765.
- 254 ABIGAIL, married Daniel Dean.
- 255 POWELL, born February 1, 1770.
- 256 PHEBE.
- 257 KEZIAH.
- 258 BENEDICT. Not married. He died May 8, 1849, aged 69 years, 8 months, 19 days.
- 259 DANIEL P., born August 22, 1781.

*The Widow Elizabeth Carpenter's proposal of marriage to Robert Norton of Oblong is laid before the Monthly Meeting, 5, 7, 1793. (Vide Purchase Friends' Meeting Records.)

† Benedict and Daniel Carpenter were witnesses to this marriage. The wife of Moses Powell was Catharine Hallock of Brookhaven, L. I. It appears that all the children of Benedict, except Powell, removed to Oakland County, Mich., as per history of that county.

85 **Daniel Carpenter**, son of Benedict,³⁰ was born September 25, 1742. His wife was Leah Bailey, born 11, 7, 1745. He was a farmer at Sommerstown, Westchester County, but in later life resided in New York city. His will, dated 6, 3, 1819, was proved September 2, 1820 (vol. J, p. 122, Westchester Records), and says, "late of Sommerstown, now of New York city." James Jordan and Daniel Miller, executors.

Children.

- 260 JANE, born 29, 9, 1769, married Monmouth Purdy of White Plains.
- 261 ABIGAIL, born 2, 12, 1770, married James Griffen of White Plains. Proposal laid before the Monthly Meeting at Purchase, 7, 5, 1793. Married 2, 10, 1793. He was son of John Griffen and Judith Marshall, born 23, 1, 1764.
- 262 CHARITY, born 19, 11, 1772, married Christopher Hubbs.
- 263 LEVI, born 21, 10, 1774.
- 264 JAMES, born 9, 9, 1776.
- 265 HANNAH, born 7, 2, 1780, married James Jordan.
- 266 PHEBE, born 21, 9, 1781, married William Birdsall.
- 267 ESTHER, born 25, 9, 1783, married Abraham Sutton.
- 268 LYDIA, born 13, 10, 1785, married James Underhill. His second wife was *Tamar*, No. 269.
- 269 TAMAR, born 1, 1, 1787, married James Underhill of White Plains.
- 270 ELIZABETH, born 3, 2, 1789, married ——— Griffen.
- 271 DANIEL, born 26, 2, 1794.

Daniel Carpenter was appointed to attend Monthly Meeting on business, 23, 4, 1794. (Purchase Minutes.)

86 Joseph Carpenter, son of Benedict,³⁰ was born January 16, 1747. His wife was Elizabeth, daughter of William and Abigail Ferris. He was a mechanic at Harrisons, where in 1796 he and his wife sold property. His will was proved June 24, 1812. (Vol. E, p. 265, Westchester Wills.)

Children.

- 272 JOHN, born about 1770.
- 273 ZIBA, married Sarah Davis. He was a mechanic at Purchase.
- 274 NATHAN, died about 1819, as per proving of his will June 21. (Vol. I, p. 231, Westchester Wills.)
- 275 DAVID. *M. B. Carpenter*
- 276 JESSE.
- 277 MARY, married Darius, son of Robert and Anna Norton.
- 278 PHEBE, married Robert Norton, and second Justus Reynolds of New Milford, Conn.
- 279 RACHEL, died unmarried, June 19, 1841. Her will proved October 25, 1841.

87 Jonathan Carpenter, son of Benedict,³⁰ was born September 7, 1749. His wife was Esther, daughter of Joseph and Hannah (Cock) Coles. She was born March

“Jonathan Carpenter sends condemnation in as much as he has been guilty of using profane language, playing at cards and paying militia fines, which practices I do condemn and am sorry for.” Dated 23, 7, 1788. (Vide Purchase Minutes.)

Jonathan Carpenter and Esther his wife desire that their children be received as members, 2d. 4mo. 1794.

Jonathan Carpenter removes to the Mamaroneck Meeting. (Vide Purchase Minutes.)

He is witness to marriage of James Tripp of North Castle to Sarah Palmer, 19, 10, 1774. Also to marriage of Christian Fitz to Margaret Hopkins of North Castle, 19, 7, 1775.

3, 1759. They were married April 18, 1782. He died May 5, 1812. She died August 12, 1847. They were farmers at Scarsdale. His will proved June 24, 1812. (Westchester Wills, vol. E, p. 270.)

Children.

- 280 JACOB, born January 28, 1783, died July 22, 1783.
- 281 RICHARD, born July 15, 1784, not married; died 1859; farmer, White Plains.
- 282 ELISHA, born November 15, 1786.
- 283 BENEDICT, born May 5, 1791.
- 284 JOSEPH, born September 3, 1793.
- 285 HANNAH, born July 29, 1796, and died December 15, 1872. Married January 1, 1820, Samuel S., son of Stephen and Margaret Cornell, grandson of Benjamin and Abigail, and great-grandson of Richard Cornell of Long Island.

88 **Elijah Carpenter**, son of Benedict,³⁰ was born January 22, 1752. His wife was Louisa Haydock, married January 25, 1779. He removed to Plattekill, Ulster County. He was a farmer and blacksmith. He died July 11, 1833.

Children.

- 286 HANNAH, born about 1780. Not married.
- 287 HAYDOCK, born May 7, 1783.
- 288 ABIGAIL, born about 1785, married Obadiah Palmer, Strausburgh.

89 **James Carpenter**, son of Benedict,³⁰ was born September 19, 1754. His wife was Freelove, daughter of Benjamin and Elizabeth Townsend. She was born February 14, 1761. They were married September 5,

1779. He was a silversmith by trade, afterwards became a physician. He resided at Purchase, where he died April 21, 1812. His wife died January 8, 1837.

Children.

- 289 BETSY, born September 7, 1780, married David Carpenter (No. 275).
- 290 JAMES TOWNSEND, born January 21, 1783.
- 291 ENOCH, born September 29, 1786.
- 292 STEPHEN, born Feb. 29, 1788, died same day.
- 293 EZRA, born February 23, 1789.
- 294 ABIGAIL, born May 24, 1792, married Woolsey Fowler.
- 295 JOB, born September 5, 1794.
- 296 EDNA, born September 6, 1797, married James Coles.
- 297 TOWNSEND, born May 19, 1800.

90 Abel Carpenter, son of Benedict,³⁰ was born February 12, 1757. His wife was Elizabeth Stillwell, to whom he was married September 24, 1782. He was a ship carpenter, and died in New York, 1812.

Children.

- 298 JOHN, born about 1783.
- 299 ROBERT, born about 1785, and is named as ship carpenter in New York Directory.
- 300 RICHARD.

91 Samuel Carpenter, son of Benedict,³⁰ was born June 10, 1759. By the record of St. George's Church, Hempstead, L. I., he married on April 7, 1782, Rebecca Mott. He was a farmer at White Plains. An obituary

James Carpenter and his wife Freelove request that their 3 *children* be admitted as members of Purchase Meeting, 2, 3, 1796—*James*, aged about 13, *Enoch* 10, and *Ezra* 7.

in "The Friend" (vol. 5, p. 408), says, "Samuel Carpenter of White Plains, died 24, 7, 1832. He was an esteemed member of Purchase Meeting."

Children.

- 301 LAVINIA, born January 9, 1783, married Benjamin, son of Solomon and Lettita Haviland of White Plains. She died February 21, 1855. Benjamin Haviland was born 10, 19, 1772, died 3, 17, 1851. They were married 12, 21, 1809. (Vide letter of Frederick Haviland.)
- 302 ISRAEL, born 1785.
- 303 RACHEL MOTT, born 1787, married Samuel Falconer, shoe store, New York city.
- 304 MOTT, born 1793.

92 **Abigail Carpenter**, daughter of Benedict,³⁰ was born October 2, 1761. She married Moses, son of Samuel and Anna Quimby. They were married October 20, 1784, and were farmers at North Castle. The Purchase Meeting record shows the following witnesses at the marriage, viz: *Joseph, Daniel, Samuel, Elizabeth, Abigail, Leah*, and *Sarah Carpenter*.

94 **Jacob Carpenter**, son of Robert,³² was born about 1728. His first wife was Ruth, daughter of Benjamin

Samuel and Abel Carpenter of Harrisons, Westchester County, were called to account for not attending Meeting and not bringing their certificates with them, 30d. 5mo. 1782, and after several ineffectual attempts to bring them back, they were finally "disowned" as members of the Meeting, Samuel in the meanwhile having married "outside the society." 10d. 5mo. 1782. (Vide Minutes of Westbury, L. I., Friends' Meeting, pp. 372 and 373, Book A, and p. 352, Book C.)

Samuel Carpenter, proposing to remove to New York, desires certificate. (Vide Purchase Minutes, 2, 9, 1795.)

Rebecca Carpenter's condemnation of self for being married by priest, 29, 9, 1784. (Vide Westbury Records.)

and Dinah (Albertson) Carpenter (see No. 71). His second wife was Esther ——. His first wife died February 8, 1795. He died 1811; his will, proved February 12, 1811, says "of New Castle." (Vol. E, p. 126, Westchester Records.)

Children.

- 305 DINAH, born about 1750. Not married.
- 306 ROBERT.
- 307 RHODA, married a Crawford.
- 308 ESTHER, married Ebenezer Avery.
- 309 A DAUGHTER, name unknown, who married a Searles.
- 310 A DAUGHTER, name unknown, who married a Weeks.

97 **Beyzuilla Carpenter**, son of Robert,³² was born about 1735. He was a resident of New Castle, Westchester County. His wife was Charity ——. His will was proved September 7, 1791,* and shows the following

Children.

- 311 ZENAS, born about 1776. He was of Coyerman's, Columbia County.
- 312 THOMAS, not of age in 1791. He was of Coyerman's, Columbia County.
- 313 JUDAH, not of age in 1791 (a daughter).
- 314 MARY, not of age in 1791.
- 315 SARAH, not of age in 1791.

102 **Rachel Carpenter**,† daughter of Benjamin,³³ was born at Musketa Cove about 1721. In her early youth she married, much against her parents' wishes, a man em-

* As per Westchester County Wills, vol. B, p. 40. Jacob Carpenter, witness.

† She was named for her grandmother Rachel Coles.

ployed on her father's farm. His name, as near as can now be ascertained, was "Blotchiel," and for this act she was disinherited. For second husband she married a Fickett, and for third Jonadab,* son of John Townsend ("Mill John," as he was called). All of these marriages occurred before 1749. At this latter date, or before 1757, they were of "Byram," Conn. This marriage to Townsend seemed to be pleasing to her father, but he did not alter his will.

Whether there were any children by the first and second marriages is not known, but by Jonadab she had a daughter Rachel, who married Solomon Wheeler, and Esther, who married Henry Hawkhurst, and they had a son Townsend Hawkhurst, who married Rebecca, the oldest daughter of Samuel Searing of Searingtown, L. I. Mrs. Rachel Townsend died about 1800.

103 Coles Carpenter, only son of Benjamin,³³ was born at the old "Duck Pond" Carpenter homestead, Musketa Cove, about 1735. His wife was Sarah, daughter of Richard and Elizabeth (Parish) Latting. She was born about 1738, and they were married November 1, 1756. They occupied the house at Duck Pond until 1772. Like his father, he was "a weaver" by trade,[†] but never being very strong or rugged, most of his time was spent in the open air on the farm. He was also a captain in the local or county militia, and was known as "Captain Carpenter." In 1772 he rented the large

*"Jonadab Townsend" of Oyster Bay married Martha Carll on March 27, 1733. (Vide Records of St. George's Church, Hempstead.) So probably he was a widower when he married Rachel.

† The loom for weaving was set up in the garret of the house. I have seen it many times, and my father used very often to weave upon it. (D. H. C.)

farm then owned by Abraham and Gerard Walton, and removed upon it. On May 5, 1775, he purchased this farm. It contained 223 acres, for which he paid £1500 cash. (This is the same farm once occupied by his father's cousin, Joseph Carpenter (No. 19), who sold it to the Waltons in 1748.) It was a beautiful and productive property. There was nearly a mile of frontage on Hempstead Harbor. The house was hidden by quite a hill on the northerly side, yet faced the waters on its westerly front. There was a large quantity of heavily wooded land, with meadows and fields of rich natural grass where cattle could but fatten and thrive. In later years it was well known as the "Latting Carpenter" farm, and is now the site of the flourishing village of "Sea Cliff" with its thousands of summer residents.

Very soon after the purchase of this property (the next

August 24, 1748, Joseph Carpenter, senior, sells 50 acres and 172 acres to the Waltons.

May 5, 1775, William Walton, Jacob Walton and Mary his wife, Abraham Walton and Grace his wife, and Gerard Walton convey the above 223 acres to Coles Carpenter. The original deed is now with Mr. Coles A. Carpenter (son of James) at Sea Cliff, L. I., and is recorded in Oyster Bay Records, vol. I, p. 92, and in transcript at Jamaica, vol. 12, p. 243.

Coles Carpenter made his will 6d. 4mo. 1779; it was probated 1781. (Vide New York Wills, vol. 34, p. 228.)

The Latting family were early settlers at "Lattingtown," near Musketta Cove. An excellent genealogy of the family by John J. Latting can be seen in the first volumes of "The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record."

The condition of the inhabitants of Long Island during the War of the Revolution was only a degree above abject servitude. They were compelled at the point of the bayonet to swear allegiance to King George, and in Queens County alone 1293 persons in 1776 so acknowledged allegiance. In Suffolk County nearly 800 of the militia in a body appeared and were sworn to be faithful to the crown. I find among the 1293 in Queens County the names of Jacob, Coles, Isaac, John, Joseph, Joshua, and Nehemiah Carpenter, of Albert, Benjamin, Daniel, James, Jordan, and Nathaniel Coles. The Waltons were decided loyalists, and

year) the War of the Revolution broke out, and immediately after the disastrous battle of Long Island the whole of Queens County became the camping-ground of the British soldiery and was held by them until the close of the war, and as a result nearly every property-holder was brought to the verge of bankruptcy. During the time from 1776 to 1781 levies of British troops were quartered on this farm. The wooded hills were almost entirely cleared of their timber by an order of the British commander at New York, and a large amount of other products of the farm were forced to be supplied to the Hessian troops and carted to the different camps.

It is more than probable that this condition of affairs led to the sickness and early death of the subject of our sketch. He had been ailing for a year or more. One day in the early summer of 1781 he came in from the

"in 1779 a party of *rebels* assailed the house of Abraham Walton, forced the door, seized his person, and plundered his dwelling of silver-plate and money. The leader of this party was thought to be one Benjamin Kirby, a native of Hempstead Harbor, who had taken the oath of allegiance, but on D'Estaing's arrival at Sandy Hook reverted to Jonathan."

Among the old papers of Latting Carpenter, now in my possession, there was found a collection of manuscripts in handwriting of Sarah Carpenter (wife of Coles). There were several original poetical items, one of which I forwarded to the "*Glen Cove Gazette*," and its publication was received with favor on account of its quaint descriptions, etc. The autograph of *Sarah Carpenter* is taken from this manuscript.

I have often heard it told that the rent of the farm during the time of its rental was paid by the sale of swine who had fattened on the acorns, etc., found in the woods. (D. H. C.)

I have a sword presented to me by my mother about 1860, which she said once belonged to "*my grandfather*," but as *he* surely never held or exercised any military office I think it was the same sword used by Coles Carpenter (*my great-grandfather*) when he was captain of Colonial militia a century earlier, 1760. I have also a very finely adjusted and neatly arranged pair of scales, weights, etc., used by Coles Carpenter for weighing coin, medicine, etc. The latter was given to me by Mrs. Mary D. Hammond, the last survivor of the Latting Carpenter family. (D. H. C.)

field complaining of a severe pain in his head. He leaned his head upon his wife's arm, and in this position, unknown to her, he passed away. He was buried in the Coles family burial-ground at "Burial Hill." His wife survived him until 1826, being then "eighty and eight years old," and was laid by the side of her beloved husband, who "two score and five" years previously had gone before her. She was remembered by nearly all her grandchildren, and they bear testimony as to her lovable nature and her true Christian character, endeared to them all by her acts of kindness, which even to the day of her death was a prominent characteristic of her noble self. *Coles Carpenter* was a man of good business ability, thoroughly honest and upright. Although neither he nor his wife were "Friends," yet they seem to have affiliated with them, and had in their daily life the walk and conversation of the followers of "Him who came to save." In after years *Sarah Carpenter* was an earnest member of the Methodist society, and in her house were held some of the earliest meetings of that people.

Children.

- 316 ELIZABETH, born about 1758. She married Daniel Searing.
- 317 MORRIS, born February 28, 1761.
- 318 DEBORAH, born May 6, 1766, married Jesse Coles.
- 319 BENJAMIN, born about 1769.
- 320 LATTING, born December 21, 1771.
- 321 FREELOVE, born 1774, married Rev. John Searing and Jesse Coles.
- 322 JAMES, died in infancy.
- 323 SARAH, died aged 18 years.

104 **Gabriel Carpenter**, son of John,³⁴ was born about 1735. We know of him through the will of his father,

1777, and by a record in surrogate's office, New York city, where it appears that John McLean was appointed administrator of his estate May 5, 1776. (See vol. 1, p. 73, of New York Wills.) As appears in will of his father he had a son

324 CALEB, born probably about 1770.

106 Joseph Carpenter, son of John,³⁴ was born about 1742. His wife was Sarah, daughter of Gilbert Merritt of Rye. His will is dated December 30, 1775,* and was proved April 10, 1776. Says "of Cortlandt Manor," and names his wife Sarah, his nephew Joseph, son of John and Tamar Crane, nephew Carpenter Lewis, son of Henry and Sarah Lewis, nephew Benjamin Carpenter, son of Caleb and Amey Carpenter, Caleb Carpenter, son of Gabriel Carpenter. He appoints his trusty friends Gilbert Pinckney and Caleb Carpenter executors. It is said his widow married a Weeks. The will of Gilbert Merritt of Rye is dated December 2, 1782,† and in it he mentions his daughter Sarah Carpenter.

113 Benjamin Carpenter, son of Joseph,³⁸ was born at Red Springs, Musketa Cove, L. I., about 1730. In 1753 his father and family removed to Ulster County. He was a ship carpenter by trade and had his ship-yard and home at Newburgh. On December 8, 1760, he married Jane, daughter of Rev. Silas Leonard of Goshen, Orange County. He was supervisor of the town in 1766, and was a prominent officer in the American army during the Revolution. After the war he was largely engaged

* New York Wills, vol. 36, p. 290.

† New York Wills, vol. 37, p. 473.

Joseph Carpenter of Fredricksburgh buys land May 3, 1775. (Westchester Records, vol. 1, p. 35.)

in freighting by sloops and barges from Newburgh to New York, a business that was conducted by the family until 1865, when it, with the docks, etc., was sold to Homer Ramsdell & Co.

Children.

- 325 MARY, born about 1762.
- 326 SARAH, born February 29, 1764, married Richard Hill of Saybrook, Conn., April 10, 1787. They had seven children: one was Henry, a lawyer in Boston; another, Eliza, married Rev. Rufus Anderson of Boston; and their daughter Mary married Rev. George K. Street of Exeter, N. H.
- 327 LEONARD, born about 1766.
- 328 BENJAMIN, born about 1768. He probably settled at Palmyra, N. Y., and was also of Utica.
- 329 HENRY, born 1771.
- 330 JACOB. No trace, except in note below. Probably married Hannah Colwell by license November 1, 1783.
- 331 JOSEPH. Nothing further known, but probably settled at Palmyra, N. Y.

A letter dated Newburgh, N. Y., June 12, 1775, from Benjamin Carpenter, chairman of Provincial Committee of New Marlborough, to Congress is to be found in Journal of Provincial Congress, volume 11, page 50. Isaac Belknap was chairman pro tem. of Newburgh. And a letter dated February 1, 1776, from Benjamin Carpenter, chairman of county committee, announces selection of field officers. He was appointed second colonel. This letter was written at Westminster, Cumberland County. Vol. 11, p. 122.

He was town clerk of Newburgh, 1788, justice of the peace, Ulster County, February, 1784. (See New York Genealogical and Biographical Record for 1900, p. 36.)

Leonard and Jacob Carpenter succeeded their father in business. They had not only barges running to New York, but they also ran the ferry to New Windsor and Fishkill, having in 1802 bought out the patentee's

114 Latting Carpenter, son of Joseph,³⁸ was born about 1732. He was a blacksmith by trade, and with his father came to Ulster County in 1753. About 1761 he removed to Newburgh, where he was married to Mary Robinson of Rosendale, Ulster County. He was supervisor of Newburgh, 1769, '70, '71. At the outbreak of the Revolution, unlike his brother Benjamin, he took sides with the Loyalists and was compelled to flee to New York city, where he lived until about 1789, when he again returned to Newburgh and died there after 1794.

Children.

- 332 JOHN, married Hannah Butts and resided at Rosendale.
- 333 JOSEPH, died in New York city, unmarried.
- 334 A DAUGHTER, name not known, who married a Thorne.

116 Joseph Carpenter, son of Joseph,³⁸ was born about 1738. He was a miller by trade. He lived and died at Lattingtown, Ulster County. He never married. Letters of administration on his estate was granted to J. Hasbrouck of Newburgh in 1784, in which he is called Joseph Carpenter, miller, of Ulster County. (New York Wills, vol. 2, p. 198.) Jonathan Hasbrouck owned the present Headquarters at Newburgh.

right thereto for the sum of \$2500. This ferry was again sold in 1826 by Bridget, widow of Leonard, to their son Alexander, and on the same day Alexander and his sister Jane B. sold it to their brother Isaac R. (Vide Rittenber's History of Newburgh.) Jacob was trustee of Newburgh, 1806-1818. (Vide Eager's History of Orange County.)

A Daniel Carpenter and Martin Wilsie ran this ferry from 1782 to 1802. The patentee was Caldwell Colden.

Latting Carpenter lends a sum of money to David McMinn, and sells land and contents of his blacksmith shop, etc., to John Carpenter. The land is described as being lot No. 1 of the Lewis Morris tract, date 1788, 1789, and 1794. (Vide Ulster County Records at Kingston, vol. KK, pp. 160, 338, 340, etc.)

117 Mercy Carpenter, daughter of Joseph.³⁸ She married John Caverly, ship carpenter, of Musketa Cove. He was co-purchaser with her father in the Lattingtown, Ulster County, property, and removed there in 1753. They had a son John who married Mercy,³³⁶ daughter of Richard Carpenter,¹¹⁸ and settled in Marlborough. Two other sons, Philip and William, settled in Kingston, Canada. John Caverly, shipwright, of Oyster Bay, sells to Jacob Valentine, of same town, a "negro feller" named "Jack," aged about 19, price £70, and a negro woman called "Sib," price £62, dated July 17, 1752, and in the Bible of Captain Jacob Valentine is a record showing the children of "Sib" and other slaves.

118 Richard Carpenter, son of Joseph,³⁸ was born at Musketa Cove, L. I., about 1744. He came with his father to Ulster County, 1753. His wife was Mary Hallock * of Marlborough, where they were farmers. They had three sons, who died leaving no issue, and three daughters, viz.:

335 MARY, who married Robert Barton of Troy, N. Y.

336 MERCY, who married John Caverly of Marlborough.

337 AMY, who married Nathan Smith of Stamford, Dutchess County.

119 Wright Carpenter, son of Joseph,³⁸ was born March 2, 1749. His wife was Annie Smith of Newburgh,

* Mary Hallock was daughter of Edward and Phebe (Clapp) Hallock. She was born 30, 3, 1748. Her parents had certificate to Nine Partners in 1764.

Richard Carpenter was an early settler at Minisink; he owned 100 acres, now owned by Thaddeus and Henry Denton (1859). Carpenter lived in a log-cabin on the hill, made potash, and farmed it a little. (Vide Eager's History of Orange County.)

About the close of the Revolution he sold his property at Marlborough, and having entire confidence in the money of the times, took for his pay a sum of Continental money. Of course it proved worthless, and removing to New York city with almost nothing, he and his wife and daughters started a millinery establishment at 73 Chatham Street. This business proved very successful, and it was continued until his death. The daughters retired from business 1831. His will was proved May 11, 1826.

Children.

- 338 LUFF, born about 1770.
- 339 ASA, was a ship carpenter in New York. He died unmarried.
- 340 MARY.
- 341 MOBERY.
- 342 LECNARD, died in infancy.
- 343 ANNE, died unmarried.
- 344 JOSEPH.
- 345 SARAH, died unmarried.
- 346 LATTING.
- 347 HANNAH, died unmarried.
- 348 RUTH, died unmarried.
- 349 LEONARD, died unmarried in New York city about 1826. Inventory, February 3, 1826, bundle 27, New York surrogate's office.

121 Benjamin Carpenter, son of Benjamin,⁴¹ was born probably at Rye or North Castle about 1740. After the death of his father in 1752 the family appear to have removed to Ulster County. On March 31, 1772, he married Jane Edwards and afterwards was of Newburgh.

Wright Carpenter was a lieutenant in New York Militia. He was a prisoner of war, February 16 to July 4, 1781. (Vide Hist. Reg. of Rev. Officers by F. B. Heitman.)

He appears to have been a ship carpenter by trade. His will is dated April 3, 1813, and was proved July 10, 1813.* He mentions his wife Jane and the following

Children.

- 350 MARY FERGUSON and her son James.
- 351 RICHARD W. and his son Benjamin.
- 352 SAMUEL, wife Abigail. He died between April 3 and July 10, 1813.
- 353 BENJAMIN, probably of Sommers, born November 14, 1775, died December 17, 1835.
- 354 HENRY.
- 355 ELIZABETH.
- 356 PRUDENCE, probably so named for his mother and sister.

125 Abraham Carpenter, son of John,⁴⁵ was born, probably at Musketa Cove, L. I., on December 27, 1738. His wife was Lydia,† daughter of Peter Totten, "Inn Holder," of North Castle. They were married September 20, 1759. He, too, was an inn-keeper, as well as having a farm at North Castle. His will is dated in 1780 and was proved September 10, 1784, at which time his daughters Freelove and Elizabeth were not 14.

Children.

- 357 STEPHEN, born 5d. 8mo. 1763.
- ~358 PETER, born March 15, 1765, died 1843.
- 359 FREELOVE, born October 12, 1767, died 1835.
- 360 ANNA, born 1769, died 1770.
- 361 JAMES, born August 4, 1772.
- 362 ELIZABETH, born January 22, 1773, died 1848.
- 363 DANIEL, born May 30, 1775, died 1840.
- 364 ABRAHAM, born September 10, 1777, died 1838.

*A singular circumstance may be noted here. In his will he appointed his wife and son Samuel as executors; *before the will was proved they*

- 365 ISAAC, born October 10, 1779, died 1836.
 366 JACOB, born October 10, 1779, died 1832.
 367 THOMAS, born January 3, 1782, died 1836.
 368 ELIZA.
 369 PHEBE.

128 Jacob Carpenter, son of John,⁴⁵ was born March 16, 1745. His wife was Rachel, daughter of Richardson Davenport. She was born April 28, 1753. She died February 4, 1836. He died August 28, 1830. They were farmers at Yorktown, Westchester County.

Children.

- 370 JOHN, born August 18, 1771.
 371 LYDIA, born March 3, 1773. She married Isaac, son of John Vail, farmer, Sommers. They had George, Jacob, Daniel, Abraham, Edgar, John, Elias, Wallace, Anna, and Ada who married Andrew Carpenter.
 372 RICHARDSON, born October 22, 1775.
 373 ABRAHAM, born October 3, 1777, married, 1803, Mary Waters. She was born July 20, 1785. They had a daughter Hannah, born May 18, 1804, who on May 19, 1824, married Joseph Miller. She (Mrs. Miller) died April 18, 1847, and her mother died July 2 of same year. Abraham Carpenter died January, 1804.

were deceased, and the Surrogate appointed the sons Henry and Benjamin with the daughter-in-law Abigail in their stead. (Vide Ulster County Records at Kingston, vol. D, p. 453.)

† Lydia, daughter of Peter and Freelove Totten, was born 27, 9, 1742. (Vide Purchase Minutes.)

The widow of Abraham Carpenter married William Carpenter, No. 77.

The will of Peter Totten, dated December 27, 1760, proved May 3, 1788, mentions his daughter Lydia, wife of Abraham Carpenter. (Vide Westchester Records, vol. A, p. 35.)

- 374 MARY, born September 6, 1779, married Daniel (or David) Birdsall, New York city. They had large family.
- 375 ISAAC, born April 2, 1781.
- 376 JACOB, born June 2, 1784.
- 377 JOSHUA, born June 13, 1787, married Phebe Powell, daughter of William and granddaughter of John of Long Island.
- 378 SARAH, born June 11, 1790,* married Gilbert, son of John Hunter of New Castle.
- 379 DAVENPORT, died in infancy.
- 380 ELIZABETH, died in infancy.

130 Zipporah Carpenter, daughter of John,⁴⁵ was born April 6, 1749. She married James Kipp, who because of his outspoken loyalty to King George was compelled at the close of the Revolution to emigrate to Nova Scotia. He was there accidentally drowned, and his widow subsequently returned to New Castle, Westchester County, and became the second wife of Caleb Carpenter (No. 72). "She died Feb 12, 1818 on the fifth day of the week about Eight O'clock in the evening, aged 69 yrs the 6th day of April." (See No. 72.)

132 Gilbert Carpenter, son of John,⁴⁵ was born September 14, 1754. His wife was Sarah, daughter of Robert Davenport (and he a brother of Richardson Davenport). They were farmers at Yorktown. His will was proved January 27, 1820. It makes bequests to his wife Sarah, his sons Robert, Jesse, William, and Gilbert,

*She had Gilbert, married Kate Thorn; Jacob, married Hannah Hazelton; Susan, married Thomas Quinby; Julia; Willett, married Eliza Gamong; Burling, married Rebecca Bancker; William, married Eveline Wallace; Alfred, married Deborah Gove and Milie Ferris.

his daughter Fanny and daughter Martha Lawrence and her children Elizabeth, Jordan, Jackson, Deborah, and William Lawrence, also to daughter Charity Birdsall. His will was dated November 10, 1819. (Vol. I, p. 288, Westchester Records.)

Children.

- 381 ISAAC, born about 1780.
- 382 MARTHA, married William Lawrence and had Jackson, Jordan, Deborah, William, and Elizabeth, and Amelia C., who married Caleb P. Carpenter, No. 844.
- 383 ROBERT.
- 384 WILLIAM or WILLETT.
- 385 GILBERT, married Hannah, daughter of Isaac and Lydia (Carpenter) Vail, No. 371.
- 386 FANNY, married Michael Harford and removed West. They had Fanny, married Martel Drew; Mary, married David Palmer.
- 387 JESSE, married Deborah Merritt.
- 388 CHARITY.

135 James Carpenter, son of Jacob,⁴⁶ was born at Red Springs, Musketa Cove, February 12, 1752. He was married three times: his first wife was Anne Underhill,* married about 1775; his second was Phebe, daughter of Penn Frost, married December 19, 1782, she was born November 1, 1765; his third was Dinah Cock.† He was a well-known and successful merchant in New

The will of James Carpenter is dated 20, 10, 1819, and was proved February 18, 1820. (Jamaica Wills, D, p. 278.)

* Anne Underhill was born December 3, 1755, and died December 14, 1775. She was daughter of John and Rebecca (Frost) Underhill and was 6th in descent from Captain John Underhill—viz.: Anne, John, Daniel, John, John, Captain John.

† Dinah died April 19, 1812.

York, as well as a farmer at Red Springs, where he died January 29, 1820.

Children.

- 389 JOHN, born December 7, 1775.
- 390 ANNE, born September 27, 1784, died unmarried.
- 391 JACOB, born January 23, 1787.
- 392 SARAH, born March 15, 1791, married Joseph Coles, November 14, 1813.
- 393 FROST, born February 16, 1794.
- 394 PHEBE, born August 19, 1798, married Col. George Coles.

140 **Joseph Carpenter**, son of Joseph,⁵³ was born about 1745. His will is dated 9d. 7m. 1794, and was proved December 12 of same year. It shows wife Mary, but no children are mentioned, his mother Elizabeth, his brothers Henry, Thomas, and Benjamin, his sisters Abigail Cook and Elizabeth Bennett, also his nephew Joseph Cook, son of his brother-in-law William Cook of New York. It is probable that it was at his house at Jericho where "Old Joseph Carpenter" died, 1776. The will says Joseph Carpenter of Jericho, Jacob Willetts, and Stephen Robbins were executors, and Peter Willis, Thomas Doxee, and Elias Hicks, witnesses.*

141 **Thomas Carpenter**, son of Joseph,⁵³ was born about 1750. He was a tailor by trade, residing in New York city. The Westbury Friends' Meeting Record says, "Thomas Carpenter of the city of New York, tailor, son of Joseph Carpenter, deceased, of Oyster Bay, mariner, was married to Hannah, daughter of Richard Alsop of Oyster Bay, 12d. 4mo. 1777." The witnesses were Richard and Sarah Alsop, Thomas Pearsall, Lewis Car-

* Jamaica Wills, vol. A, p. 238.

penter, Thomas Alsop, Jonas and Joseph Wood, Amelia Kirk, etc., etc. Another item says, Thomas Carpenter died 8d. 6mo. 1779. And still another records the marriage of his widow to Job Webb of Pennsylvania, 15d. 6mo. 1785. (Book A, p. 151.) The same record gives date of birth and name of the son of Thomas Carpenter, viz.:

395 ALSOP, born 8d. 11mo. 1778.

142 Lewis Carpenter, son of Joseph,⁵³ was born about 1752. The record of marriages of St. George's Church, Hempstead, L. I., has this entry: Lewis Carpenter of New York married Elizabeth Townsend of Oyster Bay, August 27, 1775; and the record of the First Presbyterian Church, New York city, shows that Elizabeth Carpenter, widow, was married to Robert Little, October 7, 1786. And "The Townsend Memorial" says that

Thomas Carpenter was received as a member of Westbury Meeting, 27, 11, 1776. (Book C, p. 164.)

Hannah, wife of Thomas Carpenter, was daughter of Richard and Sarah Alsop. She was born 18, 12, 1757. Her mother was daughter of Thomas Pearsall and was first married to Richard Mott of New York, and had son James Mott, born 8, 8, 1742, who married Mary, daughter of Samuel and Ann (Carpenter) Underhill, 5, 9, 1765. (Vide Westbury Minutes.)

Job Webb and his wife Hannah, mother of *Alsop Carpenter*, were living at De Ruyter near Skaneateles, N. Y., 1814 to 1827. (Vide Adam and Anne Mott, pp. 90, 107, 135.)

John Alsop, born 1753, brother of Hannah Webb (above), married, about 1780, Mary —, and had Robert, 1783, Thomas J., 1787, Sarah, 1792, Hannah, and Mary. For second wife he married Avis Slocum, widow of Sylvanus Folger, and also of Matthew Barnard. John Alsop went to Providence, R. I., and about 1777 came from there to Mamaroneck. In 1783 he went to Hudson and was one of its original proprietors. He afterwards removed across the river to Athens, where he lived many years. In 1827 he removed to his son's house at Scipio, where he died some years later. (Vide same, p. 210.)

she had three children by her husband Lewis Carpenter, and names them as

- 396 TOWNSEND, born 1778 (?).
- 397 THOMAS, born in New York city, January 5, 1780.
- 398 HENRY, born 1782 (?), died at Horse Heads, N. Y., 1865. He had son Townsend.
- 399 PHEBE,* probably born about 1784. She married Nathaniel Wright of Cornwall, N. Y.

"Lewis Carpenter, grocer, of New York. Charles Thorne of Oyster Bay appointed Administrator April 10, 1786."

Phebe, No. 399, was a daughter of Lewis Carpenter, 142, not of Robert Little. Mrs. Julia A. McKay, daughter of Lewis Carpenter, No. 890, well remembers her aunt Phebe (the above) and her husband Nathaniel.

Elizabeth Townsend was daughter of Henry and Anne (Wright) Townsend, and was born about 1750-'60. By her second husband she had *Phebe, Elizabeth, and Martha. Phebe married a Wright.* Martha married Henry Titus, and had a daughter Elizabeth, who married Joshua T. Cromwell, and she gives this account of her grandmother. (Vide Townsend Memorial, p. 186.)

There is no doubt but that Elizabeth (Carpenter) Little removed from New York city to Orange County, somewhere near Cornwall. I have a letter, dated February 1, 1885, from Mr. William T. Carpenter of Horseheads, Chemung County, N. Y. He says his grandfather was Lewis Carpenter, and that he (the grandfather) had brothers Henry and Townsend and three sisters. Mr. William T. Carpenter further says that he settled at Horseheads in 1818, and at that time there were *seven families* bearing the name of Carpenter in his immediate vicinity and neither family claimed relationship with the other. He says Townsend Carpenter had son Noah, who went West. I wrote several times between 1885 and 1887 to Mr. Carpenter for further information, but received no reply until January, 1887, when a letter came to me from J. H. Marshall of Horseheads, which stated that Mr. Carpenter was unfitted by reason of ill health to write me. Mr. Marshall sent me the name of James Carpenter of Wellsburgh, N. Y., who he says is "a member of one of the oldest Carpenter families here, and a very intelligent man," "also Lewis Carpenter of Athens, Pa., and Benj. Carpenter of Horse Heads, the three names representing the three branches of the original Carpenter families of this country." I wrote these parties but

146 **Thomas Carpenter**, son of Thomas.⁵⁵ While somewhat in doubt as to the correctness of this pedigree, yet I think the appearances justify me in placing it as herein noted. Thomas Carpenter was born on "Long Island" (near Huntington or Smithtown) in 1757. His first wife was Edith Bunce, married October 8, 1783, who died March 13, 1808, aged 46 years. He then, in 1821, married for his second Mrs. Mary Houseman.

Mr. Carpenter was a very prominent man in religious circles and also politically. He was for many years a member of the John Street Methodist Church and of the Sands Street Church, Brooklyn. He was Alderman of the second ward, New York city, a member of Assembly, warden of the port, etc., etc. He also was largely known as a wholesale grocer, doing business in Water Street and Fulton Street. He died April 7, 1825, universally respected and honored, and was buried by the side of his first wife in the grounds adjoining the Sands Street Church, Brooklyn. On the sale of this church in 1888 to the Brooklyn Bridge the remains were reinterred in the plot of Mark Fowler, Greenwood Cemetery. In Wakely's "Lost Chapters of Methodism" may be found an exceedingly interesting account of Thomas Carpenter.

received answer from James Carpenter only, and his answer gives no clue to the family of Lewis.¹⁴² But writing again to Lewis Carpenter, November, 1893, I received a letter from him in which he very clearly shows and states that he and William T. are brothers, sons of Thomas (No. 397), and that their grandfather was Lewis and had sons as above stated, and that his widowed grandmother married Robert Little of Orange County.

Thomas Carpenter and Leffert Lefferts, owners of the brigantine Susan and Polly, petition Congress for commission of duties, etc. Petition granted. (Vide Journal of Representatives, 1794, p. 103.)

The will of Thomas Carpenter is an unusual one, very short and to the point: gives estate to his wife, son Charles, daughter Sarah Russell, and to *William Carpenter's family*. Names Abigail Fowler, and gives his camblet cloak to Charles Fowler, provides payment to William Dando, Dr. Phæbus, and Abigail Fowler. Dated September 30, 1824, proved April 30, 1825. (New York Wills, vol. 59, p. 311.)

The children of Thomas and Edith (Bunce) Carpenter were

- 399^a THOMAS, born June 7, 1786, died April 19, 1808.
- 400 ABIGAIL, born in 1788. In 1804 she married Mark Fowler of Milford, Conn., and later of Brooklyn. She died in 1850. Their daughter Emily A., in 1829, married Theodore Victor, whose daughter Wilhelmine, in 1862, married James H. Frothingham, whose son is Theodore L. Frothingham of New York city.
- 401 SARAH, born 1790, married Abram Russell, a hardware dealer, Fulton Street, New York, and living at 121 Washington Square. They have daughter Hilah and son Fayette.
- 402 CHARLES WESLEY, born December 16, 1792.
- 403 WILLIAM, born about 1794. He married and had an only child, *Edith*, who married a "Bunce."
- 404 MARY ANNA, born February 1, 1796. She married William B. Skidmore and had two children, both of whom died in infancy. She died June 29, 1817.

148 Willett Carpenter, son of Francis,⁵⁶ was born at Tower Hill, R. I., June 17, 1772. His wife was Betsy

Willett Carpenter and his infant daughter are buried in the Willett burial-ground on his Boston Neck farm, where may also be seen memorial stones to nineteen Willetts, in six generations. The first is an old slate stone with cherubic effigies, bearing the name "Andrew Willett, 1712." (Vide Miss Esther B. Carpenter.)

The first National Convention for the nomination of President and Vice-President ever held in the United States was the Anti-Masonic Convention held in Baltimore, September, 1832, that nominated William Wirt for President. The committee for electors from Rhode Island were *Willett Carpenter* of North Kingston, and three others. 876 votes were cast for this ticket in Rhode Island.

Case (sister to Dr. Benjamin Case). He was a farmer at North Kingston, R. I., and inherited from his father the Willett estate at Boston Neck.

Children.

- 405 FRANCIS WILLETT, born 1803. He was a merchant in New Orleans, and died there 1835, unmarried. A memorial stone was erected to his memory in the Boston Neck grounds.
- 406 BENJAMIN WAIT CASE, born 1808. He also died in New Orleans, 1860, unmarried.
- 407 JAMES HELME, born February 14, 1810.
- 408 POWELL HELME, born 1812.
- 409 JOSEPH CASE, born 1806. He was a merchant at Boston Neck, and died unmarried, 1841.
- 410 A DAUGHTER, who died in infancy.

153 James Carpenter, son of Francis,⁵⁶ was born at Tower Hill, North Kingston, R. I., April 15, 1774. He was a silversmith by trade. His wife was Mrs. Mabel Rogers of New London, Conn.

Children.

- 411 JAMES.
- 412 FRANCIS.
- 413 ESTHER.
- 414 THOMAS.

168 Joseph Carpenter, son of Thomas,⁵⁹ was born at Rye, Westchester County, August 3, 1745. As appears in the record of Friends' Meeting at Harrisons, he was married 14, 12, 1768,* to Mary, daughter of John and Alice Clapp of Greenwich, Conn. She was born Febru-

*Isaac, Martha, Thomas, Martha, and Thomas Carpenter all sign as witnesses to this marriage. (Purchase Minutes.)

ary 3, 1750. "He was a man of sound mind and judgment, kind-hearted and benevolent, a prominent man in the county, and although 'a Friend,' he was an earnest supporter of the patriot cause, doing very much for the American army during the war, and was afterwards a member of Assembly," etc. He had a large and productive farm at Harrisons. As early as October 5, 1775, he made his will, but lived thereafter until June 12, 1812.

Children.

- 415 JOHN, born May 24, 1770.
- 416 WILLIAM, born July 7, 1772.
- 417 THOMAS C., born November 18, 1774.
- 418 DORCAS, born January 22, 1778, married William, son of Stephen and Abigail Cromwell or Cornell, farmers. She died November 16, 1827.
- 419 MARTHA, born October 18, 1780, married John Scheueman, farmer at Scarsdale. She died March 7, 1851 (or 1891?).
- 420 CHARLES, born February 8, 1783.
- 421 PHEBE, born January 15, 1785, married James Field,* farmer, Greenwich, Conn. She died March 1, 1839.
- 422 JOSEPH, born March 10, 1788.
- 423 SARAH, born February 4, 1790. Not married. Died June 10, 1869.
- 424 MARY, born November 13, 1795, married John Sands, farmer, Greenwich. She died July 27, 1872, and had Mary S., 1828, and Sarah C., 1831.

The farm of Joseph Carpenter, comprising three estates or tracts, was in 1871 sold to Mr. Joseph Park, firm of Park & Tilford, New York.

*He was son of Uriah and Mary Field, and they had Thomas C., 1806, Jane, 1808, Joseph, 1810, Edmond, 1813, William C., 1815, Sarah C., 1821, James, 1822, and Elias H., 1828.

169 James Carpenter, son of Stephen,⁶² was born about 1743. He resided in New York city, and was a tailor by trade. He died in New York, 1790.

Children.

425 STEPHEN, born about 1770. His wife was
—— Norman.

426 JAMES,	$\left. \begin{array}{l} \text{shipbuilder.} \\ \text{shipbuilder.} \\ \text{shipbuilder.} \end{array} \right\} \begin{array}{l} \text{As per New York} \\ \text{Directory for 1812.} \end{array}$
427 ANDREW,	
428 JOHN S.,	
429 SALLY.	
430 HENRY.	$\left. \begin{array}{l} \text{All are said to have lived in New} \\ \text{York city, but I find no further} \\ \text{trace of them, except as above.} \end{array} \right\}$

170 Andrew Carpenter, son of Stephen,⁶² born about 1745. His wife was Mercy Reynolds, daughter of General Joshua Reynolds. He was a soldier in Colonel John Mead's regiment, Captain James Greene's company. Enlisted at Flushing, L. I., in the Revolutionary War, and died at Fort Washington, 1778, of a fever contracted in the service. His widow afterwards became the wife of Stephen Fields.

Children.

430^a SALLY, born May 17, 1773, died unmarried.

431 STEPHEN.

432 DAVID CARPENTER, son of Andrew,¹⁷⁰ was born in Connecticut (near Port Chester, N. Y.) about 1777. He was a tanner and currier by trade. His wife was Rachel, daughter of Ambrose Greene. She was born 1777, her mother being Gulielma Penn Lester of Nine Partners, N. Y. Mr. Carpenter settled near Palmyra, N. Y., where he died and is buried. (Vide letter of his granddaughter, Mrs. Josephine G. Chappell of Rochester, 1896.)

171 Thomas Carpenter, son of Stephen,⁶² was born 1747. His wife was Elizabeth Haviland.* During the Revolution he was quartermaster under General Thomas. At the battle of White Plains, in a skirmish near Harrisons, the British surrounded a house which sheltered several Americans, including General Thomas and himself. They were all taken prisoners except Thomas Carpenter, who was left for dead; but by careful nursing he finally recovered, and for his bravery was made captain and then general. The British were led by Colonel Sim-

*She was daughter of John and Sarah (Sneathing) Haviland, so sister to John Haviland, who married Phebe Carpenter, 164.

The People of the State of New York by the Grace of God Free and Independent.

To Thomas Carpenter gentleman, Greeting. We reposing especial trust and confidence as well in your Patriotism, Conduct and Loyalty as in your Valour and Readiness to do us good and faithful Service Have appointed and constituted and by these Presents Do appoint and Constitute you the said Thomas Carpenter Second Lieutenant of Captain John Thomas jun. Company of Militia in the County of Westchester in the Regiment whereof Thomas Thomas Esquire is Coll. You are therefore to take the said Company into your charge and care as Second Lieutenant thereof and duly to exercise the Officers and Soldiers of that Company in Arms, who are hereby commanded to obey you as their Second Lieutenant, and you are also to observe and follow such orders and Directions as you shall from time to time receive from our General and Commander in Chief of the Militia of our said state or any other your Superior Officer According to the Rules and Discipline of War in pursuance of the Trust reposed in you and for so doing this shall be your Commission for and during our good pleasure to be signified by our Council of appointments. In Testimony whereof we have caused our seal of Military Commission to be hereunto affixed. Witness our Trusty and well beloved George Clinton, Esquire, our Governor of our State of New York General and Commander in chief of all the Militia and Admiral of the Navy of the Same by and with the advice and Consent of our said Council of appointments at Poughkeepsie the Twenty-eighth day of May in the Second year of our Independence and in the year of our Lord One thousand seven hundred and Seventy-eight. Passed the Secretary's office June 11th, 1778.

Geo. Clinton.

By His Excellency's Command, Abr^m B. Bancher, Secretary.

coe. He died at Harrisons in 1819. (See will, which was proved March 13, 1817. Westchester Records, Book D, p. 392.)

Children.

- 433 SALLY, born at Harrisons, 1774. She married Richard Willis, farmer, New Rochelle.
- 434 MARY, born at Harrisons, 1776. She married David Faulkner, sadler, White Plains.
- 435 THOMAS, born at Harrisons, 1779.
- 436 JOHN, born at Harrisons, 1782.
- 437 CHARITY, born at Harrisons, December 24, 1789. She married Jesse Baker of New Rochelle, and had daughter Sarah W., who married Robert P. Titus of Scarborough, N. Y.

176 Nathaniel Carpenter, son of Isaac,⁶⁴ was born at Harrisons, Westchester County, May 22, 1761. His wife was Dorothy,²⁵¹ daughter of Asa and Elizabeth (Shelley) Carpenter. She was born November 14, 1761,

New York's quota of troops, under the President's call, made March 30, 1808, was 14,389 of the militia.

General Carpenter's Brigade of Westchester County militia was attached to the First Division of Infantry, this division furnished a total of 2,065 men, as follows :

General Studiford's Brigade, New York, Richmond County,	1,160
“ Jackson's, “ Queens and Kings Counties,	275
“ Carpenter's, “ Westchester County,	370
“ Dering's “ Suffolk County,	260

2,065

The first regiment organized out of the above, April 17, 1809, had Thomas G. Smith of the county of Westchester for chaplain.

The second call of 13,500 men made April 15, 1812.

Carpenter's brigade furnished its quota.

and they were married April 5, 1779. She died October 25, 1829. He died at Rye, October 10, 1832.

Children.

- 438 JACOB, born May 6, 1780.
- 439 PHEBE, born November 26, 1782, married Peter Buckley, New York city.
- 440 ASA, born July 26, 1786, died March 4, 1789.
- 441 MARCIA, born April 5, 1787, married James Park, farmer, Rye.
- 442 LETITIA, born March 1, 1789, married Ludlow Treadwell, New York.
- 443 ISAAC, born January 9, 1793.
- 444 ELIZABETH, born June 30, 1794, died unmarried October 6, 1819.
- 445 SARAH, born December 4, 1797, married William Williamson, farmer, Bedford, N. Y.
- 446 NATHANIEL, born December 29, 1799, died November 3, 1826.
- 447 HANNAH, born August, 1802, died November 11, 1804.

177 Samuel Carpenter, son of Isaac,⁶⁴ was born about 1763. His wife was Hannah,²⁵⁰ daughter of Asa and Elizabeth (Shelley) Carpenter. They were married about 1783.

Children.

- | | | |
|--|---|------------------------|
| <ul style="list-style-type: none"> 448 ELIZABETH. 449 MARTHA. 450 HANNAH. 451 PHEBE. 452 DOROTHY. 453 DAVID. 454 ASA. | } | Nothing further known. |
|--|---|------------------------|

Nathaniel and William Carpenter appointed as committee to raise funds for firewood. (Vide Purchase Minutes, 2, 4, 1794.)

181 **Josiah Carpenter**, son of Isaac,⁶⁴ was born February 13, 1768. His wife was Charlotte, daughter of Henry and Elizabeth (Denton) Mead. She was born April 1, 1774, at Greenwich, Conn. They were married April 13, 1793. They were farmers at Harrisons, where all their fourteen children were born. He bought his farm in 1795 from Samuel, No. 207.

Children.

- 455 **MARY**, born December 19, 1793, married Thomas, son of Isaac and Phebe Cocks, October 20, 1827. She was his second wife. They resided at Chili, Monroe County, N. Y. His first wife was Martha T. Carpenter.⁴⁷⁸
- 456 **THOMAS**, born June 4, 1795.
- 457 **HENRY M.**, born December 13, 1796.
- 458 **MARTHA H.**, born December 4, 1798, married Thomas M., son of Robert and Sarah Sutton, September 19, 1821. He was a merchant, New York city.
- 459 **ISAAC**, born September 24, 1800.
- 460 **DORCAS**, born July 6, 1802. Not married.
- 461 **ARTEMAS**, born September 17, 1804.
- 462 **CHARLOTTE**, born December 29, 1806, died April 12, 1814.
- 463 **JOSIAH**, born September 3, 1808, died September 10, 1819.
- 464 **CHARLES M.**, born May 26, 1810.
- 465 **SARAH**, born Dec. 10, 1811, married Elias, son of Samuel and Letitia Barnes, farmers. They had son Samuel and daughter Lettie.
- 466 **WILLIAM S.**, born July 30, 1814.
- 467 **CHARLOTTE**, born January 14, 1816, married Joseph Carpenter.⁹⁷⁰
- 468 **JAMES**, born September 23, 1819, died September 22, 1835.

182 Stephen Carpenter, son of Isaac,⁶⁴ was born about 1763. Although but a lad at the time of the Revolution, he was courageous and brave, helping to protect his father's house from the "Skinners" and other marauding bands. He and his brother Isaac carried the news to Horse Neck, Conn., of the approach of the British at the beginning of the battle of White Plains. Part of this battle was fought in a rye field on his father's farm and near the house (about three miles from White Plains), and he and Dorothy Gale (his future wife) helped dress the wounds of the soldiers. He married Dorothy, daughter of Griffen Gale. They were farmers at New Castle, Westchester County. His will was proved October 21, 1843. (Vide Westchester Records, Book Z, p. 440.)

Children.

- 469 JOSIAH.
- 470 ISAAC.
- 471 ANDREW.
- 472 FREELove, died young.
- 473 STEPHEN. Stephen Carpenter, Jr., of New Castle. Will proved March 10, 1834. (Westchester Records, Book P, p. 216.)
- 474 CHARLES, died young.
- 475 JOSEPH G., born May 20, 1808.
- 476 JACOB.

183 Isaac Carpenter, son of Isaac,⁶⁴ was born at Harrisons 16, 4, 1771. His wife was Lydia, daughter of Elnathan and Martha (Weeks) Thorne.* He was a farmer at Harrisons, where he died 1826. Lydia Thorne was born 23, 8, 1774.

Children.

- 477 ELNATHAN, born 16, 4, 1797, died young.
- 478 MARTHA, born March 28, 1799. She married

Thomas, son of Isaac and Phebe (Underhill) Cocks, September 20, 1820. They settled at Chili, Monroe County, N. Y. She died December 18, 1825. They had Lydia, born 1821, Phebe, born 1823, Isaac, born 1824, and Thomas Carpenter, born November 18, 1825, died March 24, 1875.

479 SARAH, born 30, 10, 1800, died 1833.

480 JOHN THORNE, born 13, 4, 1803.

481 PHEBE, born 5, 6, 1805, married Townsend Carpenter, No. 297.

482 MOSES, born 26, 7, 1807.

483 JAMES, born 22, 3, 1810, died November 20, 1832, aged 22 years.

484 AARON, born 10, 6, 1812.

485 WILLIAM THORNE, born 2, 4, 1813.

486 ISAAC, born 25, 9, 1817.

184 **Thomas Carpenter**, son of Isaac,⁶⁴ was born about 1775. His wife was Sarah Gale, sister to Dorothy, the wife of his brother. They had daughter

487 ESTHER, born at Harrisons about 1800. She married Nicholas Gedney, cartman, N. Y.

185 **Sarah Carpenter**, daughter of Zeno,⁷⁰ was born at Musketa Cove, L. I., March 5, 1746. On January 13, 1764, she married William, son of Joseph and Mary Latting. Their home was at Lattingtown, Queens County, L. I., where they had a farm. She died March 30, 1812. Her husband died eight days previously. Their children were, *Jacob*, Ethelinda, Zeno, Thorne, Charles, Hannah, and Jordan. The son *Jacob* was the one who in 1813 brought suit to set aside the will of his grandfather. See No. 70.

186 Thorne Carpenter, son of Zeno,⁷⁰ was born at Musketa Cove about 1748. On February 14, 1769, he married Mary, daughter of Daniel and Hannah (Latting) Kirby. She was born October 28, 1752, when (as the family record states) "her father was 22 and her mother 17 years of age." He, Thorne Carpenter, died about 1772, and his widow on June 6, 1774, married Jordan, son of Daniel and Ann (Carpenter) Coles. The children of Thomas Carpenter were

488 HANNAH, born Feb. 1, 1770, died Aug. 22, 1790;
married Caleb Coles (as per Mr. Bowne).

489 THORNE, born March 10, 1772.

Thorne Carpenter is thus mentioned in the will of Joseph Latting : "My granddaughter Mary Coles, who had been the wife of Thorne Carpenter, and her two children, Hannah and Thorne," dated August 24, 1775. (New York Wills.)

Jordan Coles was born March 4, 1750. He was a prominent man at Red Hook, Brooklyn, where he was engaged in milling. The Brooklyn Directory for 1823 says: "Jordan Coles and Thorne Carpenter, millers." He died August 1, 1829. His widow died December 4, 1841, aged 89 years, 1 month, 6 days.

"We hear from Long Island that on Saturday, the 29th ult., as Dr. William Lawrence, of Musquito Cove, was returning from this city in a sleigh, wherein were with him Mr. Jordan Coles and Mrs. Carpenter, widow of Mr. Thorne Carpenter, when they got near home in descending a long steep hill where a large rock projects in the road, the horses taking fright, ran violently down the hill when one of them running against the rock was killed dead on the spot, and the people thrown out of the sleigh. Mr. Lawrence escaped with little hurt, Mr. Coles was considerably hurt, and Mrs. Carpenter much more—it was feared at first she would have lost an eye, but it is since hoped they may recover without any material injury." (Vide Holt's New York Journal and General Advertiser, February 10, 1774.)

It is said that they had been to New York to purchase the wedding outfit, and were on their return when the accident occurred.

Dr. William Lawrence was brother to Jordan. (See No. 317.) He, Dr. William, married Phebe, daughter of Joseph and Mary (Butler) Latting. He lived in the house lately rebuilt by the Duryeas directly opposite the lower mill-pond at Glen Cove. (D. H. C.)



1



3



4



5



2



6



7

VIEWS IN AMESBURY, ENGLAND.

1. The Abbey. Residence of the Lord of the Manor, Sir Edward Antrobus.
2. Priory Church, one of the oldest in England.
3. "George Inn," built from material of the old Monastery.
4. Stone archway, two miles from Amesbury.
5. "George Inn," built from material of the old Monastery.
6. Bridge over the Avon.
7. Bridge over the Avon.

189 **Thomas Thorne Carpenter**, son of Zeno,⁷⁰ was born about 1752. His wife was Susannah Lawrence. They were married not far different from 1780. He was the executor of his father's will, by which the farm of his father descended to the children of said executor. He died 1838-39.

Children.

- 490 **PHILA** (a daughter). No further trace.
- 491 **MARY**, married a Gurney of Monsey, Rockland County, N. Y. See obituary in Christian Advocate.
- 492 **ELIZABETH**. Nothing further.
- 493 **ZENO**, born at Cornwall, December 1, 1799.
- 494 **WILLIAM PENN**, married, wife's name unknown. They had one son, who died unmarried.
- 495 **THOMAS THORNE**, died unmarried.
- 496 **ISAAC LAWRENCE**.

190 **Rhoda Carpenter**, daughter of Zeno,⁷⁰ was born about 1760. She married January 26, 1779, Captain Abraham Cocks. She for second husband married Henry Reynolds and resided at Canterbury, Orange County. And her third husband was Samuel Seaman. There were no children by either marriage.

191 **Caleb Carpenter**, son of Zeno,⁷⁰ was born about 1765. He was a sea-faring man, was married and had children who all died young, and he died shortly after the death of his wife, on a return voyage from Canton, China, three days after leaving that port on a vessel of which he was mate.

In the New York Directory of 1811 to 1826 the names of Thomas T., Zeno, and Isaac L. Carpenter appear as ship-carpenters, corner of Cherry and Montgomery Streets, New York.

196 Zeno Carpenter, son of Zeno,⁷⁰ was born about 1763. His wife was Hannah ——. They resided at Canterbury, Orange County, but aside from the names of his children I have thus far been unable to learn anything.

Children.

- 497 HENRY.
- 498 CALEB.
- 499 MARY.
- 500 URSULA ANN.
- 501 JACOB.
- 502 CORNELIA.

197 Daniel Carpenter, son of Zeno,⁷⁰ was born about 1750-2. At the outbreak of the Revolution he went to Long Island, where he remained until its close. His wife, whom he appears to have married on Long Island, was Sarah Merritt. After the war he returned to Rye, Westchester County, "and lived where Mr. James Weeks lived" (1870); "from there he removed to a farm on what is now Grace Church Street, extending to Fox Island." He died about 1830.

Children.

- 503 GILBERT, born November 10, 1772.
- 504 DANIEL.
- 505 HANNAH, married Francis Secor of Rye. They had son, *Zeno Carpenter Secor*, who in 1855 was a ship-chandler at 68 West Street and 118 Broadway, New York, and *he* had daughter Mary E., who married Isaac P. Smith. They reside at 45 West 76th street, New York city.
- 506 RHODA was born during the Revolution and died unmarried.
- 507 MARIA.
- 508 THORNE or Merritt was lost at sea.

509 JACOB.

510 PETER.

511 ZENO. A Zeno Carpenter died about 1832 and left son Abraham C. Carpenter. Jacob Bell was appointed administrator and guardian September 25, 1832. (New York Wills, Vol. 31, p. 18; Inventory December 27, 1832, Bundle 39, New York Surrogate's office.)

512 MERRITT.

513 SYLVANUS and Rhoda were buried at East Chester.

514 ELIZABETH, died unmarried.

199 Benjamin Carpenter, son of Caleb,⁷² was born at New Castle, Westchester County, April 1, 1762. His wife was Freelove Fowler. He was a farmer at Clintondale, where he died in 1839.

Children.

515 HENRY, born about 1786.

516 FOWLER.

517 MOSES.* He was a cabinet-maker. He married Hannah Sands.

518 SARAH. Not married. She died 1834.

519 ANN, married John Lawrence, near Rochester, N. Y.

520 PHEBE, married William Cornell, near Rochester, N. Y.

521 JANE. Not married.

522 ZENO.

202 John Crane Carpenter,[†] son of Caleb,⁷² was born October 20, 1771. His wife was Amy, daughter of

*A Moses Carpenter was member of convention in 1801, New York, held at Albany October 13-27, to settle controversy between the Governor and Council.

†Named for Judge John Crane.

Josiah and Elizabeth (Forman) Green.* She was born January 7th, 1781, married February 16, 1799. He died September 10, 1828. She died July 8, 1851. They were farmers at Clintondale, Dutchess County.

Children.

- 523 LEONARD, born at New Castle November 8, 1799.
- 524 EMEROY, born March 5, 1801.
- 525 WILLIAM GREEN, born October 24, 1802.
- 526 JACOB, born November 4, 1804. Not married.
- 527 JOHN GREEN, born 1812. Not married.
- 528 CALEB, born February 5, 1808.

205 **Caleb Carpenter**, youngest son of Caleb,⁷² was born October 24, 1778. His wife was Elizabeth Lamoireaux of New Rochelle. They were farmers living at Clintondale. He died December 3, 1814; "he was buried at the Stone Meeting burial-grounds."

Children.

- 529 PHEBE, born about 1805, married Nathaniel Van Tassel, farmer near Rochester, N. Y.
- 530 AMY, married Thomas Van Tassel, farmer near Rochester, N. Y.
- 531 ISAAC, born about 1794. His wife was Sally Cornell. He removed to near Rochester, was a farmer. Children's names not learned. He died June 3, 1886.

206 **Wright Carpenter**, son of Samuel,⁷³ was born at North Castle, Westchester County, about 1750. He was a blacksmith by trade, and about the time of his marriage he removed to Orange County, where on the Wal-kill he had land and a saw mill. His will is dated Sep-

* She was the daughter of William and Phebe (Carpenter) Forman (see No. 76).

tember 18, 1784, and was proved January 1, 1785;* it shows wife Mercy — and the following children:

532 MARY ELIZABETH, married James White before 1784, as per her father's will.

533 REBECCA.

534 WRIGHT, born about 1770.

207 Samuel Carpenter, son of Samuel,⁷³ was born at North Castle, Westchester County, just after the death of his father in 1754. The appearances are that his mother and children removed to Long Island during the Revolutionary War. The records of St. George's Church at Hempstead show that Samuel, on November 17, 1781, was there married to Esther, daughter of William and Rachel (Coles) Hopkins. After the peace they returned to Westchester County, where Mr. Carpenter purchased a farm at Greensburgh, on which he resided until his death. His will was proved September 23, 1822, and names his wife Esther, son William \$600, son Coles \$1700, and to daughters Phebe and Esther each \$250.

Children.

535 WILLIAM, born at North Castle, 1783.

536 COLES.

537 PHEBE.

538 ESTHER. An Esther Carpenter of Greensburgh, will proved December 12, 1842.

538^a BENJAMIN.

538^b RACHEL.

*Vide N. Y. Wills, vol. 37, p. 389. Nicholas Carpenter, a witness. Wright Carpenter to Zeno Carpenter, mortgage on 50 acres at Rye Ferry, bounded east by John Hawkins, west by land of Gilbert Merritt, deceased, south by Grace Church Street, and north by Byram River; also 12 acres known as Fox Island, bounded north by lands of Gilbert Merritt, deceased, southerly and easterly by Byram River, and westerly by lands of Andrew Shuck. All to secure the sum of 300 pounds. Dated April 10, 1784. Recorded May 27, 1784. (Jamaica Records, vol. C, p. 62.) Amos Morell and Thomas Carpenter, Witnesses.

214 **Zeno Carpenter**, son of William,⁷⁷ was born May 18, 1762. His first wife was Lydia Clark. She died December 6, 1813. He then married Sarah Hoag. She died December 16, 1835. He was a minister of the Friends' Society, and a deeply religious man.

Children.

- 539 BETHANY, married Henry Barmore. She died April 5, 1854.
- 540 ZENO, died October 18, 1818.
- 541 SARAH, died March 3, 1826.
- 542 SUSANNA, died in infancy.
- 543 RUTH, died in infancy.
- 544 ELIZABETH, died January 22, 1816.
- 545 CLARK, born January 18, 1801, died November 13, 1888.
- 546 LYDIA, died December 5, 1813.

213 **Seaman Carpenter**, son of William,⁷⁷ was born February 10, 1760. His wife was Sarah *Seaman*, who was born August 30, 1771. They were married on March 19, 1791, and were residents of Saratoga County. He died August 30, 1842. She died September 19, 1806.

Children.

- 547 JOHN, born December 21, 1793.
- 548 SARAH, born January 20, 1797.
- 549 RUTH, born October 14, 1799, married Asa Barker of Barkersville, and their son William C. of Poughkeepsie furnishes this line.
- 550 HIRAM, born December 14, 1801.

223 **Willett Carpenter**, son of Archealus,⁷⁸ was born at North Castle, Westchester County, August 6, 1756. He was "a loyalist" during the Revolutionary struggle, being a Colonel in De Lancey's Battalion, and, as a conse-

quence, at the close of the war was compelled to leave the country. He had been married only a short while. His wife was Mary Davenport. They left New York in the ship *Cyrus*, September, 1783, for St. John, New Brunswick (accompanied by the entire family of his father). On the voyage his wife gave birth to their son Willett, who, as far as I can learn, was their only child. He became an extensive ship owner, and afterwards, in partnership with David Hatfield, was a prosperous merchant at St. John. He was a communicant of Trinity Episcopal Church, St. John, and a man well known in the community for his ability and honest dealing.

Children.

551 WILLETT, born at sea on frigate *Cyrus*, September, 1783.

225 Coles Carpenter, son of Archealus,⁷⁸ was born at North Castle, Westchester County, May 23, 1761. His wife was Elizabeth, daughter of Benjamin Birdsall of Queens County, L. I. She was born January 16, 1765. They were married July 20, 1788. She lived to a great age, being over one hundred years old at the time of her death. (Her mother was Rachel Carpenter.) With his father's family (Archealus) he came to New Brunswick* in 1783 and located his farm and homestead at "Rich-

Mr. J. W. Lawrence, President of the New Brunswick Historical Society, has gathered many historical reminiscences concerning these loyal refugees (of which his ancestor was one). He has published his gleanings under the title of "Foot-Prints 1783-1883, or, Incidents in the Early History of New Brunswick." McMillan, Prince William Street, St. John, is the publisher. Mr. Lawrence sends me a picture of "Old Trinity" Church, where Willett Carpenter worshipped.

*These "refugees" in their exile did not forget their "old homes," as may plainly be seen in the names they gave to their "new homes," "Queens County," "Hempstead," etc., etc. "Carpenter's Post Office" is in Queens County, N. B.

mond Corners," Queens County, N. B., where he died (1808?).

Children.

- 552 BENJAMIN, born April 14, 1790, died unmarried, 1860.
- 553 PHEBE, born April 25, 1794, died unmarried.
- 554 RACHEL, born November 27, 1792, married James Springer of Grand Lake; was living 1884.
- 555 ARCHEALUS, born November 3, 1795, married Eleanor Ebbett.
- 556 REBECCA, born March 28, 1797, married her cousin Thomas Carpenter, and removed to Boston. She was living in Halifax, 1888.
- 557 HANNAH, born January 1, 1800, married an Andrews or Denton.
- 558 BIRDSALL, born March 25, 1802.
- 559 COLES, born October 29, 1804. He married Sarah Sypher, September 25, 1828.
- 560 ELIZABETH, born April 19, 1807, married in 1827 to Samuel Bishop.

230 **Thomas Carpenter**, son of Archealus,⁷⁸ was born February 1, 1775, and with his father settled in New Brunswick, 1783. His wife was Catharine Shaw. He was a farmer in Queens County, N. B., and all his children were born there.

Children.

- 561 JOHN, born August 4, 1796, died same year.
- 562 SARAH, born March 22, 1798, married Robert Smith.
- 563 WILLIAM, born January 28, 1800.
- 564 TIMOTHY, born March 11, 1802.

- 565 PHEBE, born May 12, 1804, married Thomas Goulding.
 566 REBECCA, born June 17, 1806, married Isaac Merritt.
 567 ARCHEALUS, born May 1, 1809.
 568 AMY, born June 8, 1811, married George Gerow, March 7, 1832, of Woodstock, N. B.
 569 ELIZABETH, born September 26, 1813, married Samuel Jones Carleton of St. John, N. B.
 570 THOMAS WELLINGTON, born April 12, 1818.

236 Benjamin Carpenter, son of Silas,⁷⁹ was born at Greenwich, Conn., 4d. 12mo. 1776. His wife was Phebe Weeks, daughter of James and Sarah Weeks. She was born October 27, 1777. They were married February 20, 1806. He died 23, 1, 1824.

Children.

- 571 CHARITY, born 4d. 5mo. 1808. She died January 27, 1824.
 572 SARAH, born 3od. 6mo. 1810. She married John T. Carpenter (No. 480).
 573 SILAS, born 21d. 6mo. 1813. He died 21, 6, 1813.
 574 ESTHER JANE, born 28d. 8mo. 1818, married William Carpenter (No. 485).

242 Jotham Carpenter, son of Benjamin,⁸⁰ was born at North Castle, August 26, 1763. His wife was Susannah, daughter of Aaron and Mary Forman. She was born March 8th, 1764, being, as the record states, one of

The will of Benjamin Carpenter of Rye was proved 1825, and the will of his widow Phebe was proved May 6, 1834, and shows daughters Sarah and Esther Jane, and her brothers Benjamin and Jesse K. Weeks.

a pair of twins, the other having been still-born. They were married 1784, and were farmers at North Castle.

Children.

- 575 MARY, born December 18, 1784, married Nathaniel Paine, near Utica, N. Y.
- 576 SARAH, born December 1, 1786, married Andrew Merritt, cartman, New York city.
- 577 PHEBE, born September 2, 1789, married Bailey Paine, Lansingburgh, N. Y.
- 578 ANN, born April 17, 1792, married Jesse Mosier, New York city.
- 579 AARON FORMAN, born August 22, 1794.
- 580 HANNAH, born March 8, 1797, married Seaman Mosier and Benjamin Underhill, Greensburgh, N. Y.
- 581 BENJAMIN, born October 7, 1799.
- 582 CHARITY, born May 10, 1802. Not married.
- 583 JANE, born December 30, 1804, married Thorne Griffen, New York city. She was living 1884.
- 584 JOHN JOTHAM, born May 26, 1808.

243 Timothy Carpenter, son of Benjamin,⁸⁰ was born June 7, 1769. His wife was Sarah Hoag. They were farmers, Pittstown, Rensselaer County, N. Y.

Children.

- 585 BENJAMIN, born probably about 1800.
- 586 EZEKIEL.
- 587 SILAS.
- 588 SARAH.
- 589 HANNAH.
- 590 PHEBE.

244 John Carpenter, son of Benjamin,⁸⁰ was born December 19, 1775. His wife was Susan Paine, Pittstown, Rensaelaer County, N. Y.

Children.

- 591 LYDIA.
- 592 CHARITY.
- 593 LUCRETIA.
- 594 BENJAMIN.
- 595 STEPHEN.
- 596 JOHN.
- 597 GEORGE.
- 598 WILLIAM.
- 599 CHARLES.
- 600 MARY.
- 601 SUSANNAH.

246 John Carpenter, son of Timothy,⁸¹ was born at North Castle, Westchester County, May 18, 1763. His wife was Susanna Tripp. They were married* April 14, 1784. He was a farmer at Greenwich, Conn., where he died April 22, 1842. His will was proved 1843.

Children.

- 602 HANNAH, born about 1785, married Samuel Willetts of Harrisons.
- 603 SARAH, born about 1787, married Gilbert, son of David and Susannah Dickerson, February 14, 1821.
- 604 ELIZABETH, born about 1790. Not married.
- 605 MATILDA, born about 1792, married John, son of Jesse and Phebe Sutton of Harrisons, farmers.

247 William Carpenter, son of Timothy,⁸¹ was born at North Castle November 20, 1768. His wife was

* Timothy, William, Abigail, and Joseph Carpenter are witnesses to the marriage. (Vide Purchase Meeting Records.)

Deborah, daughter of Reese* and Hannah (Robbins) Cock. She was born January 23, 1767. They were married January 20, 1788. She died November 7, 1826. He died September 15, 1836, and his will was proved February 15, 1837. They had a large and very productive farm at Pleasantville, Westchester County.

Children.

- 606 REESE, born October 12, 1789.
- 607 PHEBE, born March 20, 1791.
- 608 TIMOTHY, born August 27, 1792.
- 609 DAVID ROBBINS, born July 11, 1794.
- 610 FERRIS, born May 3, 1796.
- 611 HANNAH, born January 18, 1798, married Aaron Sutton, farmer, Coffins Summit, Dutchess County.
- 612 SARAH, born July 23, 1799, married William Smith, Harrisons. She died July 15, 1843.
- 613 WILLIAM, born April 22, 1801.
- 614 JOHN H., born February 17, 1803. His wife was Amelia Darrow. He died June 3, 1827. No children.
- 615 DANIEL FERRIS, born March 4, 1805.
- 616 JOB R., born April 23, 1807.

249 Asa Carpenter, son of Asa,⁸³ was born at White Plains, Westchester County, about 1760, where he married Patience Barnes. He purchased a farm at Vergennes, Vermont, and became a resident of that town.

Children.

- 617 RICHARD, born about 1785.
- 618 ELIZABETH.

*"Rees Cock," son of John Cock, of Oyster Bay, was married to Hannah, daughter of Jeremiah Robbins, of Oyster Bay, L. I., 3 day, 3 month, 1762. (Vide Westbury Meeting Records.)

255 Powell Carpenter, son of Benedict,⁸⁴ was born at New Castle, Westchester County, February 1, 1770. On October 9, 1794, he was married to Lucy Kellam of Paupac, Pa. She was born March 10, 1779. In 1794 he located at Ninthtown, Ontario County, N. Y., from which place he removed to Wheatland, Monroe County, in March, 1809. There is an excellent sketch of Powell Carpenter in "The Pioneers of Western New York," by John Kelsey, Rochester, 1854, and also in "History of Phelps and Gorham's Purchase." Mr. Carpenter died January 5, 1853.

Children.

619 EZRA, born June 24, 1796.

620 IRA, born March 11, 1798.

621 POWELL, born December 7, 1802.

622 CHARLES F., born July 3, 1809.

623 THOMAS JEFFERSON, born July 15, 1807.

624 BENJAMIN BOWEN, born June 12, 1813.

There were five others who died young or without heirs.

259 Daniel P. Carpenter, son of Benedict,⁸⁴ was born August 22, 1781. His wife was Annie Ketcham. We can give no better or plainer genealogical account of him than he himself gave in a letter dated at "Orion, Michigan, July 11, 1849," which is as follows:

Dear Sir: My father's name was Benedict Carpenter, and his father was Benedict. My father's family comprised five daughters & three sons, viz.—Catherine, Hannah, Phebe, Iaziah, & Abigail (all of whom married and had children), Powell, Benedict, & Daniel (two of whom married and had children). Benedict was not married; he died May 8, 1849, aged 69 years, 8 months, and 19 days. I am the youngest of the eight, and shall be 68 years old the 22d of August. I was married in New Cornwall, Orange County, N. Y., in the year 1807. We had eight children,—five girls & three boys. Four of the daughters married and had children; two of them live in Hartsville, Steuben County, N. Y., and the other one in Greenwood in same County, but she died June 18,

1849. My oldest child, Mary, was born April 17, 1808; Benedict R. Carpenter was born April 17, 1810; Hannah was born February 14, 1813; Abigail was born March 15, 1815; Lucy was born August 26, 1817; Powell was born October 11, 1820; Sarah Ann was born January 30, 1823; Charles K. was born January 23, 1826. Benedict is married and lives in Waterford, Oakland County, Mich. Charles is married and has one son, Clinton; he lives in Orion, Oakland County, Mich. Sarah Ann is married and has two children, Susan & Charles. I lost my wife February 19, 1848, aged 61 years, 5 months, and 25 days. Abigail died June 2, 1840, aged 25 years, 2 months, and 27 days. Powell died July 6, 1845, aged 24 years & 9 months, lacking 5 days. My wife and I lived together over 40 years; we had eight children, lived to bury two, and see six married and well settled, for which I am very thankful to God my Saviour, who is the Saviour of all men and especially them that believe. If I have not given the record so you can understand I will try to be more explicit. Yours with esteem, wishing you may succeed in your great task. Pray God to assist, for he is able & willing.

D. P. Carpenter.

Children.

- 624 MARY, born April 17, 1808. She married Hiram Powell of Hartsville, Steuben County, N. Y., and had large family.
- 625 BENEDICT K., born April 17, 1810.
- 626 HANNAH, born February 14, 1813, married a clergyman named Dewey. She died about 1890, leaving several children.
- 627 ABIGAIL, born March 15, 1815, died 1840. Not married.
- 628 LUCY, born August 26, 1817, married Stephen Amidon. She died 1870, leaving sons Albert, Charles, and a daughter.
- 629 POWELL, born October 11, 1820, died 1845. Not married.
- 630 SARAH ANN, born January 30, 1823, married Robert G. Rudd. She died at Detroit, Mich., 1890. Had son Charles W., and daughter Etta, who married Elihu W. Bullard of Chicago.
- 631 CHARLES K., born January 23, 1826.

263 Levi Carpenter, son of Daniel,⁸⁵ was born at Somers, Westchester County, N. Y., 21, 10, 1774. He was a farmer and wheelwright. All his life was spent in his native town. He had a special adaptiveness for devising ingenious farming implements, and several times visited Washington in the interest of his patents. Probably the best known of these was the "L. C." plough-share, which for many years was in popular demand. His wife was Fanny, daughter of Pell Sutton. She was born August 20, 1776, and died December 23, 1865. Mr. Carpenter died December 4, 1852. They were members of the Friends' Society, and highly respected in the community.

Children.

- 633 THOMAS D., born about 1797.
- 634 WINIFRED S., born January 20, 1800, married William Carpenter.⁸²³
- 635 BAILEY, born about 1802.
- 636 EMELINE, born July 8, 1803, married John Pugsley, and had four children, viz.: Fanny, Elias, Hiram, and Mariette. The last named married James W. Carpenter.¹³⁸¹
- 637 PELL, born about 1806. Went to New Orleans about 1833. Nothing further known.
- 638 CAROLINE, born about 1808, married Samuel Tompkins.
- 639 PAMELIA, } twins, born about 1811. Pamela
- 640 CORNELIA, } married David Mallett, and had Isabella, George, and Dora. Cornelia married Eaton Kipp and had daughter Niletta, who married Augustus Burdick.
- 641 PETER ROE, born August 23, 1814.
- 642 ESTHER, born about 1816. Not married.

264 James Carpenter, son of Daniel,⁸⁵ was born 9d. 9mo. 1776. He was a farmer at Somerstown,

where he died 1840. His wife was Phebe Underhill, daughter of John and Sarah (Thorne) Underhill. She died 1846.

Children.

- 643 CORNELIUS, married Jane Waterbury and has son Adelbert of Sing Sing.
- 643^a HARRIET, married Edward Maurice, two children.
- 643^b HANNAH, married David Pugsley, two children.
- 643^c PHEBE, married Elias Pugsley, two children.
- 643^d ANN AUGUSTA, married John Secor, one son.

271 Daniel Carpenter, son of Daniel,⁸⁵ was born 26, 2, 1794. He was a blacksmith and farmer at Somers-town. His wife was Sally Tompkins.

Children.

- 644 ZENO, born about 1814. He married Clarissa, daughter of Samuel Whiting of Stamford, Conn. She was born November 19, 1818.
- 644^a WASHINGTON, who married and had large family of children, but name and whereabouts unknown.
- 644^b AUGUSTUS, married and had family. Nothing further known.

272 John Carpenter, son of Joseph,⁸⁶ was born at Harrisons about 1770. His wife was Mary, daughter of Isaac Webber, she being then the widow of Thomas Hopkins. He (John) was a mechanic at Purchase, Westchester County.

Children.

- 645 JASPER.
- 646 MARY. Not married.
- 647 ABIGAIL, married Jonathan Sniffen of Harrisons. She died 1846.

- 648 CATHARINE, also became the wife of Jonathan Sniffen.
649 THOMAS HOPKINS, married Harriet Wilson. No children.
650 ISAAC WEBBER.
651 DAVID.
652 JOSEPH, farmer at White Plains; wife Mary Little.
653 NATHAN.

275 David Carpenter, son of Joseph,⁸⁶ was born about 1780. His wife was Betsy Carpenter.²⁸⁹ They removed to Southold, Suffolk County, L. I.

January 9, 1832. He bought 23 acres at Southold for \$1300. (Vide Riverhead Records.) His will, dated November 8, 1858, proved September 4, 1860, gives to wife Betsy \$200 per year, to son Warren his house, etc., to son Enoch F. and his wife Mary property in Greenport, etc. In case Warren dies without issue then his share to go to his brother's children. (Vol. 7, p. 277, Riverhead Surrogate's office.)

Children.

- 654 ENOCH F., born July 21, 1817.
655 WARREN, born April 24, 1822.

276 Jesse Carpenter, son of Joseph,⁸⁶ was born about 1785. His wife was Anna, daughter of Samuel and Molly Whiting of Darien, or Stamford, Conn. She was born November 17, 1813.

Children.

- 656 HARVEY, born 1816, died September 9, 1821.
657 CHARLES H., born February 7, 1822, Darien, Conn.
658 CLARISSA.
659 ANN ELIZABETH.

282 Elisha Carpenter, son of Jonathan,⁸⁷ was born November 15, 1786. His wife was Lettia M., daughter of Giles and Lydia Seaman. They were married May 18, 1809. He was a printer in New York city, where he died May 12, 1863.

283 Benedict Carpenter, son of Jonathan,⁸⁷ was born at Scarsdale, Westchester County, May 5, 1791. His wife was Phebe, daughter of Joseph and Phila Griffen. She was born February 16, 1805, married October 18, 1832. He died September 24, 1873. She died April 12, 1892. They were farmers at Scarsdale, where the family still reside.

Children.

- 660 ESTHER G., born August 30, 1833, married April 15, 1858, Edmund Titus. He was born 1831, died October 11, 1892. Has daughter Lizzie, who married Henry W. Sackett.
- 661 CHARLES, born January 7, 1836.
- 662 JONATHAN HORTON, born June 10, 1838.
- 663 RICHARD ELISHA, born January 21, 1841, married November 17, 1864, to Mary W. Titus.
- 664 PHEBE JANE, born April 10, 1844.
- 665 BENEDICT, born June 16, 1847.

284 Joseph Carpenter, son of Jonathan,⁸⁷ was born September 3, 1793. His wife was Margaret W.,* daughter of Isaac and Sarah Cornell. They were married Septem-

*She was granddaughter of John and Alice Cornell, born November 18, 1793, so great-granddaughter of Joseph and Phebe Cornell, and great-great-granddaughter of Richard Cornell (or Cornwall) of Long Island.

ber 15, 1814, and had a large farm at Scarsdale. He died June 1, 1872. She died May 29, 1874.

Children.

- 666 ESTHER, born July 20, 1815, married Moses, son of Joseph and Hannah Pierce of Pleasantville. She died March 26, 1900.*
- 667 JONATHAN, born November 9, 1816, married Phila Jane Benedict, January 11, 1862. No issue. He died at New Rochelle, 17, 8, 1900, in his 84th year.
- 668 DORCAS, married William, son of Stephen and Margaret Cornell.

287 Haydock Carpenter, son of Elijah,⁸⁸ was born at Plattekill, Ulster County, N. Y., May 7, 1783. His wife was Deborah, daughter of Nehemiah Selleck and Millicent Betts. She was born June 3, 1787, and died September 2, 1856. He was a carpenter by trade, and also had a farm at Clintondale.

Children.

- 669 SELLECK, born December 23, 1805.
- 670 LOIS, born November 14, 1807, married Henry P., son of Isaac Sutton of Clintondale. She died June 2, 1841. No children.
- 671 AARON, born December 9, 1809. He was a carpenter by trade. Married Mary, daughter of Jabez Hull. They removed to Virginia. No family.

*Pierce—At her home, Pleasantville, N. Y., Third month, 26th, 1900, Esther Carpenter Pierce, widow of Moses Pierce, in the 85 year of her age. Relatives and friends are invited to the funeral at Chappaqua Meeting House, Third month, 28th, at 1:30 p. m.

Pierce—Suddenly, of pneumonia, March 24, 1900, Margaret Carpenter, daughter of Esther C. and the late Moses Pierce, of Pleasantville, N. Y. Relatives and friends are invited to attend the funeral at Chappaqua Meeting House, on March 28, at 1:30 p. m.

- 672 ROBERT, born July 22, 1812.
 673 MARY, born October 22, 1814, married James, son of Josiah Hartshorne, farmers at Clintondale.
 674 WILLIAM, born March 22, 1817.
 675 JOHN, born November 4, 1819.
 676 DEBORAH, born March 8, 1822, died at Clintondale, January 16, 1848.
 677 OLIVE B., born May 14, 1825, died at Clintondale, August 12, 1838.
 678 MILLICENT, born July 6, 1827, died at Clintondale, June 2, 1853.
 679 DAVID, born June 28, 1832. Was a physician.
 680 GEORGE ALEXANDER, born March 24, 1824.

290 **James Townsend Carpenter**, son of James,⁸⁹ was born at Purchase, Westchester County, January 21, 1783. His wife was Hannah, daughter of Gilbert and Abigail Fowler. They were married September 10, 1840. He was a silversmith by trade, and resided at Purchase.

291 **Enoch Carpenter**, son of James,⁸⁹ was born September 29, 1786. His wife was Sophia, daughter of Gilbert and Susanna Lane. He was a grocer, New York city. He had a residence at Harrisons, Westchester County. His will was proved January 26, 1831, in which he mentions his wife, his brothers James and Ezra, and the following

Children.

- | | |
|----------------|--|
| 681 EMMA. | } Appear to be of North
Castle, 1845. |
| 682 DAVID L. | |
| 683 ANN ELIZA. | |
| 684 JAMES G. | |

293 **Ezra Carpenter**, son of James,⁸⁹ was born February 23, 1789. His wife was Esther, daughter of Stephen and Hannah Barnes. They were married August 14, 1811. He was a blacksmith and farmer at Purchase, and had son

685 JAMES, born August 27, 1813.

295 **Job Carpenter**, son of James,⁸⁹ was born September 5, 1794. His first wife was Phebe, and his second Maria, both daughters of James and Lydia Underhill.* He was a farmer at Purchase.

Children.

686 ALONZO, born August 30, 1830. Is a resident of Sing Sing; married Miss South.

687 MARIA, born December 31, 1832, married ——— Lawrence.

688 ELIZABETH, married her cousin, James Carpenter, No. 684.

689 HELEN, died young.

690 SUSAN, married James Black.

297 **Townsend Carpenter**, son of James,⁸⁹ was born May 19, 1800. He was a grocer in partnership with his son Isaac in Spring Street, New York, corner Dominick Street. His wife was Phebe, daughter of Isaac¹⁸³ and Lydia Carpenter. She was born 5, 6, 1805. They were married October 5, 1823. She died at Purchase, Sep-

*Lydia Underhill, 268, was daughter of Daniel, 85, and Leah Carpenter. She married James Underhill and had eight children. After her death Mr. Underhill married her sister Tamar, 269; they had one son. Of these children four married Carpenters, viz.: *Phebe, Maria, Jane, and Daniel.*

tember 1, 1884, aged 80 years, having survived her husband, who died June 29, 1868.

Children.

- 691 ISAAC THORNE, born January 10, 1825. Living at 45 Dominick Street, New York, 1900. Not married.
- 692 DAVID R., born April 10, 1827, died December 28, 1849. Not married.
- 693 ADELIA A., is living (1900) at 45 Dominick Street, New York. Not married.

298 John Carpenter, son of Abel,⁹⁰ was born, probably in New York city, about 1783, and is no doubt the same one who is named in the New York Directory for the year 1811 as a ship-carpenter, residing at 104 Bedlow Street, which is also believed to be the home of his father, as well as that of his brother *Robert*,²⁹⁹ but no further trace is found.

299 Robert Carpenter, son of Abel,⁹⁰ was probably born in New York city about 1785. Wife's name is not known. (I have written many times to the family, but they never answer.)

Children.

- 694 RICHARD F., who is a director in the Kings County Savings Bank of Brooklyn, with residence at 403 Berry Street and also at Southold, L. I. He has a daughter Hannah.
- 695 CARMAN R.
- 696 JOHN REEVE.
- 697 ELIZABETH.

300 Richard Carpenter, son of Abel,⁹⁰ was born about 1790. He was a ship-carpenter, and as such is mentioned in the New York Directory for 1819. His wife was Maria Southworth of Brooklyn.

Children.

698 JOSEPHINE, born 1836.

699 JOHN, born August 16, 1837.

700 RACHEL JOSEPHINE, born June 21, 1840.

701 MARY ELIZABETH, born February 3, 1842.

302 Israel Carpenter, son of Samuel,⁹¹ was born, probably on Long Island, about 1785. He came with his parents to White Plains, and on February 15, 1809, he married Amelia Horton. They had

702 REBECCA, born October 18, 1812. She died December 18, 1816.

703 HANNAH F., born about 1816. She married Thomas Lawrence of New York city.

304 Mott Carpenter, son of Samuel,⁹¹ was born 1893. He was a blacksmith at White Plains, but like his father went to Long Island for a wife, she being Maria, daughter of Wright and Mary Frost.

Children.

704 WILLIAM F., born July 10, 1815, wife Elizabeth Baker, of New York. He was a tobacco dealer at 250 Henry Street, New York, 1862.

705 REBECCA, born September 3, 1819.

706 EDWARD F., born March 31, 1824. Builder, 217 Delancey Street, 1862.

707 SAMUEL M., born March 23, 1826.

306 Robert Carpenter, son of Jacob,⁹⁴ was born about 1760. His wife was Sarah Crawford. They removed

from Westchester County and settled at Duaneburgh, Schoharie County, N. Y.

Children.

- 708 RUTH, married Abraham Carpenter.⁷⁸³
- 709 CATHARINE, never married.
- 710 MARY, married Willett Kipp.
- 711 DEBORAH, married Caleb Carpenter.⁷⁸⁶
- 712 JACOB, married Catharine White, and she afterwards married William Whipple.
- 713 CALEB, married Maria Sternbergh.
- 714 DAVID, married Judith Wilber.
- 715 PHEBE, married James Carpenter.⁷⁹⁴
- 716 JANE, married William Case.
- 717 BETSEY, married Joseph Wing.
- 718 SALLY, married Jedediah White.

316 Elizabeth Carpenter, daughter of Coles,¹⁰³ was born at Duck Pond, Musketa Cove, L. I., about 1758. She married Daniel, son of John and Martha Searing, of Searingtown, L. I. He was born June 28, 1759. They removed to "Mott Haven," Westchester County, where for many years he was a pattern-maker in the foundry of Jordan Mott, who was a near relative of his wife. They had several children, who still are known in the vicinity of Mott Haven; one was Alfred Searing, also a pattern-maker and afterwards a plumber.

318 Deborah Carpenter, daughter of Coles,¹⁰³ was born May 6, 1766. She married Jesse, son of Joseph and Freelove (Weeks) Coles. He was born September 5, 1757. He was a soldier of the Revolution, doing good service in the American army. He was taken prisoner while carrying a message to General Washington and was confined many months in the prison ship at the Wallabout. He was also one of the first Methodist class-

leaders at Musketa Cove. Their marriage license is dated March 20, 1781, and they were married a few days later. They then removed to Greensburgh, Westchester County. They had a large family.* One daughter, Sarah Ann, married James S. Carpenter of Glen Cove. Mrs. Deborah Coles died March 27, 1837, and it is said that she exacted a promise from her husband that after her death he should marry her sister Freelove (then the widow of Rev. John Searing), and in accordance with the promise he did soon after marry her. He lived but a short while afterwards, dying January 11, 1839. His children were *Phebe*, married John Van Gelder, *Sarah Ann*, married James S. Carpenter,⁷²⁸ *Carpenter*, *Stephen*, *David*, *Benjamin*, *Joseph*, and *Jesse*.

317 Morris Carpenter, son of Coles,¹⁰³ was born at Duck Pond, Musketa Cove, February 28, 1761. His wife was Abigail, daughter of Jordan and Ruth (Mott) Lawrence. The marriage license is dated July 17, 1780; they were married October 25, 1781. In 1785 they sold their place at Musketa Cove and removed to "Middle Patent," New Castle, Westchester County, where he purchased a large farm (161 acres). His wife Abigail died March 14, 1816, and a little while afterwards he married Mary, the widow of John P. Horton. He sold his farm and removed upon that of his wife, where he continued until his death, October 10, 1826.

He was a good man, a devoted Christian, and one of

*Their son Carpenter Coles was an early settler at Norway, Herkimer County, and built the first grist-mill there. (Vide History of Herkimer County.)

Jesse Coles bought his farm, about 1½ miles east of Tarrytown, from Aaron Burr, July 2, 1791. Joseph was his executor and came in possession of the farm in 1839, and in 1865 sold it to Robert Knapp and removed to Tarrytown, where his son, Abraham D. Coles, now resides, 1900.

the early members of the Methodist Church at North Castle, where he was buried beside the grave of his first wife, but no memorial stone was erected to mark their graves. The following record is from a leaf of his Bible, now in the possession of his granddaughter, Mrs. Abigail

The will of Jacob Mott, 1803, shows daughter Ruth Lawrence and her children, William, Mirriam, and Deborah; granddaughter Phebe Mott, daughter of Joseph, deceased; my unfortunate daughter Mirriam, wife of Benjamin Birdsall; grandson Benjamin M. Birdsall; granddaughter Abigail Carpenter, wife of Morris; sons Jacob and Joseph; granddaughter Abigail Kirby; granddaughter Phebe, daughter of son Richard; grandson Elisha, son of Richard; Elizabeth Smith, widow of Samuel, of Poughkeepsie; grandsons Jacob and Joseph, sons of Richard. (Vide Jamaica Wills, vol. B, p. 287.)

Jordan Lawrence was brother of Dr. William Lawrence of Musketa Cove; their parents were Obadiah and Sarah Lawrence. Jordan Lawrence married Ruth Mott, November 9, 1763. (Vide St. George's Church Records, Hempstead, L. I.)

Morris Carpenter and Abigail his wife mortgaged to "Peter Thorny Craft" one tract of land with dwelling and $2\frac{1}{2}$ acres, the other of $13\frac{3}{4}$ acres, beginning at the northeast corner of Benjamin Thornycraft's land on the west side of the highway that leads from Musketa Cove to the plains, so southerly to land formerly belonging to *Capt. Coles Carpenter*, deceased, etc., etc. Dated April 7, 1784-86. Benjamin Thornycraft, Isaac Doty, Jacob Colwell, witnesses. (Vol. C, p. 236, Jamaica Records.)

On November 25, 1826, Jacob Smith, son-in-law of Morris Carpenter, was appointed administrator of his estate. (Vide Westchester Wills, vol. D, p. 209.) His farm was sold to Walter Sutton for \$4,000 and proceeds equally divided among his seven children.

LAWRENCE FAMILY.

Thompson's History of Long Island gives an account of John, Thomas, and *William Lawrence*. I give the following, in addition, concerning

William Lawrence, who died in 1680. By first wife (name unknown) he had *William*, John, and Elizabeth. By second wife, who was Elizabeth, daughter of Richard Smith (commonly called Bull Smith) he had Mary, Thomas, Joseph, Richard, Samuel, Sarah, and James. (This second wife became the wife of Governor Carteret of New Jersey.)

William, always known as Major Lawrence, married, about 1680, Deborah, daughter of Richard Smith, and had William, Richard, *Obediab*,

(Lyons) Hobby of Bedford, at whose house I copied it in the summer of 1883.

Children.

- 719 JORDAN, born December 17, 1782, died July 22, 1783.
- 720 COLES, born March 3, 1785.
- 721 RUTH, born August 1, 1787, married Abijah Merritt of Mt. Kisco.
- 722 ELIZABETH, born April 30, 1790, married Jacob Smith of North Castle, farmer.
- 723 GLORIANNA, born April 18, 1792, died young.
- 724 BENJAMIN, born September 28, 1795, died March 23, 1803.
- 725 WILLIAM, born September 18, 1798.
- 726 SARAH, born April 22, 1802.
- 727 MIRRIAM, born July 20 (other date torn off). She married Samuel Youngs, a cartman of New York city. She and her entire family are dead.

319 **Benjamin Carpenter**, son of Coles,¹⁰³ was born about 1769. When about 20 years of age, in good health, robust and strong, with a prospect of many years of usefulness, he stood a chance of taking the small-pox from a sick neighbor. So, as was the advice of the practitioners of that day, he was inoculated with the virus and taken to a lonely building to spend the time of sick-

Daniel, Samuel, Joshua, Adam, Elizabeth, Caleb, Stephen, and two others.

Obediah, married Sarah — and had Dr. William, Deborah, Mary, Sarah, Samuel, *Jordan*, and Obediah.

Jordan, married Ruth, daughter of Jacob Mott; they were married November 9, 1763, as per record of St. George's Church, Hempstead. Their daughter Abigail married Morris Carpenter (see No. 317), October 25, 1781, as per records of St. George's Church.

ness; but like many an other one so inoculated it brought a sure and speedy death, an event in this case which for many years caused a pang of sorrow in the family circle, as he was a young man of unusual promise and one from whom they had hoped much. It is said that his death was the means of greatly helping to put a stop to the inhuman practice.

320 Latting Carpenter, son of Coles,¹⁰³ was born at the old Benjamin Carpenter homestead situated at Duck Pond, on the southerly side of the highway leading from Musketa Cove village to Oyster Bay, on December 21, 1771. When he was about six months old his father removed to the farm then owned by the Walton family, which before that was owned by "Joseph Carpenter," "the first," "second," and "third," and on this farm of 223 acres, afterwards known as the Latting Carpenter farm, he continued to reside until 1856, a period of 84 years.

The wife of Latting Carpenter was Martha, daughter of John and Martha (Smith) Searing* of Searingtown, Queens County, L. I. She was born September 14, 1774, and they were married on Sunday morning, April 29, 1792, the Rev. Dr. William Phœbus officiating.†

* John Searing and Martha Smith were married January 11, 1756, as per record of St. George's Church, Hempstead, L. I. He was born May 28, 1734; she was born January 5, 1737 (both ages Old Style reckoning). He was the son of Daniel, and grandson of James. Martha Smith was daughter of James Smith, whose wife was Sarah, daughter of Thomas Carman. John Searing died October 25, 1811, his wife Martha died January 10, 1819; they had 12 children, viz.: Samuel, 1756, Sarah, 1758, Daniel, 1759, James, 1761, Ruth, 1763, Susannah, 1765, Mary, 1767, Jemmima, 1771, John, 1769, Martha, 1774, Jane, 1776, Rebecca, 1779.

† He was at this time living in a part of Latting Carpenter's house. The marriage took place at the house of the bride at Searingtown; they

At about this time (1794) he purchased from his brother Morris his right, title, etc., to the farm, paying to his sisters the sums left them under the will of their father, and so became sole owner with his mother to the estate. By reason of the war the farm had in a measure "run down," but he so diligently attended to every needed detail that he very soon had paid every assumed obligation, and brought the land to such a state of productiveness that it was known as one of the best properties in the town. Having nearly a mile of frontage on Hempstead Harbor, it was easily accessible, and the products of the farm were thus cheaply conveyed by sloops to New York city. As his sons grew to manhood they (like the sons of the former owner) chose "following the water"; so for them a sloop, "The Ambassador,"* was built. The timber was cut on the farm, and she was framed, finished, and launched from its shores under their immediate supervision and handicraft. These interests all harmonized and brought prosperity. But aside from all these matters Latting Carpenter was a man worthy of more than a passing notice. In early manhood he had united with the Methodist Episcopal Church. At 18 years of age he with his sisters, under the preaching of Rev. Ezekiel Cooper, became convinced that this society were doing good work for the Master, and at the old

then walked to the church (a short distance), listened to a sermon from Dr. Phœbus, and after service returned by wagon to the home of the bridegroom at Musketa Cove, as per letter of Mrs. Mary D. (Carpenter) Hammond. See portrait and sketch of life of Dr. Phœbus in Warriner's "Old Sands Street Church," pp. 92-95.

* This vessel was launched in a "little cove," then protected by an outside beach from the waters of the harbor. This cove has now entirely disappeared, but is well remembered by the writer of this sketch. "The Ambassador" was named for Paul's saying (see Ephesians 6, 20). My father Benjamin Carpenter was her first captain. She was a very successful vessel, and was still in commission or use up to about 1865, when she was destroyed by fire.

Searingtown Church they together decided to strive for a better life, and for many years afterwards they were known as "the Methodist Family." With his brother-in-law, Rev. John Searing, he visited Riverhead, Comac, etc., forming classes and organizing societies, while also nearer home he was relied upon as class leader and exhorter to the societies at Searingtown, Hempstead Harbor, and Musketa Cove.

In this good work he continued all his life. His home was the stopping-place for Methodist preachers. A horse was always at their service, and every good thing that the farm or bay produced was cheerfully provided for them as fellow laborers doing the Master's work.

Martha, the wife of Latting Carpenter, was indeed a worthy helpmeet. She was one of ten thousand; words but poorly convey her real worth, her godly walk, her tact and good motherly care. She lived for her husband and children, and died revered by them, regretted by neighbors, and missed by the community. She died September 1, 1855, aged 81 years, lacking 13 days.

Three score years and three of married life
With never a single word of strife !
With thought and aim that seemed as one,
Their work of life was well and truly done.
Early to Christ themselves they gave,
And endeavored others then to save,—
Blessed indeed !— for "they died in the Lord,"
Died as they lived ! ever trusting in his word.

After the death of his wife he concluded to sell the farm and remove to the village of Glen Cove, to be nearer the church and also to lighten the burden from farm cares. So in 1856, after an occupancy of 84 years, the farm passed into other hands and is now the site of the prosperous village of Sea Cliff with its thousands of summer residents. He built a very comfortable and commodious residence at the corner of School Street and Cottage Row,

Glen Cove, but only lived a short time after its completion, as on February 24, 1858, he departed this life, aged 86 years, 2 months, and 3 days. He was buried by the side of his wife in a plot set apart for a burial-place before the sale of the farm. This plot was the southeasterly corner of the farm, but is now nearly the center of Sea Cliff village.

When Latting Carpenter died every one knowing him mourned the loss of a "good man." On the day of the funeral the stores and places of business in the village were closed, the church was crowded to overflowing, all intent to do honor to the memory of one so justly worthy of the homage shown.

Children.

- 728 JAMES SMITH, born January 13, 1793.
- 729 SARAH, born August 22, 1794.
- 730 BENJAMIN, born January 15, 1796.
- 731 JOHN SEARING, born December 4, 1796.
- 732 JANE, born April 9, 1799.
- 733 ELIZABETH, born April 5, 1801, died August 16, 1802.
- 734 COLES, born December 24, 1802.
- 735 LATTING, born April 16, 1805, died April 18, 1805.
- 736 ELIZABETH, born July 30, 1806.
- 737 FANNY ANN, born September 20, 1808.
- 738 LATTING, born April 14, 1811.
- 739 WESLEY, born April 18, 1813, died same day.
- 740 MARY DEBORAH, born October 7, 1814. She is the sole survivor (1901).
- 741 CHARLES WESLEY, born February 20, 1818.

*This family record is taken from the Bible of Latting Carpenter, now belonging to the writer hereof.

A few words will not be amiss regarding the farm and household of Latting Carpenter as the writer remembers it, from say 1836 to 1856. There was annually produced tons of hay, acres of corn, wheat, rye, oats, buckwheat, flax, etc. Apples, pears, peaches, plums, and cherries all were in greatest abundance. Herds of cattle supplied milk, butter, cheese, and winter meat; swine, chickens, ducks, geese, and turkeys were about without number; and one had only to go to the shore at low tide and gather oysters, clams, scollops, or mussels by the bushel, or at high tide drop a line and draw up delicious bass, blackfish, flounders, mackerel, and a dozen other varieties of the finny tribe. The sportsman could take his gun and in a little while return with a dozen wild-ducks, or maybe a wild-goose or brace of rabbits, woodcock, quail, or snipe. All these I have seen brought in from the farm or adjacent harbor. Hospitality was with the family a cardinal virtue; not alone to friends was there a welcome, but with an equal attention the wayfarer received food or bed. Every night and every morning the family gathered at prayer, and never a meal without its "grace before and after meat." There was no unnecessary labor on the Sabbath; it was a day of holy calm and rest. Attendance at church was often by walking two miles or more, but about as often the neighbors gathered at the house to hear preaching from the "circuit rider," who knew well where to stop over a Sunday for an audience and a well deserved rest for self and horse. To see all the eleven children with their children gathered together on a Christmas was a sight not soon to be forgotten. I have seen several such family reunions at the old homestead. On one occasion I believe every member but one was present; they numbered about 50 in all, and none seemed to enjoy the occasion more than the aged grand- and great-grand-parents. (D. H. C.)

321 Freeloze Carpenter, daughter of Coles,¹⁰³ was born 1774. She married John, son of John and Martha (Smith) Searing (a brother to wife of Latting Carpenter). He was one of the earliest Methodist preachers on Long

In the burial-grounds attached to the Searingtown Methodist Episcopal Church is to be seen the memorial stone erected to the memory of above. By a curious mistake no mention is made that "Freeloze Coles" was the wife, first, of Rev. John Searing, by whose side she sleeps,—so that many have wondered who "Freeloze Coles" was. The stones are close to the easterly side of the church. I made the following copy of them.

REV. JOHN SEARING
died Oct 29. 1815
aged 46 years

FREELOVE COLES
died Oct 17. 1843
aged 69 years

Island, and all through his later life was intensely engaged in work for the church of his choice. His early death was a cause of great regret to his brethren, for he seemed endowed with a true and devoted spirit in preaching the Gospel. His home was in Searingtown, where he died October 29, 1815. His widow, about 1838, married Jesse Coles of Tarrytown (see No. 318). She died October 17, 1843, aged 69 years.

327 Leonard Carpenter, son of Benjamin,¹¹³ was born at Newburgh, Orange County, about 1766. His wife was Bridget, daughter of Isaac Belknap of Newburgh. He with his brother Jacob were shipbuilders. Afterwards, in 1800, they bought from Cadwalader Colden the patent* for the ferry to Fishkill and New Windsor, which they continued to own and run until their death. They were also largely engaged in mercantile pursuits, contributing to the growth and prosperity of Newburgh in a greater measure than can now be estimated.

Children.

- 742 BENJAMIN, born February 14, 1793.
- 743 BETSEY.
- 744 ISAAC B. Not married. Resided in Newburgh.
- 745 JANE B. Not married. Mentioned as treasurer of Newburgh Sunday-School Society, 1863.
- 746 ALEXANDER B.
- 747 SARAH (or Lydia S.). Not married. Resided at Newburgh (1857).
- 748 CYNTHIA W., married Francis Crawford of Newburgh. Resided at Detroit, Mich., 1859.

*They paid \$2,500 for this patent, and in 1826, Bridget, widow of Leonard, sold same to their son Alexander, and on same day Alexander and Jane sold to Isaac. (Vide Rittenberger's History of Newburgh.)

A Daniel Carpenter and Martin Wilsie ran this ferry in 1782-1802. Leonard Carpenter was trustee of Newburgh 1806-1815, as was also Isaac Belknap, jr.

329 **Henry B. Carpenter**, son of Benjamin,¹¹³ was born at Newburgh, 1771. He was a shipbuilder in New York city. His wife was Anna Lockwood of New York city (her father was a goldsmith and jeweller). They were married 1800. He died 1824. She died 1839.

Children.

- 749 HENRY, died young.
- 750 CAROLINE. In 1838 she married Rev. De Forrest Ely; died 1882.
- 751 MILLINGTON L., born July 20, 1818.
- 752 JANE, married George C. Bush.
- 753 MARY, married Rev. Dr. Paris.
- 754 ADALINE, married B. F. Culver.

338 **Luff Carpenter**, son of Wright,¹¹⁹ was born at Marlborough, Ulster County, about 1770. His wife was Zeuriah Dunham of New Brunswick, N. J. He was a shipbuilder in New York city.

Children.

- 755 LUDLOW, died in New Orleans, unmarried.
- 756 JULIA, married D. M. Hedges, printer, New York city.
- 757 CAROLINE, married Jesse Foster of Westchester. They removed to the West.
- 758 RUTH, died unmarried.
- 759 LOUISA, married Captain Andrew Skiddy and then H. H. Jones, both of New York. She was living 1884.
- 760 HARRIET, married a Willis of Oswego, and then went to Milwaukee, Wis.

340 **Mary Carpenter**, daughter of Wright,¹¹⁹ was born about 1775. She married *Charles Tooker* of Newburgh, and had *Daniel*, *Helen*, and *Martha A.* Martha A. was born 1814 and married Benjamin Pryor of Marlborough, and to her (1884) I am indebted for this account of the families of Joseph Carpenter.³⁸

341 **Mobery Carpenter**, son of Wright,¹¹⁹ was born about 1776. His wife was Anne Merritt of Marlborough. He was a sloop-captain on the Hudson River, sailing for thirty years between Marlborough and Dey Street, New York city. One of his sloops was the noted fast sailer "Tom Hoyt"; another was the "Victory."

Children.

- 761 JOSIAH, sloop-captain, Marlborough.
- 762 LEONARD, farmer at Marlborough.
- 763 CHARLES L., born 1809.
- 764 JAMES, merchant at Marlborough, 1884.
- 765 ALTHEA. Not married.
- 766 CECILIA, born 1810, died June 3, 1891.
- 767 ANNE D., born 1811, died July 7, 1895.

344 **Joseph Carpenter**, son of Wright,¹¹⁹ was born about 1780. His wife was Margaret Golden* of Mount Pleasant, Westchester County. They were farmers at Marlborough, N. Y.

Children.

- 768 LOUIS O., died 1873.
- 769 JOHN.

* A Joseph Carpenter of Newburgh married Martha Elizabeth, daughter of David E. Fowler. She was born December 11, 1792, and died May 10, 1854. (Vide Newburgh Records.)

- 770 GILBERT, living in Newburgh, 1884.
- 771 ANN MATILDA, married James Van Nostrand,
long time President of Merchants' Bank,
New York.
- 772 AMANDA,† married Rev. James Sherwood of
Duchess County, editor of Home Magazine.
- 773 MARTHA, married Joseph Van Nostrand of
Brooklyn.
- 774 LUCINDA.
- 775 MARGRETTA.

346 Latting Carpenter, son of Wright,¹¹⁹ was born about 1790. For a number of years he was a captain of sloops, one of them being the "Intrepid," sailing between Newburgh and New York. In 1818 to 1824 he resided at No. 11 Sullivan Street, New York, and with his brother Leonard had a grocery store corner Washington and Beach Streets. He was appointed administrator of his brother Leonard in 1826 and soon afterwards removed to Newburgh, where he died about 1850, aged 60 years. His will is recorded in New York city.

Children.

- 776 LEONARD, who removed to the far West and
there died.
- 777 HANNAH, deceased.
- 778 MARGARET, married Gershom Thorne of Marl-
borough. Living there 1884.

† George Rice Carpenter, a son of Rev. Charles C. Carpenter of Andover, Mass., married Mary Seymour of New York. She was a granddaughter of Amanda Carpenter, No. 772, wife of Rev. James Sherwood. As Mr. George R. Carpenter is a descendant of the Rehoboth line, his marriage forms again a union of the two branches. (See Carpenter Memorial, p. 732.)

353 **Benjamin Carpenter**, son of Benjamin,¹²¹ was born November 14, 1775. He was a farmer at Somers, Westchester County. His wife was Martha Weeks. She was born May 8, 1785. They were married February 17, 1803. She died September 19, 1831.

Children.

- 779 HENRY, born May 16, 1804, died May 6, 1884.
780 ROBERT N., died 1882.

357 **Stephen Carpenter**, son of Abraham,¹²⁵ was born at North Castle, Westchester County, "5d. 8mo. 1763." He was by trade a tanner and currier, having also a farm at North Castle, and in his will, which was proved October 21, 1843, he calls himself "a carpenter." This will mentions his wife Phebe and daughter Amy the wife of Nathaniel Hyatt. He was thrice married; his first wife was Amy Conklin, to whom he was married February 10, 1783, as per records of Christ Church, Salem; his second Catharine Van Wart, and his third Phebe Green. He died "5d. 10mo. 1843."

Children.

- 781 AMY V. She married Nathaniel Hyatt. They had thirteen children, viz.: Maryette, Catharine A., Nathaniel, Carpenter, Morgan, Warren, Ferdinand, Abraham, Ward, Charles, Stephen, Jackson, and Frank.
782 ELIZA.

Mr. William Carpenter of Amawalk, Westchester County, writes me that these children married as follows: *Warren* married Catharine Washburn; *Catharine* married Thomas Carpenter⁸²¹; *Ferdinand* married Alice Archer; *Morgan* married Emily Secor; *Carpenter* married Elizabeth Bird; *Abraham* married Ann Pugsley; *Maryette* married Samuel Washburn; *Stephen* married Derinda Townsend; *Jackson* married Eliza Powell.

358 **Peter Carpenter**, son of Abraham,¹²⁵ was born at North Castle, Westchester County, N. Y., about 1764. His wife was Deborah, daughter of Caleb and Maplet Haight. She was born 1763. He died 1833. His will was proved October 28, 1833, and mentions his wife Deborah and the following

Children.

- 783 ABRAHAM, born November 28, 1785.
- 784 FREELOVE, married Nathaniel Merritt, farmer.
- 785 CALEB.
- 786 SARAH,* married John Young, farmer.
- 787 CATHARINE,† married Nathaniel Young, cartman, New York.
- 788 LYDIA, married Joseph, son of Sutton Reynolds, farmer, and had Edward, Eliza, and Lydia.
- 789 MAPLET, married Sutton, son of Sutton Reynolds, farmer.
- 790 ANN H.,‡ married Walter Sutton, farmer at North Castle.
- 791 ZENO, died young.
- 792 JESSE, }
- 793 THOMAS, } Twins.
- 794 JAMES.
- 795 STEPHEN.
- 796 EDWARD.
- 797 SETH, died young.

*Sarah Young had sons Carpenter, Truesdell, Hiram, Nathaniel, and daughters Catharine and Sarah.

†Catharine Young had sons De Witt, Jackson, Asa W., Jesse C., John W., Harrison, and daughters Mary, Deborah, Eliza, Emiline, and Lydia.

‡Ann H. Sutton had sons Henry, William, and Walter, and daughters Maria, Deborah, and Elizabeth.

359 Freelove Carpenter, daughter of Abraham,¹²⁵ was born about 1769. She married Daniel Marshall, farmer at Yorktown, Westchester County. They had Thomas, married Phebe Hunter, and they had Peter C.; Eliza, married De Witt Young; Ira, married Martha Palmer; Asa, married Mary Birdsall; Phebe, married William Davenport, and they had Mary, who married Horace Carpenter,¹⁴⁰⁸ and Ira, who married Ann Eliza Carpenter.

361 James Carpenter, son of Abraham,¹²⁵ was born at North Castle, August 4, 1772. He was a farmer and also a tanner and currier, residing at North Castle; he died 1858. His wife was Elizabeth, daughter of Joseph Totten.

Children.

798 JOSEPH, born April 15, 1800.

799 ZOPHAR, born August 5, 1805.

363 Daniel Carpenter, son of Abraham,¹²⁵ was born about 1774. He was a farmer at Pleasant Valley, and a fuller by trade. His wife was Fanny Hawks (or Hawks-hurst). Married 1799.

Children.

800 EDMUND, born September 28, 1800.

801 ASA, born February 11, 1802, married Mary Tweedy.

802 DANIEL H., born November 2, 1806.

803 PHEBE JANE, born November 27, 1813. She married James H. Mills, March 24, 1840.

364 Abraham Carpenter, son of Abraham,¹²⁵ was born about 1776. His wife was Anna Barmore (or Bowman). He was a cordwainner and farmer, and removed to Ohio, settling about forty miles north of Cincinnati.

Children.

804 NATHANIEL.

805 SARAH.

806 RICHARD MOTT.

807 CATHARINE, married David Johnson, and has Joel, Eli, Charles, and Caroline.

365 Isaac Carpenter, son of Abraham,¹²⁵ was born about 1778. He married Mercy Frost and removed with his brother to Ohio. He was a tanner and currier by trade.

Children.

808 EZRA.

809 CALVIN.

810 WALTER.

811 ESTHER, married Dean King.

812 LYDIA, married Amos Fallis and Eli McMullen and had Susan* and Eli.†

813 SARAH, married David McMullen.

* Susan married Milton Hollingsworth.

† Eli married Phebe Walker.

Abraham,³⁶⁴ Isaac,³⁶⁵ and Jacob³⁶⁶ Carpenter were, early in 1800, settlers at Duanesburgh, N. Y., where they remained several years and from there removed to Ohio.

In 1807 Anne Mott, then one of a committee of the Friends to look after the welfare of an Indian settlement, writes from "Brothertown" (near De Ruyter and Duanesburgh, N. Y.) as follows: "We dined very pleasantly in a small log house, the home of Isaac Carpenter (brother to Abraham)." 22, 10, 1807. (Vide "Adam and Anne Mott," p. 71.)

366 Jacob Carpenter, son of Abraham,¹²⁵ was born about 1780. He was also a tanner and currier by trade and removed with his other brothers to Ohio, where he was living 1843. He first married Phebe, daughter of Thomas Wing, and for second wife Elizabeth Comstock.

Children.

814 ELIZA.

815 EDWARD, died young.

816 MARY, married John Brown.

817 THOMAS, died young.

367 Thomas Carpenter, son of Abraham,¹²⁵ was born about 1782. His wife was Hannah Barmore (or Bowman). Her father was a native of England. He (Thomas) was a fuller by trade and also a farmer in Monroe County, N. Y.

Children.

818 ETHAN.

819 WILLIAM, married Hannah Cronk.

820 ALFRED, married Martha Cronk (removed to Ohio?) and had *Charles*, *Esick*, and *Hannah*.

821 THOMAS, married Catharine Hyatt. (See No. 357.)

822 LYDIA, married William Coleman.

370 John Carpenter, son of Jacob,¹²⁸ was born at Yorktown, Westchester County, August 18, 1771. His wife was Sarah Ward. He was a farmer at Yorktown. He died 1826, and in his will mentions sons Wright and Daniel.

Children.

823 WILLIAM.

824 MARY, married John (or Jonah) Putney, farmer, son of John Putney.

825 WRIGHT.

826 DANIEL.

827 ELIZABETH, married Joshua Halstead, farmer, Somers.

828 ABRAHAM.

372 **Richardson Carpenter**, son of Jacob,¹²⁸ was born October 22, 1775. His wife was Phebe, daughter of Henry Waters. They were farmers at Somers, Westchester County. He died 8, 2, 1855. She died 7, 6, 1851.

Children.

829 ANNE, married Jacob, son of Josiah Purdy.

830 HENRY.

831 MARY.

832 ELIZA JANE.

833 JULIETTA, died 8, 3, 1852.

834 LYDIA, married John, son of Robert Hallock.

835 JOSEPH, married Susan, daughter of Josiah Purdy, and had *Elizabeth* and *Phebe*.

836 SARAH, married Jacob Weeks, and had Frost, Melissa, and Phebe, who married Wright Horton.

837 ESTHER, married Aaron, son of Robert Hallock.

375 **Isaac Carpenter**, son of Jacob,¹²⁸ was born April 2, 1781. His wife was Patience, daughter of Jacob Halstead, farmer, Somers. He died February 11, 1837. She was born June 7, 1783, died January 17, 1858.

Children.

838 RACHEL DAVENPORT, married Elisha H. Powell, and second Joseph G. Hunter, New Castle.

- 839 MARY HALSTEAD, married Edward Secor, cartman, New York, and had son Carpenter Secor.
- 840 PRUDENCE A.
- 841 JOSHUA H.
- 842 ANN L., married Thomas Harris, cartman, New York, and second Henry Hallock.
- 843 CAROLINE C., married Isaac Post, cartman, New York, and second Edward Powell.
- 844 CALEB PEIRCE, married Amelia C. Lawrence. (See No. 382.)
- 845 ELIZA J., married Bernardus Hynan, of Somers.
- 846 FANNY D., married John H. Gurney.
- 847 HANNAH.
- 848 PHEBE P., married John G., son of Abraham Miller of Somers.

376 **Jacob Carpenter**, son of Jacob,¹²⁸ was born January 2, 1784. His first wife was Amy Waters, sister to Phebe and Mary. His second wife was Hannah, daughter of Jesse Griffen. She was born 20, 1, 1796, and married 15, 2, 1815. They were farmers at Somers.

Children.

- 849 LYDIA, born about 1805, died young.
- 850 AMY W., born about 1807, married Daniel H., son of Jesse Griffen and Esther Haviland. He was born 12, 12, 1810, and was married 13, 9, 1831.
- 851 JANE H., died young.
- 852 ABRAHAM, born about 1813.

381 Isaac Carpenter, son of Gilbert,¹³² was born at Yorktown, Westchester County, about 1780. His wife was Mary, daughter of Gabriel Archer. They were farmers at New Castle.

Children.

853 **JOHN A.**, born about 1805.

854 **SUSAN**, born about 1808, married Reuben Quinby, merchant, Sing Sing.

383 Robert Carpenter, son of Gilbert,¹³² was born about 1784. His wife was *Ruth Purdy*.^{*} He was a wheelwright at New Castle. He died 27, 1, 1854.

Children.

855 **JOHN**, born about 1810.

856 **SALLY**.

857 **ISAAC**.

858 **WILLETT**, married Susan Crittenton, and had Sarah and Susan, who died in infancy, and a daughter Mary who married a Jewell. Mr. Carpenter died at Carmel, July, 1900, aged 93 years.

859 **PURDY**.

860 **JACOB**, died young.

384 Willett (or William) Carpenter, son of Gilbert,¹³² was born about 1790. His first wife was Sarah Marshall, and his second Mary Ann Miller. They were farmers, North Castle.

Children.

861 **JESSE**.

862 **SARAH**, died young.

863 **GILBERT**.

^{*} Another record says she was *Ruth Miller*.

An Isaac Carpenter's will was proved April 20, 1812. (Vide Westchester Wills.)

864 SUSAN, married William Underwood, and had William.

865 EMILY.

866 HENRY.

867 SARAH, married Philander Purdy, and had Leander, Susan, and Charles.

387 Jesse Carpenter, son of Gilbert,¹³² was born about 1800. His wife was Sarah, daughter of Caleb Merritt. They were farmers at Rye.

Children.

868 DANIEL.

869 ELIZABETH, married Aaron Tyler.

388 Charity Carpenter, daughter of Gilbert,¹³² was born about 1804. She married Solomon Birdsall, a farmer at Yorktown. Their children were Daniel, married Deborah Gerow; Sarah, married Isaac Fowler; Leonard, married Caroline Vail; Mary, married Asa Marshall; Andrew, married Anna Griffen; Edwin, married Mary Miller; Phebe; Laura; Sarah; Albert; Letitia.

389 John Carpenter, son of James,¹³⁵ was born at Red Springs, Musketa Cove, L. I., on December 7, 1775. His wife was Mirriam, daughter of Jackson Mott. He was a farmer at Glen Cove, his farm being the property now owned by the heirs of James S. Carpenter (1888). His will is dated September 16, 1834, and was proved January 20, 1835. He died September, 1834, and his widow February 1, 1835.

Children.

870 JACKSON, born February, 1797.

871 JOHN UNDERHILL.

872 JAMES.

391 Jacob Carpenter, son of James,¹³⁵ was born January 23, 1787. His wife was Fanny,* daughter of Jarvis Coles. He inherited, through his father, the old Red Springs farm, which originally was "Lot No. 4" and has always been "Carpenter property" from 1668 (the year of the first settlement) down to the present time, 1888, and is one of the finest properties on Long Island Sound. Jacob Carpenter died August 9, 1823. His wife died November 28, 1874, at the age of 94 years. They are buried in St. Paul's Church-yard, Glen Cove, L. I.

Children.

873 WILLIAM COLES, born April 14, 1816.

874 PHEBE, born January 8, 1819. Not married.
Living 1893.

392 Sarah Carpenter, daughter of James,¹³⁵ was born March 15, 1791. She married Joseph Coles, November 14, 1813, grandson of Joseph and Abigail (Hopkins) Coles. He was a well known merchant, New York city. He was born February 17, 1787, and died in New York February 8, 1824.

393 Frost Carpenter, son of James,¹³⁵ was born February 16, 1794. He made his home in New York city. Not married. His will is recorded in New York Surrogate's office.

394 Phebe Carpenter, daughter of James,¹³⁵ was born August, 1798. She married "Colonel" George D. Coles. He was born June 9, 1795, and had a farm on the Cedar Swamp road, just southerly from and near the present

*He, Jacob Carpenter, was married June 11, 1815, by Rev. Mar-
maduke Earle, pastor of the Baptist Church, Oyster Bay.

railroad depot. He was a man of immense size,* and a characteristic personage in the village—*known to all*. Mrs. Phebe (Carpenter) Coles was noted for her kindness and benevolence. She was *loved by all* who knew her, and at all times showed that she was a faithful follower of Him “who, when He was reviled, reviled not again.” They are both buried in the Frost Craft burial-plot, which is located on the top of the hill easterly from said Frost Craft’s house, at Glen Cove, L. I.

395 Alsop Carpenter, son of Thomas,¹⁴¹ was born 8, 11, 1778, as per record of Westbury, L. I., Friends’ Meeting, Book A, page 126. His wife was Elizabeth Bunker, born in Dutchess County, N. Y. Her father was a sea-captain. They removed to the town of Vetrean, Chemung County, where he had a farm. He died there (or at De Ruyter) in 1865.

Children.

- 875 **LYDIA**, who married a Mr. Parker, a farmer at Vetrean. They have a son, *John Alsop Parker*, who is a resident of Sacramento, Cal.
- 876 **SARAH**, married William Lounsbury of Vetrean. She died 1893. Their son Hector is a resident of Cayuta, Schuyler County, N. Y.
- 877 **HANNAH**, married a Barbour of Oil City, Pa. She was living in 1867.

396 Townsend Carpenter, son of Lewis,¹⁴² was born about 1776, probably in New York city. After the death of his father and the remarriage of his mother the family became residents of Orange County, N. Y.

*It is said that a passenger on the steamboat once asked “Colonel” Coles how much he weighed, and his reply was, “A ton, or a ton and a half!”

About the year 1818 he removed to Chemung County, N. Y., settling on a farm at what is now Horse-Heads. He died about 1857. Wife's name not known.

Children.

- 878 JOHN T., had sons Townsend and Theodore living at Horse-Heads, 1893.
- 879 TOWNSEND.
- 880 HENRY, removed to Michigan. No family.
- 881 NOAH, died in California.
- 882 ELIZABETH, married John Thorne.

397 Thomas Carpenter, son of Lewis,¹⁴² was born in New York city, January 5, 1780. After the death of his father in 1785 and the remarriage of his mother to Robert Little in 1786, the family removed to Orange County, N. Y. About 1800 Mr. Carpenter was married to Miss Katharine Fisher of New York city. In 1818, with his brothers, he removed to Chemung County, settling at Horse-Heads, where he died after 1860. His wife Katharine died 1830, and for second wife he married widow Amy Turner.

Children.

- 883 MARY ANN. Not married.
- 884 CHARLES, removed West and died 1875.
- 885 HARRIET, married a Huff and died at Winona, Minn., 1895.
- 886 WILLIAM T., born July 4, 1811.
- 887 ALBERT, died at Catharinetown, N. Y., 1879.
- 888 HENRY, died at Waupan, Wis.
- 889 TOWNSEND, died at Waupan, Wis., 1891. No children.
- 890 LEWIS, resided at Athens, Pa., 1893.
- 891 DELIA, married, and lives in Ohio.
- 892 WILLETT, died in Winona, Minn.

- 893 HANNAH, died young.
- 894 ABBY T., born 1829, was the youngest child by first wife. She married John N. Nichols of Horse-Heads, and in 1895 was sole survivor of her brothers and sisters.
- | | |
|--|------------------|
| 895 JOHN L., resides at Veterean, N. Y. | } By
2d wife. |
| 896 KATHARINE, married Thomas Miller,
Veterean, N. Y. | |
| 897 THOMAS, resides at Veterean, N. Y. | |

402 Charles Wesley Carpenter, son of Thomas,¹⁴⁶ was born December 16, 1792, in New York city. He entered Columbia College, but by reason of ill health was not able to complete the course. As early as 1806 he had joined the church of his father, the John Street Methodist Episcopal, and when about 19 years of age he received from Freeborn Garretson his first license to exhort, and soon after he was licensed as a local preacher by the Quarterly Conference in New York. He was married, April 24, 1813, to Miss Bethiah Walker, and one year later he was admitted to the Annual Conference. During his ministerial life he filled with great acceptance many pulpits in the New York Conference, and his usefulness in Christian work is fitly expressed in the Memoir of him on pages 194 and 195 of the Conference Minutes of 1853. His health was never good, yet by careful attention to his mode of life he always courageously accepted the appointments of his Conference and was able to bear the burdens of the itineracy for nearly two score years. He died at Plattekill, Orange County, N. Y., on

Charles W. Carpenter and wife Bethiah, of Sagharbor, sell land at Flushing, L. I., to Isaac Peck, May 10, 1828. (Vide Jamaica Records, vol. x, p. 144.)

Rev. Charles W. Carpenter was buried at Plattekill, but was afterward reinterred at Greenwood Cemetery, Brooklyn, L. I.

May 10, 1853. A portrait of him and an interesting biographical sketch of his life and ministry may be found in Warriner's "Old Sands Street Church of Brooklyn," page 271, etc. See also "Sacred Memories," by Rev. W. C. Smith.

Children.

899 ALBERT, born January 11, 1814, married, September 2, 1833, Mary Haswell Coope.

407 **James Helme Carpenter**, son of Willett,¹⁴⁸ was born at Boston Neck, North Kingstown, R. I., February 14, 1810. His wife was Mary Hoxie Hazard, daughter of Dr. George Hazard of South Kingstown. He was a well known Episcopal clergyman, a man devoted to his work, an earnest Christian gentleman, beloved and honored by all. He was rector of the church at Wakefield, R. I., and at his home in this town he died February 8, 1881. To his desire for a reliable and fuller history of the "Carpenter Family" I am indebted in a great measure for my perseverance in gathering material for this work, and had hoped that he might have lived to see its completion. Mrs. Carpenter died August 12, 1894.

Children.

900 ESTHER BERNON, born April 4, 1848, died October 22, 1893.

901 ELIZABETH CASE, born 1849, died 1850.

902 JAMES WILLETT, born 1851, died 1851.

903 LAURA HAZARD, born 1852, resides at Wakefield.

904 MARY, born 1856, resides at Wakefield.

After the death of Mr. Carpenter my correspondence was continued with his daughter, Miss *Esther B. Carpenter*,⁹⁰⁰ who was as earnestly interested in the family history as was her father. She was a gifted writer. Her contributions and sketches of country life in Rhode Island

408 **Powell Helme Carpenter**, son of Willett,¹⁴⁸ was born 1812, and about 1872 he married Madam Lamma Zeragti, a lady of foreign birth. He was librarian to the late Joseph J. Cooke, who has a large private library at "Elmwood," Providence, R. I. He has

905 WILLETT POWELL, born about 1873.

906 And another son, name not known.

415 **John Carpenter**, son of Joseph,¹⁶⁸ was born at Harrisons, Westchester County, May 5, 1769. His wife was Mary, born November 13, 1771, daughter of Uriah and Mary Fields, of Greenwich, Conn. They were married May 20, 1795, and were farmers at Rye, having their homestead "just north of the lands owned in 1871 by Mr. Warren Leland." (Vide Baird's History of Rye.) He died September 18, 1851. She died January 8, 1854.

Children.

907 **URIAH F.**

908 **AARON B.**

909 **MARY.** Died unmarried.

910 **JOSEPH.**

911 **PHEBE F.**, born January 11, 1803, married Silas, son of Jesse and Phebe Sutton. He was born May 24, 1802. He was a well

were originally published in the Providence Journal and then put in book form under the title of "South Country Folks." This was but a small part of her literary work. Her "History of the Huguenots," and various similar historical sketches, with a few quaint and humorous verses, appeared in the Century Magazine and other publications. It was indeed unexpected and sad news that came to me telling of her death, for only a little while before I had received from her several letters with results of her researches regarding the family in Rhode Island. I need but refer to the many articles in the public press telling of her decease to show the sorrow felt at her loss. She was sick less than a week, pneumonia being the cause.

The Carpenter Family in America

known and extensive builder, having his shop in Sixth Street, New York, and residing in Second Avenue. He had two children, John J., who married Alice Brewster and resides at Rye, and Elizabeth, who married John C. Davis, now deceased. Mr. John J. Sutton has the family Bible of his grandfather.⁴¹⁵

416 William Carpenter, son of Joseph,¹⁶⁸ was born July 7, 1772. His first wife was Elizabeth Vail, his second was Abby J., daughter of Ezekiel Halstead. She was born March 29, 1772. They were farmers at Rye. "His farm was just north of Mr. Parks; in 1810 he removed to the place now (1871) owned by Mr. Leland." Mrs. Carpenter died March 31, 1834. He died September 26, 1847.

Children.

- 912 PHILEMON HALSTEAD, born January 29, 1802.
- 913 ELIZABETH JANE, born at Rye, December 27, 1803. She married Captain Joseph Bartram of Black Rock, Conn., September 2, 1829. She died November 25, 1878. He died July 27, 1881, aged 84. Their daughter Mary A. married October 15, 1884, Rev. Henry C. Woodruff of Black Rock.
- 914 ALLEN P., born September 29, 1806.
- 915 THOMAS WILLIAM, born April 2, 1809.
- 916 MARTHA S., born July 30, 1812. She married John H. Purdy, December 23, 1835. She died June 27, 1850. No living issue.
- 917 MARY, died February 10, 1876, aged 78 years, 2 months, 15 days.
- 918 RUTH O., died June 28, 1878.

417 **Thomas Clapp Carpenter**, son of Joseph,¹⁶⁸ was born November 18, 1774. His wife was Elizabeth, daughter of Stephen* and Jerusha Field. They were married May 15, 1799. She died 1807, and for second wife he married Mary Burling October 15, 1809. She died 1836, and he for third wife married Elsie Keeler. He was a farmer at Greenwich, Conn., where he died December 23, 1843. He had son

919 **RICHARD B.**, born March 10, 1813.

420 **Charles Carpenter**, son of Joseph,¹⁶⁸ was born February 8, 1783. His wife was Phebe,† daughter of John and Sarah Cromwell of Harrisons. They were married September 15, 1813, and were farmers at Rye. "Their farm was the one now (1871) owned by Mr. Griswold."

Children.

920 **EDWARD**, born July 5, 1814, removed to Illinois, had daughter Harriet.

921 **ALFRED**, born 1816. Not married.

922 **SARAH ANN**, born May 24, 1818. She married William F. Haviland, April 21, 1842, farmer, and has son Charles C., who married Mary, daughter of Thomas Carpenter, and son James S.

923 **JAMES CLAPP**, born May 23, 1820.

924 **MARIA**, born June 14, 1822, died March 30, 1832.

925 **ROBERT**, born November 31, 1824.

926 **PHEBE WHITON**, born August 17, 1826, mar-

* Stephen Fields for second wife married Mercy, widow of Andrew Carpenter.¹⁷⁰

† She died at the house of David Haviland May 14, 1881, aged 88. He died March 18, 1848.

The Carpenter Family in America

ried, 4, 15, 1847, David Haviland. He was born 9, 13, 1821; died 12, 8, 1888. They had son Edward.

927 JANE F., born January 18, 1829, died January 7, 1832.

928 CHARLES, born June 4, 1831, died December 26, 1831.

929 ELIZABETH, born July 25, 1833, died young.

930 CHARLES, born August 23, 1835.

422 Joseph Carpenter, son of Joseph,¹⁶⁸ was born March 10, 1788. His wife was Elizabeth Tabor. He was a farmer at Rye. "His farm is now (1871) owned by Mr. Parks." He died November 11, 1860.

Children.

931 HARRIET, born at Harrisons, August 8, 1816. She married January 18, 1835, Daniel, son of David and Hannah Griffen.

932 MARY T., born August 15, 1818, married Joseph Park of Rye, of the well-known firm of Park & Tilford, New York city.

933 ARTHUR, born December 15, 1829.

431 Stephen Carpenter, son of Andrew,¹⁷⁰ was born about 1776, at Rye or Harrisons, Westchester County. He was a ship-carpenter by trade. He married a Miss Crandall. He resided awhile in New York city and then at Greenwich, Conn.

Children.

934 ROBERT.

935 ANDREW.

936 MARY.

937 ELIZABETH.

435 **Thomas Carpenter**, son of Thomas,¹⁷¹ was born at Harrisons, Westchester County, in 1779. His wife was Hannah, daughter of Benjamin Husted. He was a saddler and harness-maker at New Rochelle.

Children.

- 938 ELIZABETH, married Edward Ferris, latter at Phillipsburgh. She was born in 1803, and died at the house of her brother Stephen at New Rochelle, March 21, 1887, in her 84th year.
- 939 BENJAMIN, married and had son William L., daughter Sarah, who married Alexis H. Eustaphie, and daughter Annie E., who married Robert S. Haywood.
- 940 STEPHEN P., died suddenly at his home in Huguenot street, New Rochelle, March 16, 1895, aged 81 years.
- 941 HARRIET,† born 1818, died June 7, 1897.
- 942 LYDIA,‡ born 1811, died June 12, 1894.
- 943 DEBORAH, married George Hall, a cartman in New York city. She was living in North street, New Rochelle, in 1897.

436 **John Carpenter**, son of Thomas,¹⁷¹ was born in 1782. His wife was Sally Knapp. He was a far-

† Miss Harriett A. Carpenter, seventy-nine years old, died at the home of her sister, Mrs. Hall, in North Street, yesterday morning. She was a sister of the late Stephen P. Carpenter, and was born and always lived in New Rochelle. The funeral will be conducted on Wednesday by the Rev. W. B. Waller, pastor of the Presbyterian Church. (*New York Tribune*, June 7, 1897.)

‡ Miss Lydia R. Carpenter, one of the oldest residents of New Rochelle, died yesterday in that village at No. 329 Huguenot Street, in the house where she was born eighty-three years ago and lived all her life. (*New York Tribune*, 1894.)

mer at Harrisons, and died there the 29th of January, 1837.

Children.

- 944 CHARLES KNAPP, born March 11, 1814.
- 945 CATHARINE ANN, born February 4, 1816, died December 29, 1893.
- 946 ANDREW FERRIS, born April 29, 1818.
- 947 MARY ELIZABETH, born August 1, 1820.
- 948 HENRY RUTGERS, born January 8, 1823, grocer, house 138 South Fifth street, Brooklyn, 1886, living at Rye 1898.
- 949 WILLIAM SMITH, born February 21, 1825, grocer, house 138 South Fifth street, Brooklyn, 1886, firm of Carpenter Brothers, 246 Grand street, Brooklyn.
- 950 GEORGE WASHINGTON, born November 17, 1830, importer, house 138 South Fifth street, Brooklyn, 1859.
- 951 JAMES WILSON, born April 17, 1833, importer, house 138 South Fifth street, Brooklyn, 1859, and at Harrisons 1885, and Port Chester 1887.

438 Jacob Carpenter, son of Nathaniel,¹⁷⁶ was born at Rye May 6, 1780. His wife was Phebe, daughter of Elnathan Thorne.* She was born May 16, 1786. He was a farmer at Harrisons and a worthy and exemplary member of the Friends' Society at that place. He died November 13, 1855.

Children.

- 952 ELNATHAN, born at Rye February 27, 1808.
- 953 DOROTHY, born June 18, 1810. She married

*Elnathan Thorne was born December 25, 1745, and died August 9, 1788. They were married 15, 3, 1770. His wife was Martha, daughter of Abel Weeks.

Thomas, son of Isaac and Sarah Peirce of Sing Sing, October 15, 1832.

954 ISAAC, born May 30, 1812, married widow of Artemas.⁴⁶¹

955 THOMAS, born August 12, 1815.

956 ELIZABETH S., born October 8, 1820. She married Solomon A., son of Abijah and Patience (Halstead) Haviland, farmers at White Plains. They were married April 14, 1841. He was born 4, 11, 1818, and she died 3, 17, 1883.*

957 MARTHA, born December 9, 1823.

958 NATHANIEL, born May 3, 1827, died September 8, 1830.

443 Isaac Carpenter, son of Nathaniel,¹⁷⁶ was born January 9, 1793. His wife was Charlotte Field, born September 14, 1799, married February 16, 1819. They were farmers at Rye. He died December 24, 1869. She died October 10, 1878.

Children.

959 JOHN.

960 WILLIAM.

961 MARY, married Daniel, son of James and grandson of Abraham Underhill. (The father of this Abraham, also named Abraham, had twenty-one children by two wives.)

962 ISAAC, born December 27, 1835, married July 12, 1860, Esther F., daughter of Daniel Griffen. She was born July 18, 1834. He, Isaac, died July 3, 1872. They had William F. M., born June 26, 1861; Edward N., born July 1, 1862; Annie G., born July 5, 1864, and Caroline M., born September 1, 1869.

*They had Abraham, Henry, Isaac, George, Jacob, and Phebe.

446 Nathaniel Carpenter, son of Nathaniel,¹⁷⁶ was born December 29, 1799, and died November 3, 1826. His wife was probably Zeuriah, daughter of Job and Elizabeth (Hopkins) Cock. She was born 9, 4, 1799.

Children.

963 CATHARINE, married David Johnson.

964 MARY, married William Pyle.

965 EDWIN.

456 Thomas Carpenter, son of Josiah,¹⁸¹ was born at Harrisons, Westchester County, June 4, 1795. His wife was Phebe, daughter of Israel and great-granddaughter of Abraham Underhill. They were married about 1815. He was a merchant in New York city.

Children.

966 JANE,* married Elias, son of Solomon Underhill, merchant, New York city.

967 EMILY, married William, son of Thomas Wright of England. Reside in Brooklyn.

968 WALTER.

457 Henry Mead Carpenter, son of Josiah,¹⁸¹ was born at Harrisons, Westchester County, N. Y., December 13, 1796. He was a prominent merchant in New York city and largely interested in real estate. He was married three times. His first wife was Abby Jane, daughter of Gershom Buckley. She was born 5, 2, 1802, married 28, 2, 1822, and died 5, 5, 1838. His second wife was Rebecca Willetts, daughter of Richard and Pamela (Townsend) Underhill. She was born 14, 11, 1808,

* Underhill — In Brooklyn, Tuesday, April 24th, Jane C., widow of Elias Underhill, in the 78th year of her age. Funeral services from the residence of her son-in-law, Samuel W. Boocock, No. 87 Joralemon Street, Saturday afternoon, at 3:30 o'clock. (1900.)

married 10, 6, 1840. She died 7, 7, 1843, and on 3, 7, 1847, Mr. Carpenter married Deborah Cornell, who survived him. Mr. Carpenter died in 1852. His widow died 29, 4, 1891.

Children.

- 969 GEORGE R., born 29, 1, 1823, died 1824.
- 970 WILLIAM L., born 13, 2, 1825, died 1826.
- 971 CAROLINE, born 9, 8, 1827, died 10, 1, 1852.
- 972 JOSIAH, born 7, 10, 1829, died 1832.
- 973 JOSEPHINE, born 30, 1, 1833, died 1834.
- 974 JOSIAH, born 11, 8, 1835.
- 975 JANE, born 11, 4, 1841.
- 976 WILLIAM H., born 29, 10, 1849.

459 **Isaac Carpenter**, son of Josiah,¹⁸¹ was born at Harrisons, September 24, 1800. His wife was Abby, daughter of Robert and Sarah Sutton of Yorktown, Westchester County, N. Y. Mr. Isaac Carpenter in early life engaged in the grocery business in New York city and after became owner of the Dry Dock and East Broadway line of omnibuses, which proved very profitable. In his later years he returned to his native town, where he died June 11, 1880.

Children.

- 977 FRANKLIN T., born February 16, 1827.
- 978 ALPHEUS, born August 2, 1829.
- 979 EDWARD H., born May 20, 1832.
- 980 OPHELIA, born March 1, 1834.
- 981 ISAAC WARREN, born October 22, 1835.
- 982 WALTON, born June 23, 1837.

461 **Artemas Carpenter**, son of Josiah,¹⁸¹ was born September 17, 1804. He was a grocer in New York city.

He died 1836. His will was proved April 12, 1836. His wife was Rebecca Anderson. She after married Isaac Carpenter.⁹⁵⁴ They had daughter

983 **PHEBE JANE**, who married James Cromwell of New York, and they have daughters Emily and Elizabeth, both married.

464 **Charles M. Carpenter**, son of Josiah,¹⁸¹ was born May 16, 1810. His wife was Charlotte, daughter of Isaac Underhill. He was a merchant, New York city.

Children.

984 **JANE**.

985 **PHEBE**.

986 **SARAH**.^{*} She died at Cos Cob, Conn., October 16, 1896.

466 **William S. Carpenter**, son of Josiah,¹⁸¹ was born July 31, 1814. He was a merchant in New York city. His wife was Elizabeth Hopkins Loines, daughter of Richard Loines (whose wife was Sarah, a daughter of William and Elizabeth (Twining) Hopkins). Mr. Carpenter died at his home, Harrisons, Westchester County, N. Y., on March 30, 1888. Their only child is

987 **FRANCIS W.**, born April 13, 1845.

469 **Josiah Carpenter**, son of Stephen,¹⁸² was born at North Castle, Westchester County, about 1795. His

^{*} Carpenter — At Cos Cob (Greenwich), Conn., on sixth day, October 16, Sarah, youngest daughter of the late Charles M. and Charlotte U. Carpenter, formerly of Brooklyn. Funeral services on second day, October 19, at 11 a. m., at Friends' Meeting House, Purchase, Westchester County, N. Y. (1896.)

wife was Jane Remington. He was a wheelwright at North Castle.

Children.

- 988 JOHN WESLEY, born about 1815. His will was proved June 1, 1837. No wife. Names his father, brothers, and sisters.
- 989 SALLY ANN, married Alfred Cronk, farmer.
- 990 ANDREW G., married Caroline Brown of Stamford. He was a flour merchant in New York, and had son Aaron B. and daughter Matilda.
- 991 CHARLES R., married Emily Waterbury. He was also flour merchant, and had Angeline A. and Josephine.
- 992 ADELIA, died young (living 1837).
- 993 AMELIA, married Nathaniel Colin, farmer. } twins.
- 994 CAROLINE ELIZABETH, married John Birdsall, flour merchant, New York.

470 Isaac Carpenter, son of Stephen,¹⁸² was born about 1797. His wife was Phebe Fisher. He was a farmer and merchant at New Castle, and died there February 1, 1844.

Children.

- 995 DOLLY ANN, married Harrison Barnes, farmer.
- 996 MARY ELIZABETH, married Stephen Searles, cartman, New York.

471 Andrew Gales Carpenter, son of Stephen,¹⁸² was born about 1790. His wife was Martha Hewlett. He was a merchant, New York. He died 1841.

Children.

- 997 FREELove MATILDA, married John Romer, flour merchant, 174 West Street, New York.
- 998 ANDREW HEWLETT, died young.

- 999 MILES BUCK, born November 15, 1830, paper dealer, New York city, resided 54 East Fifty-seventh Street. He died 1889. His wife was Miss Josephine E. James. Their children are Agnes and Edith. The last named married Mr. T. Everit Macy.

1000 CATHARINE I.

473 Stephen Carpenter, son of Stephen,¹⁸² was born about 1788. His wife was Sarah Remington (sister to Jane⁴⁶⁹). He was a cartman, New York city. He died 1834, aged 45 years and 8 months.

Children.

- 1001 MORGAN LEWIS, died young.
 1002 DEWITT CLINTON.
 1003 ELIZABETH ANN, died young.
 1004 MARY JANE.
 1005 CHARLES R., died young.
 1006 CATHARINE I.

475 Joseph Gales Carpenter, son of Stephen,¹⁸² was born May 20, 1808. His wife was Mary Tillas. He was a merchant, New York city.

Children.

- 1007 JOHN TILLAS, born about 1828. His wife was Catharine L——. They had daughter Mary K., who died January 27, 1884, aged 31. Resides at Mt. Kisco. He was a flour merchant at 246 Fulton Street, New York, 1862.
 1008 ANDREW JACKSON.
 1009 ANN MARIA.
 1010 CHARLES WESLEY.
 1011 JOSEPH GALES, died young.
 1012 JAMES K. POLK.
 1013 JOSEPH HENRY, died young.

476 Jacob Carpenter, son of Stephen,¹⁸² was born about 1800. His wife was Abby Bird. He died in New York city, 1839.

Children.

1014 CHARLES ROE.

1015 WILLIAM BIRD.*

1016 SARAH MATILDA.

480 John Thorne Carpenter, son of Isaac,¹⁸³ was born at Harrisons, 13, 4, 1803. His wife was Sarah Carpenter.⁵⁷² They were married March 14, 1827. She died in New York city, and he and his children went to Milwaukee, Wis. He died 1866.

Children.

1017 PHEBE JANE, born at Harrisons, 1828. She married Willard Johnson and had daughters Lillian and Sarah, and died 1866.

1018 BENJAMIN, born at Harrisons, January 19, 1830, died in California. Not married.

1019 ADALINE, born at Harrisons, March 19, 1832, married John Stickney, and died 1890 at Saugatuck, Mich. Four children.

1020 SARAH ANN, born at Harrisons, March 21, 1834, married a Mr. Hervey of Chicago. She died 1893, leaving son Willard Hervey of Indianapolis.

1021 MARIA LOUISA, died young.

482 Moses Carpenter, son of Isaac,¹⁸³ was born at Harrisons, N. Y., 26, 7, 1807. His wife was Jane, daughter

*Carpenter—On Monday, January 23, William Bird Carpenter, of Ridgefield Park, N. J., 75 years of age. Funeral services at the residence of Charles W. Carpenter, 407 West 28th Street, on Wednesday, at half-past seven p. m. Interment at convenience of family. (1899.)

of Joseph and Mary Cromwell, to whom he was married May 15, 1833. He died February 10, 1853.

Children — all born at Harrisons.

- 1022 MARY, died in infancy.
- 1023 PHEBE, born 1837. She married Augustus Banks and died June, 1865, leaving daughter Ida.
- 1024 LYDIA, born 1847, married Charles Wilsey and have daughter Anna.
- 1025 JOSEPH, died in 1865, unmarried.
- 1026 GEORGE W., born 1845, married Mary Banks. They have daughter Cora. He and his brother Aaron A. constitute the well known firm of Carpenter Brothers, railroad contractors, of Port Chester, N. Y.
- 1027 AARON A., born 1849, married Mary Bailey. They have Luke, Aaron, Marion, and Alice.

484 Aaron Carpenter, son of Isaac,¹⁸³ was born June 10, 1812. His wife was Jane S., daughter of Jesse and Eliza Weeks. She was born February 14, 1814. He was a wholesale dealer in butter and cheese in New York city. Married May 11, 1836. He died August 18, 1873. She died October 16, 1881.

Children.

- 1028 GEORGE WASHINGTON, born February 28, 1838.
- 1029 EMILY ELIZA, born October 28, 1844. She married Leonard J. Carpenter.¹³⁷¹
- 1030 FREDERICK JESSE, born November 29, 1851.
- 1031 AUGUSTUS HENRY, born June 4, 1855. Not married. Real estate, New York city.

485 William Thorne Carpenter, son of Isaac,¹⁸³ was born 2, 4, 1813. His first wife was Esther J. Carpenter.⁵⁷⁴ He was a grocer, Rivington Street, New York, 1854. His second wife was Phebe S. Weeks, daughter of Jesse K. and Eliza Weeks.

Children — (one by each wife).

1032 **MARIA LOUISA**, born in New York city, February 3, 1841, married Joshua Sutton and has son William H.

1033 **CATHARINE E.**, born in New York city. Not married.

486 Isaac Carpenter, son of Isaac,¹⁸³ was born September 25, 1817. His wife was Hannah, daughter of Peter H. Field. He was a grocer in New York city; and for second wife he married Catharine Hanratty.

Children.

1034	WILLIAM FIELD , died young in New York, aged 2 years.	} By first wife.
1035	HENRY CLAY , died aged 21 in New York. Not married.	

1036 **JOHN H.**, married Sara Sherwood and have (1900) daughter Lillian.

1037 **LILLIE**.

1038 **ISAAC**, married Lillian Sutton of Purchase and have Isaac, Albertie, and Raymond. They reside at Purchase, N. Y.

489 Thorne Carpenter, son of Thorne,¹⁸⁶ was born at Musketa Cove, L. I., March 10, 1772. He inherited from his parents quite a large landed property, lying on the elevated portion easterly from the harbor, and where the steamboat dock at Glen Cove landing now is. This property, during what has long been known as the

"Speculation Year," 1836, he was induced to lay out in building lots, anticipating the founding of a city or town. Unfortunately for him the "Speculation Year" collapsed, and for half a century the site has been known as "the Commons." His business was that of a miller, and up to about 1836 he was in partnership with his stepfather, Jordan Coles, in the well known "Red Hook Mills," now South Brooklyn. His wife was Agnes *Van Brunt** of Brooklyn, to whom he was married about 1795. He died January 21, 1838.

Children.

- 1039 DANIEL (the eldest), married, but no living issue.
- 1040 SARAH, }
- 1041 ALBERT, } twins, died unmarried.
- 1042 ELIZABETH, born May 23, 1807. She married Leonard T. Coles, grandson of Jordan and Mary Coles, so was *step-cousin* to her husband. She died October 11, 1881.
- 1043 JOHN, married Cornelia Ann Griswold and ——. He is living at Malden, N. Y., 1884, and has two children.
- 1044 NICHOLAŠ, married, first, Helena Scheveder, and second ——. He lives at Malden, 1894, and has two children.
- 1045 LEONARD, married —, has no family. He lives at Malden, 1894.
- 1046 AGNES E., married Edgar J. Wright, no family. Lives at Dunellen, N. J.

*She is said to have been the daughter of Elizabeth *Van Brunt*, who married Nicholas *Van Dyck* (so she was a Van Dyck instead of a Van Brunt).

The genealogy of this family comes to me through letter of Eleanor, wife of William T. Birdsall, of Dunellen, N. J., she being the daughter of Leonard T. Coles and his wife Elizabeth.

The Brooklyn Directory of 1823, etc., has, "Thorne Carpenter & Jordan Coles, Millers."

493 **Zeno Carpenter**, son of Thomas,¹⁸⁹ was born at Cornwall, Orange County, December 1, 1799. His wife was Mary D. Westlake, to whom he was married February 20, 1823. In 1835 he removed to a farm near Elmira, then Tioga, now Chemung County. He died at Horse-Heads, March 17, 1876. His widow afterwards resided with her daughter Susan at Watkins, Schuyler County, where she died February 7, 1885, aged 85 years and 16 days.

Children.

- 1047 **WILLIAM H.**, born 1823.
1048 **HANNAH**. She married Lancaster Dusenbery and Miller McHenry. Has several children by first husband. Resides at Southport, Chemung County, 1887.
1049 **GEORGE**, married Lydia Higley, Penn Yan, has one son and two daughters.
1050 **SUSAN M.** She married Robert H. Marriott, Watkins, Schuyler County; they have sons Zeno C. and George H., who are printers at Watkins, and from Zeno I have the information here given. (1890.)
1051 **PHILA A.** She married Josiah Marshall of Horse-Heads, and has Joseph and Charles.
1052 **ZENO THORNE**, married, first, Mary Brooks, issue two sons; he then married Lena Burroughs, by whom he has several children. He resides at Penn Yan.
1053 **SARAH F.**, married Frederick Hewitt, Tiffin, Ohio, six children.
1054 **JOHN L.**, married Phebe Whitenack, Horse-Heads, N. Y., four children.

496 **Isaac Lawrence Carpenter**, son of Thomas,¹⁸⁹ was born at Cornwall about 1806. He was a ship-carpenter by trade, and in 1826 appears in New York Directory as residing with his father and brother Zeno at the corner of Cherry and Montgomery Streets. His wife was from Hyde Park, N. Y., but so far have found her name only as Mary —.*

Children.

1055 **LAWRENCE.**

1056 **JENNIE.** She married a Ferris, and in 1887 was an employee in the New York Custom House, and resided at 340 West Twelfth Street, New York.

503 **Gilbert Carpenter**, son of Daniel,¹⁹⁷ was born at Rye, Westchester County, November 10, 1772. His wife was Elizabeth, daughter of Isaac Gedney. She was born November 30, 1769. He died July 2, 1820. She died November 14, 1844.

Children.

1057 **ELISHA**, married Sarah L., daughter of Samuel Deal of Rye and Ticonderoga, N. Y. They were residents of Rye in 1871.

1058 **WILLIAM.**

1059 **ANN.**

1060 **SARAH.**

1061 **MARY.**

1062 **CHARITY.**

1063 **CHARLOTTE.**

1064 **PENELOPE.**

* She died at 340 West Twelfth Street, February 28, 1883, aged 62, and was buried at Hyde Park.

504 Daniel Carpenter, son of Daniel,¹⁹⁷ was born about 1775. He was a resident of Rye.

Children.

1065 WILLIAM.

1066 THORNE.

1067 PHEBE.

1068 EZRA.

1069 ELIAKIM.

1070 A DAUGHTER, who married Elijah P. Morrill.*

515 Henry Carpenter, son of Benjamin,¹⁹⁹ was born at Clintondale, Dutchess County, about 1790. His wife was Lydia, daughter of James and Bathsheba Haight of Chappaqua. They were married May 15, 1806. He was a hatter by trade, and after his marriage removed to Yarmouth, Canada. He returned to Chappaqua about 1850, and died there about 1866. His wife died 1867, aged 86 years. It is believed his daughters all died before he came back from Canada.

Children.

1071 SARAH.

1072 MARY, married a Burnett, farmer near Rochester.

1073 PHEBE.

516 Fowler Carpenter, son of Benjamin,¹⁹⁹ was born about 1792. His wife was Rhoda —, an English lady.

Children.

1074 NEHEMIAH, of Clinton, Dutchess County, N. Y.

1075 SAMUEL, of Clinton, Dutchess County, N. Y.

1076 HENRY, of Clinton, Dutchess County, N. Y.

* There was an Elizabeth Carpenter who, in 1771, married John Morrill. (Vide New York Marriages.)

Daniel Carpenter, Inspector of New York police, born 1815, died November 15, 1866, was probably son of above 504. I have repeatedly written to the family, but they never answer.

522 Zeno Carpenter, son of Benjamin,¹⁹⁹ was born about 1806. His first wife was Mary Wilbur, his second Phebe Merritt. He was a farmer at Hyde Park, N. Y.

Children.

1077 JANE.

1078 MERRITT.

1079 Name unknown.

523 Leonard Carpenter, son of John C.,²⁰² was born at New Castle, Westchester County, November 8, 1799. His first wife was probably Philopena Ross. A death notice in the *New York Times* says, "Martha Field, widow of Leonard Carpenter, died suddenly at Poughkeepsie, December 14, 1884." He was a merchant at Poughkeepsie.

Children.

1080 ANNIE C., born at Poughkeepsie, November 26, 1827.

1081 LEONARD.*

1082 WILLIAM ROSS.

524 Emory Carpenter, son of John C.,²⁰² was born March 5, 1801. His wife was Jane A. Dubois. She was born April 15, 1806, married 1825. They were farmers at La Grange, Dutchess County.

Children.

1083 WILLIAM JOHN, born December 10, 1828.

1084 AMY JANE, born May 8, 1831.

1085 JOSIAH DUBOIS, born March 14, 1833.

1086 HARRIET NEWEL, born November 13, 1834.

1087 GEORGE EMORY, born May 18, 1836.

1088 ELIAS D., born December 11, 1837.

1089 JACOB, born August 2, 1843.

Carpenter—On Saturday, October 6, 1894, at Richfield Springs, Sarah Wright, wife of Leonard Carpenter, of Poughkeepsie, N. Y.

525 William Green Carpenter, son of John C.,²⁰² was born October 24, 1802. His wife was Pamela Alden. He was a merchant at Lewistown, Pa. He had son

1090 EMEROY JOHN, of Lewistown (or Royalston), Pa.

528 Caleb Carpenter, son of John C.,²⁰² was born February 5, 1808. His wife was Hester Barton. She was born November 16, 1811, married February 18, 1839. He died October 26, 1866, at Edgington, Rock Island, Ill. His family still reside in that vicinity.

Children.

1091 WILLIAM GREEN, born December 17, 1840.

1092 JACOB A., born March 17, 1842.

1093 JOSEPHINE BARTON, born June 6, 1843.

1094 JOHN PETER, born April 23, 1845.

1095 MARY ELIZABETH, born August 30, 1846.

And it is said there were also a Leonard, Caleb, and Henry B.

535 William Carpenter, son of Samuel,²⁰⁷ was born at Greensburgh, Westchester County, 1783. He bought a farm in this place in 1814, and lived upon it for fifty years. His wife died about the date 1863-64. He then removed to North Castle, where he died 1875, aged 92 years. His wife was Sally Ann, daughter of Moses Ward of Sing Sing.

Children.

1096 WARD, born at North Castle in 1814.

1097 SAMUEL, married, but nothing further, deceased.

Mr. Ward Carpenter,¹⁰⁹⁶ in a letter dated 1881, says his great-grandfather (Timothy) was the first purchaser of land from the Indians (so told him by his father William). He has an old book entitled "No Cross, No Crown," in which are autographs of a Timothy, Samuel, and Esther Carpenter. His grandmother was always called "Aunt Hetty." His mother was a sister of General Aaron Ward, of Sing Sing.

- 1098 RACHEL, married, first, — Underhill, second, Jacob Brown.
- 1099 PHEBE, married Samuel Brower (brother of Hetty Brower). Resides at Yonkers, N. Y.
- 1100 JOHN H., married, deceased.
- 1101 WILLIAM DWIGHT, deceased.
- 1102 MARY, married John T. Baylis, deceased.

536 Coles Carpenter, son of Samuel,²⁰⁷ was born about 1785. On March 29, 1827, he bought at Greensburgh a farm of 82 acres, for which he paid \$2877. He was a member of the Friends' Society and an occasional preacher for them. His portrait, now in the keeping of his grandson Coles, shows a very intelligent and benevolent countenance and in harmony with the customary dress of the Friends.

Children.

- 1103 WARD. Grocer, New York, deceased. A daughter who married Dr. Reynolds of Tarrytown had son Coles, married Emma B. Luther, September, 1885. She was daughter of William Luther. They reside in New York city, 1886.
- 1104 SAMUEL, living in Westchester County, 1886.
- 1105 COLES, living in Westchester County, 1886. (Pleasantville.)
- 1106 JOHN H., living, 1886.
- 1107 JAMES S., cartman, West 13th Street, New York, deceased, has a daughter who married a McDowell.
- 1108 SUSAN A., married, lives in Westchester County, 1886.
- 1109 HESTER, married, lives in Westchester County.
- 1110 WILLIAM, married, lives in Westchester County.

538^a **Benjamin Carpenter**, son of Samuel,²⁰⁷ was born near Tarrytown, N. Y., about 1785. His wife was Margaret Dusenbury. They were farmers at Tarrytown, where he died August, 1865. His wife died 1860.

Children.

- 1110^a **SILAS WRIGHT**, born June 5, 1822.
- 1110^b **MARGARET**, married Henry Dederer.
- 1110^c **BENJAMIN D.**, was a physician at Jersey City, and died there September 10, 1885, aged 61. His wife Anna W. died at Ramseys, N. J., December 9, 1893.
- 1110^d **DANIEL**, was a farmer.
- 1110^e **JAMES**, was a farmer.
- 1110^f **HARVEY H.**
- 1110^g **DELIA**, married Rev. William Knouse.
- 1110^h **EDGAR**, was a soldier in the war of 1862.

545 **Clark Carpenter**, son of Zeno,²¹⁴ was born January 18, 1801. His wife was Hannah Peckham. They were married July 7, 1824. She died July 28, 1880. He was a well known "Friend," Utica, N. Y.

Children.

- 1111 **JOHN P.**, born April 6, 1827, farmer, Smyrna, N. Y.
- 1112 **WILLIAM P.**, born January 7, 1831, accountant, etc., Utica, N. Y.
- 1113 **GEORGE C.**, born March 9, 1833, married Leitia Knowles, a birthright Friend; they were farmers, West Moreland, N. Y. No children. He died March, 1886.
- 1114 **LYDIA C.**, born March 9, 1837, married Charles E. Vosburgh, Little Falls, N. Y.
- 1115 **CHARLES H.**, born August 1, 1839, postal route agent, Utica, N. Y.

551 **Willett Carpenter**, son of Willett,²²³ was born at sea on board the frigate *Cyrus*, September, 1783, while his parents were en-voyage to St. John, N. B., they being Loyalists, *i. e.*, adherents to King George during the Revolutionary War of 1776; so they, with thousands of others, were compelled to leave their homes and property because of such loyalty. The subject of our sketch became a coast pilot at New Brunswick and followed that calling until his death, November 3, 1836. His wife was Catharine Green, to whom he was married November 20, 1821.

Children.

1116 **ROBERT**, of Island Pond, Me.

1117 **WILLIAM**, of Island Pond, Me.

555 **Archealus Carpenter**, son of Coles,²²⁵ was born at Richmond Corners, Queens County, N. B., November 3, 1795. His wife was Eleanor Ebett.

Children.

1118 **MARY ANN**, married E. O. Bradley and in 1886 resided at 690 East 143d Street, New York, she having, with her sister Elizabeth, returned to New York in 1853-55.

1119 **ELIZABETH**, married a Richardson, real estate office, Third Avenue, New York.

1120 **COLES**.

1121 **WILLIAM**.

1122 **SARAH**.

1123 **RACHEL**.

1124 **GEORGE**.

558 **Birdsall Carpenter**, son of Coles,²²⁵ was born March 25, 1802. His wife was Eleanor, daughter of

Joseph Thorne of Grand Lake, N. B. She was born May 27, 1801. They were married May 3, 1827. He died April 27, 1874. She died December 10, 1878. Farmers, Richmond Corners, N. B.

Children.

- 1125 CATHARINE, born July 20, 1828, married George F. Esterbrook of Burton, N. B., December 28, 1850.
- 1126 BENJAMIN BIRDSALL, born December 5, 1830, married, and has Agatha and Lena Thorne.
- 1127 MARY ANN, born January 10, 1834, married, January 14, 1867, Amos P. Haskell, Houlton, Me.
- 1128 HANNAH ADELAIDE, born November 8, 1838, married December 27, 1866, William Dingee, Georgetown, N. B.
- 1129 MELISSA JANE, born May 22, 1844, married May 22, 1866, Robert McIntyre, Richmond, N. B.
- 1130 WILLETT, born November 5, 1840, resides in Bangor, Me., and has Ella and Frank.

563 William Carpenter, son of Thomas,²³⁰ was born January 28, 1800. His wife was Charity Goulding. He was a resident of St. John, N. B.

Children.

- 1131 JOHN.
- 1132 STEPHEN.
- 1133 JAMES.
- 1134 NANCY.
- 1135 PHEBE A.
- 1136 LUCINDA.

564 Timothy Carpenter, son of Thomas,²³⁰ was born March 11, 1802. His wife was Eleanor Smith of New Brunswick.

Children.

- 1137 CHARLES T.
- 1138 TIMOTHY M.
- 1139 DANIEL S.
- 1140 JULIE A.
- 1141 MARY S.
- 1142 SARAH E.
- 1143 CATHARINE S.

567 Archealus Carpenter, son of Thomas,²³⁰ was born May 1, 1809. His wife was Jerusha Jones of New Brunswick. He died May 9, 1878.

Children.

- 1144 SOLATHIEL (son).
- 1145 AMY A.

570 Thomas Wellington Carpenter, son of Thomas,²³⁰ was born September 12, 1818. His wife is Elizabeth Slipp. He is a Baptist minister, having his address at Carpenter P. O., Queens County, N. B., where he also has a farm. To him I am indebted for my account of the New Brunswick families. He writes under date of 1884 that he and his sister Rebecca are the only survivors of his father's family. The hardships which these early settlers of New Brunswick endured in their banishment is a matter of history, and reveals the strength of mind and body which man is capable of when he deliberately adopts a course which to him seems right. Not alone did these immigrants suffer, but even down to the present generation their descendants feel the effect of their ancestors' removal to an uncongenial climate, and are now, when the opportunity offers, only too glad to again get back to "the States," where all old-time bitter-

ness against them has by the passing years long ago been forgotten.

Children.

- 1146 ISAAC W., born about 1832.
- 1147 CHARLOTTE, deceased.
- 1148 JUNIETTA.
- 1149 FRANCES A.
- 1150 ALICE P.
- 1151 SARAH J.
- 1152 JAMES T.

579 Aaron Forman Carpenter, son of Jotham,²⁴² was born August 22, 1794. His first wife was Lydia Spencer, and for second wife he married Mary Horton. He was a shoemaker by trade, but also had a large farm at North Castle, where he died March 30, 1880.

Children.

- 1153 SIMEON SPENCER, born August 15, 1822. He is agent for Prudential Life Insurance Company, Jersey City.
- 1154 SUSAN MARIA, born July 21, 1824.
- 1155 SARAH ELIZABETH, born January 2, 1826, married Statts Hammond.
- 1156 HANNAH MARIA, born February 2, 1829.
- 1157 CATHARINE ANN, born April 22, 1831.
- 1158 MARTHA JANE, born October 19, 1834.
- 1159 BENJAMIN PROSSER, born November 17, 1832, died June 29, 1864, as per Bible record.
- 1160 ALONZO FULLER, born September 13, 1836.
- 1161 MARY ELLEN, born April 13, 1838.
- 1162 JOTHAM, born September 23, 1840, is a grocer, Jersey City, and is also a very successful evangelist, long time connected with the Florence Mission, New York city.
- 1163 JAMES HARRISON, born November 24, 1843, by second wife.

581 Benjamin Carpenter, son of Jotham,²⁴² was born October 7, 1799. His wife was Catharine Whelpley. Farmers at North Castle.

Children.

1164 DANIEL WHELPLEY.

1165 JOHN JOTHAM.

1166 JAMES HALL, born July 18, 1824, died at Sea Cliff, L. I., January 7, 1897. In 1852 he was licensed to exhort by the Rev. Phineas Rice, and received his first certificate in 1855. For forty-two years he was an accredited lay preacher of the Methodist Episcopal Church. For some time he had been a sufferer, and his decline became noticeable. She who had been his devoted wife since December 16, 1848, ministered unto him. There were no children to call. On January 7, in the third watch of the night, he heard the cry, "Behold, the Bridegroom cometh!" and with lamp trimmed and burning he went out to meet Him.

1167 BENJAMIN FRANKLIN.

1168 JONATHAN HOBBY.

584 John Jotham Carpenter, son of Jotham,²⁴² was born May 26, 1808. His wife was Jane H. Banks of North Castle. About 1860 he removed to Mount Kisco. He died there January 25, 1884. He was an active and honored member of the Methodist Church, and maintained a blameless life, enjoying the confidence and esteem of the community.

Children.

1169 GEORGE JOTHAM.

1170 WILLIAM BANKS.

1171 JULIA AUGUSTA.

1172 MARY ELIZABETH.

606 Rees Carpenter, son of William,²⁴⁷ was born at North Castle, Westchester County, October 12, 1789. His wife was Sarah Bouron, married 1816. For a number of years he was a grocer, having his store and residence at 36 Division Street, New York. He retired to North Castle and there died, 8d. 7m. 1871.

Children.

- 1173 JACOB, married Hannah, daughter of James and Caroline (Cocks) Sands.
- 1174 DAVID.
- 1175 PHEBE, married Israel Hoag of New Castle.
- 1176 FREELOVE, married Israel Hoag of New Castle.
- 1177 HANNAH, married Ingersoll F. Knowlton.

607 Phebe Carpenter, daughter of William,²⁴⁷ was born March 20, 1791. She died 19, 8, 1852. She married Robert, son of Joshua Cocks* of Somers, Westchester County. They had *Townsend, Sarah, Joshua, William, Mary, David, Deborah*, and *Elizabeth*, all of Somers.

608 Timothy Carpenter, son of William,²⁴⁷ was born August 27, 1792. His wife was Jemmima, daughter of Samuel and Phebe (Young) Haight. They were married December 15, 1814. He died 30, 4, 1862.

Children.

- 1178 MARY, married James Lewis, New York city.
- 1179 PHEBE H., married her cousin Townsend Cocks. (See No. 607.) They have *Robert F., Henry, Mary L.*, and *William*, all of Underhill, Westchester County.

*Joshua Cocks was born 28d. 2mo. 1755. His wife was Elizabeth, born 12d. 1mo. 1747. The father of Joshua was probably Robert, a weaver. Joshua was his only son.

609 David Robbins Carpenter, son of William,²⁴⁷ was born July 11, 1794. His wife was Mary, daughter of Jesse Ryder of Sing Sing. She was born October 11, 1801, married May 20, 1819. In early life he was a merchant in New York. He retired to Pleasantville, where he engaged extensively in farming. He died November 24, 1854.

Children.

- 1180 ANNE S., born March 30, 1820, married Robert, son of William B. Ireland. She died October 22, 1881.
- 1181 SARAH J., born September 27, 1823, married Reuben J. Haight, September 14, 1843. She died at Chappaqua, March 4, 1850, leaving son George F. and daughter Anna M. who married Rev. C. C. North, a Methodist clergyman. George F. went to Australia, and died 1877, leaving wife and daughter.
- 1182 MARY D., born February 11, 1827, married Robert Ireland. She died June 27, 1850, leaving son Robert M., born June 22, 1850. Mr. Ireland afterwards married his wife's sister, Anne S. (See above.)
- 1183 EDWARD J., born November 5, 1830, died, unmarried, May 10, 1876. He was a near neighbor and intimate friend of Horace Greeley, and an excellent man in all respects, a conscientious Christian, loved by all who knew him. See obituary in Christian Advocate by Rev. C. C. North, his brother-in-law.

On Christmas day, Monday, December 26, 1881, I went to Pleasantville and visited Mrs. Mary Carpenter (widow of David R.). She was 80 years old, very smart and active. She got dinner for me herself, all the rest of the household being absent. She showed me the Bible given to her by her father just after her marriage; it was published by Samuel Wood & Sons, 1825, and from it I copied the family record.

One part of the record had been copied from a slip of paper which

610 Ferris Carpenter, son of William,²⁴⁷ was born May 3, 1796. His wife was Julia, daughter of David and Hannah Chadeayne of Yorktown, Westchester County. They were married November 20, 1822, and resided at Rye, where they died. He died 9, 5, 1852, she died 19, 5, 1848.

Children.

- 1184 **ESTHER G.**, born September 7, 1828. She married, June 1, 1853, Stephen, son of Willett Robbins of Jericho, L. I., where she now resides (1888). Her husband is deceased.
- 1185 **HANNAH C.**, born September 20, 1835, married, January 7, 1859, John M. Gaskin, 61 East 121st Street, New York.

613 William Carpenter, son of William,²⁴⁷ was born April 22, 1801. His wife was Phebe, daughter of Job and Elizabeth (Hopkins) Cocks. He was a farmer at Mendona Centre, Monroe County, N. Y., where he died November, 1880.

Children.

- 1186 **MARY ELIZABETH**, died young.
- 1187 **HANNAH**. Not married. She lives at the home of her sister Caroline (1885).
- 1188 **CAROLINE**, married Ingraham Willetts, and in 1885 is a resident of Shelby, Oceana County, Mich., "being lately of Mendona Centre, N. Y."

had been written out by Mr. A. B. Carpenter, of Vermont, who about 1850 visited the family (the slip was in the Bible). This part, referring to Mercy Coles as being the wife of William Carpenter (taken from Thompson's History of Long Island), has since been shown to be an error, and the part of this Bible record previous to Timothy, 1740, should properly be erased, as at some future time it may be taken as an authoritative record and so mislead those not knowing how it came there.

(D. H. C.)

615 Daniel Ferris Carpenter, son of William,²⁴⁷ was born March 4, 1805. On May 17, 1826, he married Hannah,* daughter of Israel and Charity Mott. He was a carpenter by trade, and was also a farmer at North Castle. He died 25, 2, 1875.

Children.

1189 **JOHN HENRY**, born December 13, 1827, of North Castle.

1190 ^{married} **EDWARD MOTT**, born May 23, 1831, of White Plains, living 1881.

1191 **WILLIAM HENRY**, born November 15, 1836, of New York, living 1881.

616 Job R. Carpenter, son of William,²⁴⁷ was born April 23, 1807. His wife was Hannah Robbins. They were farmers at Pleasantville, and lived on a part of the original purchase of 1720. (See Timothy.²⁵) They had no children. He died 29, 10, 1870. After the death of her husband Mrs. Carpenter married Joseph Smith of Chappaqua. She was living 1884.

619 Ezra Carpenter, son of Powell,²⁵⁵ was born at Ninhtown, Ontario County, N. Y., June 24, 1796. His wife was Polly Kellam, and after his marriage he removed to Orion, Mich., where he had a farm.

Children.

1192 **LUCY**, married Lathrop Bacon.

1193 **WILLIAM**.

1194 **SARAH**, married Richard Emmons of Orion, Mich.

* Carpenter—At White Plains, 9th month, 14th, 1892, Hannah H. Carpenter, widow of the late Daniel F. Carpenter, in the 88th year of her age. Services at the Friends' Meeting House, Purchase, 9th month, 16th, at 2:30 p. m.

620 Ira Carpenter, son of Powell,²⁵⁵ was born in Scottsville, Monroe County, N. Y., March 11, 1798, where he was a miller and merchant. His first wife was Marion Lacy, by whom he had four daughters who all died young. His second wife was Nancy Hanford. While on a visit to his son Ira, then in Indianapolis, Ind., he was taken sick, and died there February 12, 1883.

Children.

1195 **IRA H.**, born July 29, 1847, resides in Rochester, unmarried (1884); to him I am indebted for this family line.

1196 **ALVA B.**, born August 20, 1849, died unmarried, February 11, 1878.

621 Powell Carpenter, son of Powell,²⁵⁵ was born December 7, 1802. He was a farmer at Le Roy, Genesee County, N. Y. He died July 18, 1885. His wife was Sarah Davis. No children.

622 Charles F. Carpenter, son of Powell,²⁵⁵ was born at Wheatland, Monroe County, N. Y., July 3, 1809. His father in 1824 took up a large quantity of government land in Oakland County, Mich., and here, with his brothers Thomas J. and Ezra, and his uncle Daniel P., between 1831 and 1837, they located, becoming early pioneers of that section. Mr. Carpenter was twice married.

Children.

1197 **IRA**, is a resident of Orion, Mich.

1197^a **DELOS**, removed to Dakota.

623 Thomas Jefferson Carpenter, son of Powell,²⁵⁵ was born at Wheatland, N. Y., July 15, 1807. His first wife was Juliet, daughter of Samuel Clarke of Mont-

gomery County, N. Y. She was born February 10, 1805, and soon after their marriage they removed to Michigan, where in 1831 he settled on Section 24 in Oakland County, where his children were born and where he lived until his death. Mr. Carpenter's wife Juliet died February 3, 1850, and in 1856 he married Catharine Casamir of Sussex County, N. J. It was at about the time of this latter marriage that he took a trip East, visiting, as he says, among his cousins at Oyster Bay, Glen Cove, etc.

Children.

1197^b SYLVIA, married Frank Thorne, Bay City, Mich.

1197^c DELIA, born January 12, 1835, married Alfred Owen, Kansas.

1197^d POWELL, born February 8, 1837, resides at Orion, Mich.

1197^e SAMUEL C., born June 7, 1839, deceased.

1197^f STEPHEN I., born December 28, 1841.

1197^g JULIET C., born September 29, 1844, married James Van Kleeck, Bay City.

1197^h THOMAS J., born January 26, 1850.

624 Benjamin Bowen Carpenter, son of Powell,²⁵⁵ was born at Wheatland, N. Y., June 12, 1813. His wife was Caroline Ann Slaughter. She was born April 11, 1827. They were married June 26, 1847. Mr. Carpenter was a well known business man in Scottsville, N. Y., where all his life was spent. He was very active in military circles, and was colonel in the local militia. He died December 26, 1872.

Children.

1197ⁱ HERBERT SLAUGHTER, born May 7, 1848, Kansas City, Mo.

1197^j ELLA FRANCES, born April 11, 1850, died October 12, 1851.

- 1197^k WILLIAM POWELL, born May 3, 1853, married Sarah A. Sheldon, 1892. Is a confectioner, Rochester, N. Y.
- 1197^l CHARLES GREGG, born July 2, 1855, died August 25, 1859.
- 1197^m BURR BACON, born February 26, 1857, merchant, Rochester, N. Y.
- 1197ⁿ GRACE NANCY, born August 3, 1860, died December 10, 1899.
- 1197^o HARRIET LUCY, born October 5, 1863, died September 2, 1865.
- 1197^p ASA LEWIS, born September 12, 1866. He is in the jewelry trade at Kansas City, Mo.

625 Benedict K. Carpenter, son of Daniel P.,²⁵⁹ was born in the town of New Cornwall, Orange County, N. Y., April 17, 1810, and, with his father, in 1837 removed to Oakland County, Mich. His wife was Sally Ann Rodendo. He died about 1888, at Orion.

Children.

- 1198 WILLIAM E., who resides on the homestead. He was supervisor of the town and chairman of county board for many years. He has also served as member of Legislature.
- 1199 JOHN DUANE, born about 1852. He is a physician.
- 1200 CARRIE, resides with her mother at the homestead.
- 1201 CHARLES K., born about 1862.

631 Charles Ketcham Carpenter, son of Daniel P.,²⁵⁹ was born at Hornellsville, N. Y., January 25, 1826, and with his father removed to Michigan, 1837. In 1849 he married Miss Jennette Corryell. He had a farm at Orion, Oakland County. In 1858 he was elected a member of

the Legislature, and during the Civil War was an active Union man, chairman and treasurer of the War Association, having charge of the funds contributed in his district towards war expenses.

In 1874 he was nominated for Governor on the Prohibition ticket, and in 1876 received the same honor from the Greenback party, but not being in sympathy with the principles of that party he declined the nomination. He was prominent in the development of railroad and insurance interests in his part of the State, and was also the author of a series of articles on "Practical Farm Life," published in the *Detroit Free Press* over the signature of "An Oakland County Farmer." An excellent sketch of his life appears in "Appleton's Cyclopedia of American Biography," 1887.

Mr. Carpenter died at his home in Orion, August 19, 1884, universally regretted. "He was a good man and just."

Children.

- 1202 ROLLA CLINTON, born June 26, 1852.
- 1203 WILLIAM L., born November 9, 1854 or 1855.
- 1204 BLANCHE, born March 19, 1857, married, 1880, Charles H. Seeley of Aberdeen, South Dakota. They have Mabel and Carroll.
- 1205 LEWIS GEORGE, born March 28, 1861.
- 1206 MARY, born August 25, 1866, married, 1890, Ned S. Mayo, a professor in Kansas Agricultural College. They have Margaret, Donald, and Dorothy.
- 1207 JENNETTE, born January 27, 1875.

633 **Thomas D. Carpenter**, son of Levi,²⁶³ was born at Somers, Westchester County, N. Y., about 1797. His wife was Frances Willard. He was a prominent broker



ARTHUR E. HENSTADT, N. Y.

CHARLES KETCHAM CARPENTER.

(No. 631)

in Wall Street, a member of the well known firm of Coster & Carpenter. He resided in New York city until 1844, when he retired from business and went to Canton, St. Lawrence County, N. Y., where he had a large tract of land. He died there about 1867.

Children.

- 1208 THOMAS D., JR., born 1822.
- 1209 MARION, born about 1824, married Albert G. Enos, three children.
- 1210 WILLIAM BAYARD COUTTS, born 1826.
- 1211 FANNY C., born about 1829, married Alex T. Sheldon, one daughter.

635 **Bailey Carpenter**, son of Levi,²⁶³ was born at Somers, N. Y., about 1802. His wife was Frances Matilda, daughter of Jacobus and Hester (Clemens) Van Vredenburgh (the *Van* was subsequently dropped). She was born August 24, 1798, and died December 4, 1879. Mr. Carpenter, like his father, was an excellent mechanic, and eventually went to Alabama, near the city of Montgomery, where he established an extensive manufactory, consisting of foundry, blacksmith shop, carpenter shop, etc., employing therein a large force of colored men. He died there about 1854.

Children.

- 1213 WINIFRED, born September 23, 1820, died November 28, 1879. She married Isaac, son of Isaac and Catharine (Martin) Kipp. They had daughter Winifred and son Isaac B.
- 1214 MARY, born about 1822, died unmarried about 1850.
- 1215 PELL, born May 15, 1824, died 1848.
- 1216 EDWARD ORSER, born April 22, 1826.

641 **Peter Roe Carpenter**, son of Levi,²⁶³ was born at Somers, N. Y., August 23, 1814. His wife was Eliza Ann Green. She was born March 21, 1811, and died February 4, 1888. They were farmers, residing near Katonah, Westchester County, N. Y. They had son

1217 **WILLIAM HENRY**, born October 12, 1835, died April 26, 1885. He married J. Augusta Green and had daughter Sarah G., born October 12, 1861, who married William M. Smith of Stamford, Conn., and at their house Peter R. died September 27, 1896.

645 **Jasper Carpenter**, son of John,²⁷² was born at Harrisons, about 1810. His wife was Hannah Owens. For many years he was the proprietor of the well known intelligence office on Sixth Avenue, near 9th Street, New York, and also of the Putnam House, Fourth Avenue, and in 1885 was a resident of King Street, near Port Chester, N. Y.

Children.

1226 A DAUGHTER, who married an Umberfield.

1227 **ROBERT**, married and has son Joseph, born 1868.

1228 **JASPER**.

650 **Isaac Webber Carpenter**, son of John,²⁷² was born about 1807. He was a farmer at Harrisons. His wife was Mary Ackerman of White Plains.

Children.

1229 **ZIBA**.

1230 **SARAH**.

1231 **HANNAH**.

651 David Carpenter, son of John,²⁷² was born about 1812. His wife was Hannah Ogden of White Plains. He was a builder.

Children.

1232 MARY.

1233 MATILDA.

1234 NATHAN.

1235 ZIBA.

654 Enoch F. Carpenter, son of David,²⁷⁵ was born at Harrisons, July 21, 1817. He was a resident of Southold and Greenport, L. I., where he owned property. In 1853 he was in partnership with Calvin Wells and bought a patent for punching copper and other sheet metals. His wife was Mary —. He had a family. One son was

1236 WARREN, a straw-goods merchant at 63 Broadway, resided in Brooklyn 1854-57. He died suddenly at St. Paul, Minn., December 29, 1886. (Vide *New York Times*.)

655 Warren Carpenter, son of David,²⁷⁵ was born April 24, 1822. He was a resident of Southold, and for many years the sexton of the Presbyterian Church of that place. His wife was Elizabeth R., to whom, by will dated 1882 and proved November 29, 1886, he bequeaths all his estate. No children. (Vide *Riverhead Records of Wills*, vol. 21, p. 158.)

661 Charles Carpenter, son of Benedict,²⁸³ was born at Scarsdale, Westchester County, January 7, 1836, married December 7, 1862, Mary W., daughter of James and

Carpenter — In St. Paul, Minn., suddenly, on Wednesday, December 29, 1886, Warren Carpenter, formerly of this city.

Matilda (Willetts) Griffen. She was born December 10, 1837.

Children.

- 1237 ELLA G., born October 2, 1863.
- 1238 JENNIE E., born April 7, 1865.
- 1239 MAMIE, born April 13, 1867.
- 1240 BERTHA F., born January 15, 1875.
- 1241 LIZZIE, born July 13, 1876.
- 1242 EDITH, born January 17, 1880.

662 Jonathan Horton Carpenter, son of Benedict,²⁸³ was born June 10, 1838. His wife is Emma, daughter of Dr. Nicholas and Mary (Mason) Morrell, born October 6, 1845, married October 3, 1864. They now (1893) reside at Hartsdale, Westchester County.

Children.

- 1243 PHEBE M., born Aug. 23, 1866, married R. Franklin Titus, Oct. 1, 1887, Westbury, L. I.
- 1244 ESTHER, born January 31, 1869.
- 1245 RICHARD E., born March 10, 1873.
- 1246 ANNIE G., born April 23, 1875.
- 1247 EDMUND B., born June 23, 1878.

665 Benedict Carpenter, son of Benedict,²⁸³ was born June 16, 1847, and on September 5, 1876, he married Sarah, daughter of Joseph B. and Sarah A. (Hutchinson) Brewster. She was born December 2, 1847. She died February 22, 1901.

Children.

- 1248 ALICE, born April 27, 1879.
- 1249 BENEDICT, born August 27, 1881.
- 1250 SARAH, born December, 1877.

Carpenter—Suddenly, at Scarsdale, N. Y., Sarah Brewster, wife of Benedict J. Carpenter, daughter of the late Joseph B. Brewster. Funeral at the family residence, Scarsdale, Monday, February 25, at 1:30 p. m.

669 Selleck Carpenter, son of Haydock,²⁸⁷ was born at Plattekill, Ulster County, December 23, 1805. His wife was Alche, daughter of Philip Thomas of Marlborough, and for second wife he married Widow Jane Carpenter of Poughkeepsie. He was a farmer at Highlands.

Children.

- 1251 **HENRY**, born May 15, 1831, died January 3, 1892, married Harriet, daughter of Robert Woolsey.
- 1252 **DEBORAH**, born June 9, 1835, died April 9, 1863, married Milton H. Dayton.
- 1253 **SELLECK T.**, born July 28, 1851, married Laura A., daughter of John T. and Mary Mason, three children.

672 Robert Carpenter, son of Haydock,²⁸⁷ was born at Plattekill, Ulster County, N. Y., July 22, 1812. His wife was Susan, daughter of Charles and Hannah (Gerow) Young. He was a farmer at Marbletown, N. Y., also a carpenter and builder. He died December, 1852. She died November, 1855.

Children.

- 1254 **OLIVER T.**, born December 7, 1840.
- 1255 **MARY ANNA**, born November 11, 1842. She married Stephen S. Haight of West Farms, N. Y. They have Anna, Mary E., and Samuel C.
- 1256 **HANNAH M.**, born December 18, 1844. She is a graduate of Oswego Normal College, and is now a teacher at Kingston, N. Y.
- 1257 **DEBORAH**, born January 6, 1849, married Silas Schoonmaker of West Hurley.
- 1258 **ROBERT L.**, born September 26, 1846, merchant at Shifton, Ark.

- 1259 HAYDOCK, born September 26, 1846, Union soldier, killed at Winchester, Va., October, 1864.
- 1260 JOHN J., born April 22, 1851, is a resident of Binghamton.
- 1261 SOLOMON G., born March 26, 1853.

674 William Carpenter, son of Haydock,²⁸⁷ was born March 22, 1817. His wife was Ann, daughter of Benjamin Flageler. He is a civil engineer and farmer, residing at Milton, Ulster County, N. Y.

Children.

- 1262 DEWITT C., born March 13, 1846. He was a physician at Salt Point, N. Y., and died there November 24, 1868.
- 1263 GEORGE, born September 26, 1847, drowned at Milton, July 13, 1866.
- 1264 MARY E., born January 4, 1855, married Charles Pope of Manchester, Me., and has four children.
- 1265 AARON H., born April 10, 1849, died October 9, 1851.
- 1266 CHARLES, born January 21, 1851, married Julia Wicklin, and have son Howard, 1884.
- 1267 CAROLINE, born November 4, 1852, married Herbert Sabine of Amherst, Mass., and have a son.
- 1268 ANNE, born February 24, 1853, married George Carey of Gansevoort, N. Y., and have five children.
- 1269 ENOCH, born October 15, 1860, married Frances, daughter of Chadeayne Gerow, Milton, N. Y. They have daughter Helene, born November 6, 1892.

675 John Carpenter, son of Haydock,²⁸⁷ was born November 4, 1819. He was a farmer at Valley, Ulster County. His wife was Eleanor, daughter of Thomas Thorne.

Children.

1270 EMILY, born November 23, 1845, married William H., son of Isaac and Prudence Sutton, and then Wallace Thorne.

1271 CECILIA, born March 29, 1850, married William Relyea, New York, three children.

1272 ELEANOR, born March 14, 1856, married John Terwilliger, Plattekill.

680 George Alexander Carpenter, son of Haydock,²⁸⁷ born March 24, 1824. His first wife was Martha, daughter of Henry Palmer. She was born November 11, 1828, married September 29, 1847, died July 25, 1871, and on December 5, 1872, he married Mary A. Peckham of Smyrna, N. Y. She was born July 20, 1853. He resides at Asbury Park, N. J., and writes that he is "preaching the Gospel and *raising fruit*," 1881.

Children—all born at Clintondale, Ulster County, except Vera J.

1273 SARAH A., born July 22, 1848, married Erastus Gerow and then Eugene McNab, Plattekill, three children.

1274 JENNIE M., born February 22, 1850, married Charles A. Jenkins of Clintondale, eight children.

1275 MILLE M., born March 25, 1852, married John J. Hull of Clintondale, four children.

1276 DEBORAH E., born June 8, 1854, married John Cotter of Clintondale, two children.

1277 GEORGE H., born July 25, 1856, married Kate, daughter of Isaac Sutton, New Paltz.

1278 WILLIAM P., born Feb. 21, 1859. Deceased.

The Carpenter Family in America

- 1279 PHEBE E., born December 31, 1860, married Walter, son of William Wanser. Deceased.
 1280 ADDIE H., born January 4, 1863, married William D., son of William Wanser, New Milford, Conn., three children.
 1281 EVA E., born January 30, 1866, married Frank, son of Joseph Wardell, Clintondale, one child.
 1282 FRANKLIN B., born April 18, 1868.
 1283 ALIDA M., born July 2, 1874.
 1284 EMMA H., born June 3, 1876.
 1285 VERA J., born November 12, 1890.

685 James Carpenter, son of Ezra,²⁹³ was born at Harisons, Westchester County, August 27, 1813. His wife was Mary, daughter of Abijah* and Patience Haviland. They were married November 19, 1834, and resided at Purchase, Westchester County.

Children.

- 1286 HANNAH.
 1287 CAROLINE, born March 27, 1837.
 1288 JAMES E., born April 9, 1839.
 1289 SOLOMON, born April 25, 1842.
 1290 JANE.

712 Jacob Carpenter, son of Robert,³⁰⁶ was born about 1812. His wife was Catharine White (sister to the father of Rachel White¹³⁹³). They were farmers at Duanesburgh, N. Y. After the decease of Mr. Carpenter his widow married William Whipple, whom she also survived.

Children.

- 1291 LEONARD W. He was a flour merchant, firm of Carpenter & Randolph, 129 West Street,

*He was son of Solomon and Letitia Haviland. Abijah was born 10, 19, 1772, died 3, 17, 1851.

New York. His wife was Amelia Randolph. He died in 1857. His will was proved November 20, 1857, and makes bequests to his wife Amelia, his mother Catharine, brother Jacob, sisters Cynthia Whipple, Sarah Jane Sharp, Abigail Morse, and Urania W. Carpenter. (New York Wills, vol. 122, p. 74.)

1292 JACOB. His brother bequeathed his farm at Duanesburgh to him.

1293 CYNTHIA, married Griffen Whipple.

1294 SARAH JANE, married, first, Conklin D. Sharp, and then Thomas A. Johnston. She died at 412 West 22d Street, New York, about 1888.

1295 ABIGAIL ANN, married Isaac Morse.

1296 URANIA W. Not married.

720 Coles Carpenter, son of Morris,³¹⁷ was born at the old Carpenter homestead, Musketa Cove, L. I., March 3, 1785. Just after his birth his parents removed to North Castle, Westchester County. Here at the age of 18 he married Sarah, daughter of Hon. Caleb Kirby of New Castle. Up to this time, according to his own testimony, he had been "wayward and wild," but was led to see the folly of his course by the preaching of the earnest Methodist ministers and united with the church at North Castle. He soon became convinced that it was his duty to preach the Gospel, and fully satisfied on this point nothing could turn him back; so, after a brief preparatory service as exhorter, class-leader, etc., he was licensed a minister of the Methodist Episcopal Church, at the age of 24, and up to the day of his death continued earnestly and faithfully in his arduous, self-denying work. He was regarded by his fellow ministers as an able, conscientious,

and godly man. While he was Presiding Elder of the Troy District he was taken sick, and after a brief illness died at Cambridge, N. Y., February 16, 1834. His wife died a few years later in her 65th year. They are both buried in the Vale Cemetery at Schenectady, N. Y., where memorial stones mark their graves.

The following record of his family was written out by himself April 11, 1829, and was furnished me by his son Richard of Rockford, Ill.

Children.

- 1297 DERINDA, born May 10, 1804, married ———
Ely, died October 5, 1835.
- 1298 MORRIS, born June 6, 1806, died January, 1881.
- 1299 ABIGAIL, born November 1, 1808, married ———
Payn, died June 30, 1876.
- 1300 CALEB KIRBY, born March 24, 1811. Not married. Died May 31, 1830.
- 1301 MARY, born September 29, 1803, married
Lewis C. Barhydt. Living 1884.
- 1302 PHEBE, born February 14, 1816. Not married.
Died November 6, 1833.
- 1303 RICHARD, born February 28, 1819. Living at
Rockford, Ill., 1900.
- 1304 ANN ELIZA, born July 3, 1821, died November 4, 1830.

I have letters from Rev. Julius Field, David Terry, etc., etc., regarding Rev. Coles Carpenter, speaking of him in the highest terms. See also Sprague's "Annals of the American Pulpit," "Life of Rev. E. D. Osborn," Park's Troy Conference Miscellany for 1854. Also Recollections of an Old Resident of Schenectady in "Daily Union" of that place, 1887, etc. Rev. Coles Carpenter was pastor of Greene Street Church, Allen Street Church, and others in New York city.

Coles Carpenter and Sarah his wife sell 3 acres of land at North Castle for \$275. October 16, 1824. Richard Kirby, witness. (Liber 42, p. 299.)

1305 COLES, born June 13, 1824, died March 21, 1876.

1306 SARAH, born November 9, 1826, died November 21, 1826.

1307 WILLIAM, born February 14, 1829, died April 2, 1830.

725 William Carpenter, son of Morris,³¹⁷ was born September 18, 1798. He married, March 5, 1820, Eleanor ——. He died about 1828. They had but one child,

1308 SARAH ELIZABETH. She married a minister, name unknown, and removed to the vicinity of Boston, where she died, leaving no issue it is believed. (Vide account of Mrs. Sarah Lyon.)

726 Sarah Carpenter, daughter of Morris,³¹⁷ was born at North Castle, April 22, 1802, and on February 27, 1824, she married Alvah Lyon. They were extensive farmers at North Castle and Bedford. In the summer of 1883 I visited Mrs. Lyon (and her daughter Abby C. Hobby) at Bedford. She was very active and able to pursue the usual routine of work pertaining to a large farm, taking charge thereof, her husband having died several years previously. She distinctly remembered her grandmother, Sarah (Latting) Carpenter,¹⁰³ for whom she was named, and at whose home at Musketa Cove she was a frequent visitor and from whom she received a present for her name. Mrs. Lyon was especially fond of her brother Coles,⁷²⁰ and showed me very many letters and memoranda concerning him and the family in general, for, said she, I am so glad to again see one of my father's family—and "a Carpenter" at that. She died August 9, 1893, aged 91 years, 3 months, and 17 days.

See obituary in *Advocate*, December 21, 1893, for which I furnished data. (D. H. C., December 26, 1893.)

Children.

Abigail C., married Albert Hobby of Bedford.

Clarissa, the youngest, not married.

One daughter, married James Palmer of Bedford.

One daughter, married Jonathan Searles of Greenwich.

728 James Smith Carpenter, son of Latting,³²⁰ was born at Musketa Cove, L. I., January 13, 1793. His wife was Sarah Ann, daughter of Jesse and Deborah³¹⁸ (Carpenter) Coles. She was born September 14, 1803. They were married June 27, 1819. He first purchased a small piece of land of his father on which was a deposit of clay. He found this a source of much profit, and, the opportunity offering a few years after, he bought the adjoining farm of John Carpenter,³⁸⁹ then lately deceased; on this farm there was a still larger amount of clay and a very valuable kind of sand.*

These purchases proved a veritable mint to him and to his children, and enabled him at the time of the sale of his father's farm to buy that in its entirety. And, by a singular piece of good fortune, in a year or two thereafter he sold a portion of this latter purchase to the Sea Cliff Camp-Meeting Association at a very large advance.

James S. Carpenter was a man of strict integrity and unquestioned uprightness. He was 71 years a member

*In addition to the work of the farm and the clay deposits he also owned and ran two or three sloops and schooners freighting from his place and for others to the various ports on Long Island Sound and the Hudson River. One of these schooners was named for his wife, *Sarah Ann Carpenter*.

of and one of the founders of the Glen Cove Methodist Episcopal Church. No one ever doubted his "Christianity," for it was a living principle and manifested itself in his daily walk and work. He died April 19, 1880. His wife died October 16, 1889. Both are buried at Sea Cliff.

Children.

- 1309 MARY KISSAM, born August 3, 1823. She married John A. Hicks and has a daughter Celia, wife of Hiram Lugar.
- 1310 MARTHA DEBORAH, born September 14, 1825. Not married. She is living at the old home (1901).
- 1311 SMITH SEARING, born March 11, 1828.
- 1312 JESSE LATTING, born June 23, 1830.
- 1313 COLES AUGUSTUS, born July 23, 1833.
- 1314 CHARLES WESLEY, born September 30, 1835. Not married. He died July 8, 1898.
- 1315 JAMES FLETCHER, born December 6, 1837, died October 12, 1840.
- 1316 PHEBE ELIZABETH,* born April 17, 1841. She married John H. Osborne of Newark, N. J.
- 1317 SARAH JANE, born August 23, 1843. She married Thomas Osborne of Newark, N. J. (nephew of John H.).
- 1318 AMANDA ANN, born December 18, 1845, died in infancy.

*Greenwich, Conn., Feb. 1, 1901.—Archibald H. Campbell, formerly of Brooklyn, and Mrs. Phoebe E. Osborne, of Plainfield, N. J., were married at the Methodist parsonage at noon to-day by the Rev. W. W. Gillis. The bridegroom is seventy-four years old and had been previously married four times. His bride was a widow of fifty-five years. Their wedding was the result of a romance begun nearly fifty years ago. With Henry Bergh, Mr. Campbell founded the Society for the Prevention of Cruelty to Animals, and for more than a quarter of a century was its superintendent, giving his services gratuitously.

729 Sarah Carpenter, daughter of Latting,³²⁰ was born August 22, 1794. She died August 2, 1850, the first of the family (at maturity) to die, and the first to be buried in the family plot. She was an excellent woman, a consistent and sincere Christian, doing work for her Master in the household and in the community which is still remembered and can never be forgotten by those who knew her so long as memory shall last. A plain marble monument marks her resting-place.

730 Benjamin Carpenter, son of Latting,³²⁰ was born at the old Carpenter homestead, Musketa Cove, L. I., January 15, 1796. On April 26, 1827, he married* Sarah Ann, daughter of Daniel† and Phebe (Coles) Hoogland. She was born April 4, 1805. Up to the time of the building of the sloop "Ambassador" (see No. 320) he was engaged on the farm of his father. When the sloop was ready for service he took charge of her, and was ever afterwards known as "Capt. Benjy," (he was then 25 years of age,) and for a period of about thirty years he was engaged in the coasting trade on Long Isl- and Sound and vicinity.

About 1850 he sold his vessel‡ and bought a small place adjoining his father's land, formerly owned by the Kirby family. Here he built a comfortable dwelling and continued there a few years, then sold the property and removed to the village of Glen Cove, where on March 28, 1862, his wife died. After her death he never seemed

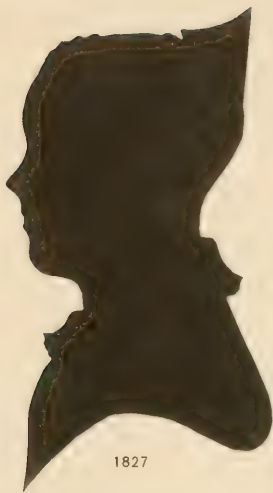
*The officiating clergyman was the Rev. Dr. Milledoller, of the Dutch Reformed Church, and the marriage was at the home of the bride's father, 333 Cherry Street, New York.

† See "Hoogland Family in America," by Daniel H. Carpenter.

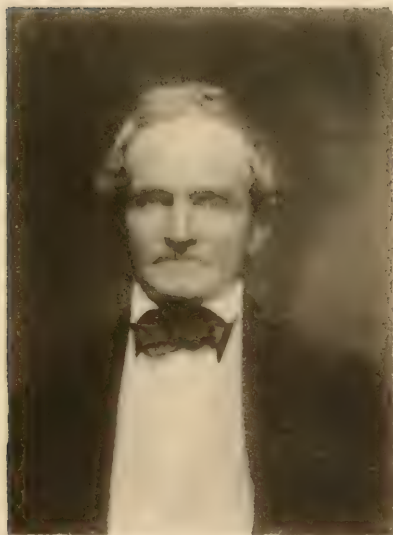
‡ Among the vessels "Capt. Benjy" commanded were the Reindeer, Experience, Orange, and Louisa. In 1836 he bought the Lady Wash- ington and sailed her till 1850.



1827



1827



1860



1860

CAPT. BENJAMIN CARPENTER AND SARAH A. HIS WIFE.

the same man again, and though cheerful, yet could not recover from his great loss. He spent his time visiting for a while one of his children then another, and so continued until February 4, 1874, when, at the house of his son Abram, at Newark, N. J., he entered into eternal rest, fully assured of a triumphant entrance into mansions prepared for him above.*

Children.

- 1319 DANIEL HOOGLAND, born April 14, 1828 (the compiler of this work).
- 1320 BENJAMIN COLES, born September 23, 1830.
- 1321 ANDREW HOOGLAND, born August 3, 1832, died May 5, 1834.
- 1322 ABRAM HOOGLAND, born May 9, 1836.
- 1323 MARY ELIZABETH, born January 8, 1839, married Thomas J. Carpenter.¹³³²
- 1324 JAMES WESLEY, born October 3, 1842. Not married. Resides at Helena, Mont.; is a mine owner.
- 1325 WASHINGTON SMITH, born November 30, 1845. Not married. Resides at Estilene, S. D.; has a wheat farm.

731 John Searing Carpenter, son of Latting,³²⁰ was born December 4, 1796. (Date † taken from family record in the Bible of Latting Carpenter, now in possession of the writer.) His wife was Sarah, daughter of Israel Hawkshurst of Jericho, L. I. She died November 11, 1872,

*Captain Benjamin Carpenter and his wife are buried in Manhasset, L. I., in the grounds attached to the Dutch Reformed Church.

†The birth of John S., always called *Searing Carpenter*, and that of his brother Benjamin seem to have occurred in the same year — Benjamin born January 15, and Searing December 4. I well remember their mother (my grandmother) telling me that whenever she went out with them every one stopped her on the way to have a look at them, but I always understood it was because of their hearty appearance and “good looks.”

aged 70 years, 3 months, 18 days. He died January 29, 1877, and both are buried at Searingtown in the grounds of the Methodist Episcopal Church. He was a carpenter and builder by trade and built very many of the early residences in the vicinity of his home. He purchased a part of the old Searing farm at Searingtown, working it in addition to his trade.

Children.

- 1326 JAMES SMITH, born at Musketa Cove, September, 1819.
- 1327 WILLIAM BIRD, born at Musketa Cove, 1821. His wife was Susan Hoffman. He died March 7, 1885, she died about three months after; both buried at Cypress Hills. They had daughter who married L. G. Osborne, New York.
- 1328 ELIZA JANE, born August 26, 1824. She married John Searing Pearsall.* She died October 11, 1884, leaving son Clarence. They were farmers at Searingtown.
- 1329 JOHN WESLEY, born about 1827, married and had one daughter; wife and daughter deceased. He died August 30, 1898. Buried at Searingtown, September 1, 1898.
- 1330 ROSALIE ELMA, born August 1, 1830.
- 1331 GEORGE WASHINGTON, born at Searingtown about 1833, not married.

The reader will perhaps have noticed that *Sarah* was the name of the wives of these three brothers—and as they all had a sister *Sarah* there were of course four *Sarahs* in the family. To properly designate them my grandmother adopted the following plan, which was recognized by all: The wife of James S. was called *Sarah Ann*, Benjamin's wife, *Sally Ann*, Searing's wife, *Sally*, and the sister was always *Sarah*.

*He was son of Abijah Pearsall, who married Elizabeth, daughter of Rev. John Searing. They resided at the old Searing homestead, Searingtown, L. I.

1332 THOMAS JEFFERSON, born at Searingtown, April 17, 1839.

732 Jane Carpenter, daughter of Latting,³²⁰ was born April 9, 1799. She was always the one to do her share (and more) of the hard and necessary work pertaining to the large family and farm, never "considering herself," so that she could ease the burden of her sister or brother.

After the sale of the farm and marriage of her sister Mary Deborah, she made her home with this sister, and at her house in Manorkill, Schoharie County, N. Y., she died May 14, 1890, and with the quaintness of a Plymouth record under similar circumstances we might add, "She was a godly old maid, never married." She is buried at Manorkill. (See obituary in Advocate.)*

734 Coles Carpenter, son of Latting,³²⁰ was born December 24, 1802. His wife was Elizabeth Tuttle of Westchester County. She was born May 27, 1814. (Adopted daughter of Thomas Dunham, Esq., of New York and Brooklyn.) They were married March 16, 1835. He was always from boyhood engaged in the coasting trade and continued at it until 1889, and after

*Carpenter—Miss Jane Carpenter, daughter of Latting and Martha (Searing) Carpenter, died at Manorkill, Schoharie County, N. Y., May 14, 1890. She was born at the old Carpenter homestead, now Sea Cliff, L. I., April 9, 1799, and early united with the Methodist Episcopal Church at Glen Cove and continued a consistent member. Her father's house was the home of the early Methodist preachers, and Jane was often the "Martha" who cared for their temporal needs. She remembered Ezekiel Cooper, Freeborn Garrettson, Samuel Merwin, Dr. Phœbus, Richard Seaman, and others who at some time were made welcome at this Methodist home; and some of the later ones now living will, with me, have pleasant memories of days spent at the old homestead, and of "Aunt Jane's" Christian care. (D. H. C.)

this date made frequent trips to New York on his son's vessel, being hale and strong as one of 60 years of age. Every one in the trade knew him as "old Captain Coles Carpenter." His wife died April 19, 1891, and he on September 24 following, and was buried by the side of his wife at Sea Cliff, September 27, 1891.

I was at Glen Cove, December 13, 1887, and copied the following record from his Bible, at the house of his son Latting.

Children.

- 1333 LATTING, born February 29, 1836.
- 1334 MELVILLE, born August 20, 1837, died October 15, 1837.
- 1335 THOMAS DUNHAM, born August 20, 1838. Murdered on his vessel December 12-18, 1887.
- 1336 GEORGE COLES, born March 12, 1840, died December 17, 1864, in Salisbury prison. He belonged to Company E, Fifth Heavy Artillery, Captain Crane.
- 1337 JACOB F., born June 28, 1841, is married, has George and Lizzie and Thomas. He also is captain of a coasting vessel.
- 1338 ROBERT A., born January 2, 1843. He also is captain of a coasting vessel. Not married.
- 1339 ANN AUGUSTA, born August 16, 1844, married Charles Simonson of Glenwood.
- 1340 FRANCES ELIZABETH, born July 1, 1846.
- 1341 CELIA JANE, born May 27, 1848.
- 1342 SARAH SMITH, born February 25, 1850.
- 1343 WILLIAM B., born September 4, 1851, died September 4, 1852.
- 1344 ROSE, born July 4, 1853, died October 2, 1854.
- 1345 MARTHA, born March 16, 1855, died August 20, 1855.

736 Elizabeth Carpenter, daughter of Latting,³²⁰ was born July 30, 1806. She married, January 5, 1835, Charles C., son of Charles and Jane (Seaman) Underhill. He was born July 20, 1806, and died January 2, 1860. He inherited from his father a large and productive farm at Locust Valley, probably a part of the old Captain John Underhill grant, of whom he was a lineal descendant. Elizabeth (Carpenter) Underhill died March 28, 1885, aged nearly 79. She was an excellent woman, quiet in demeanor, beautiful in Christian simplicity, beloved by all. She is buried in the old Captain Underhill burial-ground at Matinecock, by the side of her husband and daughter Amelia. Their only living descendant is their daughter *Martha Jane*, born January 8, 1837. She married Fitzhugh Smith of New York and has but one child, a son "Onto," born March 8, 1869.

737 Fanny Ann Carpenter, daughter of Latting,³²⁰ was born September 20, 1808. She married, May 10, 1830, Albert Ketcham of Clay Pits, now Northport, L. I. She died September 30, 1871, and is buried at Sea Cliff. Their three children were *Latting C.*, now residing at Flushing, who married Annie Jervis, and has two daughters and one son; *Martha Ann*, married Smith S. Carpenter,¹³¹¹ died leaving no issue, and is buried at Sea

Underhill—Mrs. Elizabeth Underhill, a member of the Methodist Episcopal Church at Glen Cove, L. I., died March 28, aged about 79. She was the daughter of Latting Carpenter, one of the first members and a class-leader of the old Hempstead Circuit. His homestead, a famous itinerants' home, embraced what is now Sea Cliff. Here his daughter Elizabeth was born. She was converted at a camp-meeting in the vicinity nearly sixty-five years ago. She remained a devoted, resolute, consistent Methodist Christian. She married Charles Underhill about fifty years ago, and her subsequent home was at Locust Valley, about two miles from Glen Cove. Her house was also a resting-place for the itinerant.

Cliff; *Sarah Jane*, married Peter Van Ness of Fairfield, N. J.—she died May 19, 1888, leaving no issue, and is buried in the grounds of the Dutch Reformed Church at Fairfield.

738 Latting Carpenter, son of Latting,³²⁰ was born April 14, 1811. He was in early life converted and joined the Methodist Church at Musketa Cove. He learned the trade of a carpenter, and while pursuing this occupation he became convinced that it was his duty to preach the Gospel; so strongly was this duty impressed upon him that he was wont to say, "Woe is unto me if I refuse." So, giving up prosperous business opportunities, he pursued a course of study and was admitted and licensed as a minister of the Methodist Church. One of his first charges was in 1850, at what was then called "Bottle Hill," now Madison, N. J.; but most of his labors were in Connecticut and on Long Island, where he successfully filled the appointments of his Conference. He was twice married. His first wife was Augusta Homan; she died March 9, 1859, aged 30 years. His second wife was Hattie Haff, who is now (1900) living at Sayville, L. I. He died October 6, 1867, and is buried at Sea Cliff. No better or truer sketch could be written of him than is briefly told of him on his tombstone, "He was a good man and just."

Children.

1346 MELISSA. She is a teacher at Sayville. (1900.)

His will is on record at Riverhead in volume 9 of Wills, page 612. He was then of Middle Island, Brookhaven township. His wife Harriet and four children. She was sole executrix, guardian, etc. Dated October 3, 1867, and proved December 17, 1867.

- | | |
|---|---|
| 1347 SARAH S., died July 12, 1858,
aged 3 years, 9 months,
15 days. | } As taken from
memorial stones
at Sea Cliff. |
| 1348 JOHN S., died August 10,
1859, aged 35 days. | |
| 1349 SARAH L., died June 9, 1866,
aged 6 months. | |
| 1350 CHARLES S., died October 10,
1868, aged 13 years. | |
| 1351 JENNIE. She married, October 30, 1895, Ed-
mond-J. Robbins of Bay Shore, L. I. She
was a teacher at Sayville, 1893, and is the only
child by second marriage. | |

740 Mary Deborah Carpenter, daughter of Latting,³²⁰ was born October 7, 1814. She married (about 1859) Hon. Elisha Hammond of Manorkill, Schoharie County, N. Y. He died 1881. She has no children of her own, but has been a mother indeed to the children of her husband, who now reside close by her home at Manorkill, and with whom there is nothing but the most loving of family relations. She is the sole survivor (1900) of her father's large family. In her 80th year she visited her friends on Long Island, having come alone and unattended from her home for this purpose, riding first fourteen miles by stage, then eighty miles by rail, and then about ninety miles by steamboat from Rondout to New York, arriving here on Thanksgiving Day, 1893, and in the spring of 1897 she again repeated the visit.

741 Charles Wesley Carpenter, son of Latting,³²⁰ was born February 20, 1818. His wife was Elizabeth Hammond of Middle Island, Suffolk County, L. I. After the sale of the homestead he engaged in the business of carriage building at Glen Cove. He was an excellent mechanic, being able to do nearly every kind of work

imaginable, but did not succeed in his Glen Cove venture. He then for a little while resided at Manorkill, and then again removed to Long Island, engaging in same business at Freeport, where at the house of his brother-in-law, Dr. Hammond, he died (of smoker's cancer of the tongue) August 3, 1888. He is buried at Greenfield Cemetery, near Hempstead. He had one child, who died in infancy. He was an honest, Christian man, having hosts of friends and no enemy.

742 Benjamin Carpenter, son of Leonard,³²⁷ was born at Newburgh, February 14, 1793. His wife was Caroline S., daughter of John Warren of Saratoga Springs. Since 1817 he has been engaged in the forwarding business at Newburgh, and has sustained in his whole career an unblemished character. In 1830 he built one of the first steamboats to run to Newburgh, and until 1865, when they sold their business to Homer Ramsdell & Co., the firm of Benjamin Carpenter & Co. was one of the best known on the Hudson River. Mrs. Carpenter died April 5, 1856.

Children.

- 1352 MARY F., born about 1815. She married Lewis M. Strong of Northampton, Mass.
- 1353 JOHN W., died in infancy.
- 1354 WARREN, died 1849. He left daughter Alida Josepha, who married Horatio B. Reed.
- 1355 ELIZABETH, married William Thayer and had William L. and John S.
- 1356 ELIJAH C., married daughter of Hamilton Morrison of Montgomery, N. Y.
- 1357 GEORGE A.
- 1358 CHARLES F., married Anna F., daughter of Lewis Miller of New Windsor.
- 1359 ANNE B., married Henry W. Dolson.
- 1360 CAROLINE M.

748 Alexander B. Carpenter, son of Leonard,³²⁷ was born at Newburgh about 1799. His wife was Elizabeth Lawrence of Fishkill. He appears to have resided for a while at Coldenham, Orange County, and then to have removed to Ohio, where he died October 1, 1848.

Children.

1361 SARAH L.

1362 ISAAC L.

1363 LAWRENCE F.

751 Millington L. Carpenter, son of Henry B.,³²⁹ was born in New York city, July 20, 1818. His father died when he was six years old, so that he was thrown upon his own resources and compelled thus early to gain his own livelihood. He chose a sea-faring life, and from a cabin-boy rose to be a captain, commanding some of the finest vessels in the South American and European trade. In 1869, having been very successful in his ventures, he retired from the sea and settled at Monticello, Iowa, where he was a well known and prominent banker. Mr. Carpenter married three times. His first wife was Julia Halstead, to whom he was married in Brooklyn, September 19, 1850. His second wife was Harriet S. Marvin, married in 1856. His third wife was Mary Eliza Griffen, to whom he was married March 20, 1867. He died November 5, 1890. Mrs. Mary E. Carpenter is living (1900).

Children.

1364 JULIA ADALINE,* born June 20, 1851. By first wife.

*She married in 1878 Joseph Moody, and has son *Fred Carpenter Moody*, born September 7, 1880.

- 1365 HENRY MILLINGTON,* born September 11, 1857. He is a banker at Monticello, Iowa. By second wife.
- 1366 HATTIE MAY, born February 2, 1868.
- 1367 NELLIE LOCKWOOD, born June 7, 1869.
- 1368 WILLIE LOCKWOOD, born September 15, 1871, died April 18, 1876.
- 1369 JENNIE, born September 17, 1873.
- By
third wife.

763 Charles L. Carpenter, son of Moberry,³⁴¹ was born 1809. He was well known in New York city, being for a long time the sexton of St. Mark's Episcopal Church, Stuyvesant Street and Second Avenue. His will is dated February 24, 1869, and was proved just one month later. His son Leonard and son-in-law Stephen H. Cornell were executors. He also mentions his sisters Ann and Adelia. His wife died at their home, 225 East 11th Street, New York, on January 14, 1888.

Children.

- 1370 MERRIAM B.
- 1371 LEONARD J., born April 18, 1845.
- 1372 MARY JANE.†
- 1373 HELEN KATE.
- 1374 TERESA W.
- 1375 CHARITY ANN.

* He married, September 11, 1883, Mary Emiline Farwell; they have a son, Millington Farwell Carpenter, born October 21, 1888.

† Chamberlain — At Utica, N. Y., July 10, 1893, Mary J. Carpenter, widow of Frank C. Chamberlain and daughter of the late Charles L. Carpenter of this city.

768 Louis O. Carpenter, son of Joseph,³⁴⁴ was born at Marlboro, N. Y., about 1800. His wife was Mary E. Paine. They were residents of Newburgh, N. Y., where he died 1873. She died 1889.

Children.

1376 **JOSEPH B.**, was born in Brooklyn, L. I., December 11, 1851, and on April 14, 1881, he married Miss Emma Barnett, daughter of Thomas Barnett of Kingston, N. Y. For a while, about 1895, he was a resident of Irvington, N. J., being town clerk of that place, but removed before 1900. He had one child, a daughter, Josephine.

1377 **OSCAR**, is a resident of Wilkesbarre, Pa.

1378 **MARY A.**, is a resident of Pasadena, Cal.

1379 **IRA P.**, is a resident of Bridgeton, N. J.

779 Henry Carpenter, son of Benjamin,³⁵³ was born May 16, 1804. His wife was Eliza, daughter of Abraham Miller. She was born July 9, 1807, and was married October 18, 1826. She died November 20, 1878. He died May 6, 1884.

Children.

1380 **ESTHER A.**, born December 23, 1827, married, 1856, Ira G. Tompkins.

1381 **JAMES W.**, born June 1, 1831, married, 1861, Margaret Pugsley. He died October 10, 1862.

1382 **MARTHA E.**, born August 15, 1841.

783 Abraham Carpenter, son of Peter,³⁵⁸ was born at New Castle, Westchester County, N. Y., November 28, 1785. His wife was Ruth, daughter of Robert Carpenter.³⁰⁶ They were married October 7, 1807, and soon thereafter removed to Duanesburgh, Schenectady County,

N. Y., where they had a large farm on which they resided during their lifetime.

Children.

- 1383 ZENO, born August 18, 1808, married Rachel Auchumpagh.
- 1384 SALLY, born March 30, 1810, died December 13, 1846.
- 1385 PETER, born October 18, 1811.
- 1386 EMILY, born March 24, 1813, married Richard Hunter, issue Ida, John, Phebe, and Jessie.
- 1387 ROBERT, born August 8, 1814.
- 1388 DEBORAH, born March 17, 1815, died October 21, 1843.
- 1389 MARIA, born February 10, 1817, married James H. Titus, and had Albert C.
- 1390 ELIZA, born June 18, 1821, married Frank Hoag.
- 1391 WILLIAM H., born October 13, 1823, married Margaret Wood and Mary McIntosh.
- 1392 DAVID L., born January 17, 1826.
- 1393 CHARLES B., born June 8, 1829.

785 Caleb Carpenter, son of Peter,³⁵⁸ was born about 1790. His wife was Deborah Carpenter.⁷¹¹ He was a farmer at Duanesburgh. He and his wife died in 1846.

Children.

- 1394 ELIAS, married Catharine (Whipple). No children.
- 1395 EZRA, married Lucia Gage.
- 1396 MARIETTA, married Alfred Abell.

793 Thomas Carpenter, son of Peter,³⁵⁸ born about 1805, married Sarah, daughter of Abraham Weeks (grand-

son of James, great-grandson of Abel Weeks, twin brother to Jesse). He was a farmer at Somers, Westchester County.

Children.

- 1397 JESSE, died young.
- 1398 ISAAC, married Rebecca Sutton.
- 1399 JOHN, married Kate Tripp.
- 1400 PHEBE, married Alfred Sutton.
- 1401 MAPLET, married Ferris Cary.
- 1402 CHARLES, married Ella Haight.
- 1403 EMMA, married James E. Weeks.
- 1404 SARAH F., married James Hunt, and has
Louis and Thomas.
- 1405 KATE, married Charles Hunt.
- 1406 ANNA, married Charles Day.
- 1407 PETER, married Phebe Hunt.

794 James Carpenter, son of Peter,³⁵⁸ married Phebe Carpenter,⁷¹⁵ daughter of Robert.³⁰⁶ He died at New Castle, 1846.

Children.

- 1408 HORACE, married Mary Davenport.
- 1409 WILLIAM, married Fannie Weeks.
- 1410 DAVID, married Olive Ray.
- 1411 ETHAN, married Maria Kenny.

795 Stephen Carpenter, son of Peter,³⁵⁸ married Deborah Washburn. He died at New Castle, 1834. His will was proved March 10 of that year.

Children.

- 1412 EZRA. Not 21 in 1834.
- 1413 SARAH, married George Knox.

796 Edward Carpenter, son of Peter,³⁵⁸ married Libby Green.

Children.

1414 ELBERT.

1415 FREDERICK.

798 Joseph Carpenter, son of James,³⁶¹ was born at New Castle, Westchester County, April 15, 1800. His wife was Hannah, daughter of William Quimby. They were farmers at New Castle.

Children.

1416 AZARIAH, married Mary Baxter.

1417 JAMES, married Eliza J. Tompkins. Has daughter Phebe.

1418 PHEBE, married Wright Van Tassel.

1419 DERINDA, married Sanford Weeks.

1420 MARY.

799 Zophar Carpenter, son of James,³⁶¹ was born August 5, 1805. His wife was Phebe, daughter of Francis Marshall. They were farmers (1885) at Mt. Kisco. He died April, 1890, aged 85. His wife was born 1810, died July 30, 1898.

Children.

1421 FRANCIS M.

1422 J. THEODORE, married Cordelia Lyon, and has Emma, married Henry Lounsbury, no children, and Lizzie, married Harrison T. Slosson, no children.

800 Edmund Carpenter, son of Daniel,³⁶³ was born at Pleasantville, Westchester County, about 1800. He

married, first, Sarah Packer, and for second wife Maria Harris.

Children.

- 1423 EDMUND, is probably the one referred to in foot-note.
- 1424 DANIEL.
- 1425 IRENE, married E. Wall.
- 1426 ELIZABETH, married Henry Allen.
- 1427 ERASTUS, married Louisa Shelf.
- 1428 HARRY.

804 Nathaniel Carpenter, son of Abraham,³⁶⁴ was born about 1800, and removed with his father's family to Ohio. His wife was Jennie Cocks.

Children.

- 1429 HERBERT, has daughter Laura, who married William Jessup and has Alfred and Gertrude.
- 1430 WALTER.
- 1431 EDWIN, married Louisa Hale.
- 1432 CAROLINE, married Joseph Hood.
- 1433 MARY, married William Pyle.

808 Ezra Carpenter, son of Isaac,³⁶⁵ was born about 1800. His wife was Sarah Andrews. They removed to Ohio.

Children.

- 1434 MARY EMILY, married Leonard Rice.

An Edmond T. Carpenter, married June 7, 1853, Sarah Jane Riker. He was mayor of Jersey City, and died there November 28, 1861, leaving sons Edmond T., Daniel H., and Henry, and daughter Irene. (Vide Roome Genealogy.)

The Carpenter Family in America

809 Calvin Carpenter, son of Isaac,³⁶⁵ born about 1802, married Maria Horn. Removed to Ohio.

Children.

1435 CLIFFORD.

1436 DANIEL.

810 Walter Carpenter, son of Isaac,³⁶⁵ married Susan Mabie (Ohio).

Children.

1437 CAROLINE, married Henry C. Wright.

1438 CHARLES, married Elizabeth Newlin, and has Mary and Carrie.

1439 ELIZABETH, married Daniel W. Marmann.

818 Ethan Carpenter, son of Thomas,³⁶⁷ was born about 1812. His wife was Hannah Little. Farmers, Monroe County, N. Y.

Children.

1440 ALFRED.

1441 GILBERT.

1442 EDWARD.

1443 FOWLER.

1444 ETHAN.

1445 MOFFATT.

1446 JAMES.

1447 THOMAS.

1448 WILLIAM.

819 William Carpenter, son of Thomas,³⁶⁷ wife Hannah Cronk, Monroe County, N. Y.

Children.

1449 THOMAS.

1450 LYDIA.

1451 MERCY.

823 William Carpenter, son of John,³⁷⁰ was born at Yorktown, Westchester County, N. Y., about 1798. He was a well known farmer at Cortlandt, Westchester County. His wife was Winifred S. Carpenter.⁶³⁹ She was born 1799, and died "second day, seventh, of fourth month," 1884, at Peekskill. "Funeral at Amawalk on fifth day." (Vide *New York Times*.) He died some years previously.

Children.

- 1452 ELIZABETH, married George P. Halstead, farmer, and Daniel Hyatt; four children.
- 1453 SARAH, married George Cornell, merchant, and has two children.
- 1454 MARY ANN, married John S. Seymour and Henry Curry. No children.
- 1455 LEAH, married William J. Horton, and has sons Thomas and Wright and daughter Georgia.

825 Wright Carpenter, son of John,³⁷⁰ was born about 1805. He first married Ann, daughter of Jesse Griffen and Esther Haviland. She was born 22, 8, 1800, and was married 24, 2, 1818. His second wife was Hannah, daughter of Robert Hallock. He resided at Yorktown, a farmer at that place.

Children.

- 1456 JESSE G., died November 2, 1899, at Somers.
- 1457 EMILY, married Elisha Purdy, and has Susan, married Edward Wright.
- 1458 JANE, married George McDowell, and died at Amawalk, 24, 3, 1896, aged 69 years.
- 1459 ROBERT H.

A George W. Carpenter died at 308 West 19th Street, New York, on May 25, 1882. He was son of the late Wright and Hannah B. Carpenter. His age, 43 years.

- 1460 AARON.
- 1461 HENRY, married Laura King.
- 1462 SARAH ANN.
- 1463 MARY.
- 1464 JAMES; wife Nettie Hawks. They have Laura, Ada, Amy, and Sarah.
- 1465 LAURA ELIZABETH, married William Seaman, and has daughter Cora.

826 Daniel Carpenter, son of John,³⁷⁰ was born about 1807. He was a mechanic at Cortlandt. Married Elizabeth, daughter of David Haight, and for second wife married Ann Suffman.

Children.

- 1466 DAVID, married Julia Denike, and had Alice and Clara.
- 1467 EDWARD.
- 1468 JANE, married Jacob S. Beekman.
- 1469 HARRIET, married George Gedney.
- 1470 DANIEL, married Anna Stepleton, and had John.
- 1471 ELIZABETH, married William Whelpley.
- 1472 ANDREW.

835 Joseph Carpenter, son of Richardson,³⁷² born about 1816. His wife was Susan, daughter of Josiah Purdy.

Children.

- 1473 ELIZABETH.
- 1474 PHEBE.

841 Joshua H. Carpenter, son of Isaac,³⁷⁵ was born at Somers, Westchester County, about 1811. He was a cartman, New York city, and was married three times, first to Lucretia Wilbor, second to Eliza Seymour, and third, Elizabeth Slote.

Children.

- 1475 FRANK.
1476 CHARLES.
1477 ELLA.
1478 PHEBE.
1479 ANTHA, married Frank Fleuwillen, and has
Florence, Edith, and Bessie.
1480 MARY, married Ezra Van Tassell.

844 Caleb Peirce Carpenter, son of Isaac,³⁷⁵ was born about 1820. His wife was Amelia Carpenter Lawrence.*
(See No. 382.)

Children.

- 1481 MARY.
1482 HATTIE.
1483 GEORGE L.
1484 IDA E.
1485 WILLIAM H.
1486 ELNORA P.

852 Abraham Carpenter, son of Jacob,³⁷⁶ was born at Somers, Westchester County, about 1813. He first married Tamar, daughter of Peter Nelson, and then Harriett Smith. He was a cartman, residing in Grove Street, New York. In 1889 was engaged with Sheppard Knapp, at Sixth Avenue and 13th Street, New York.

Children.

- 1487 JOHN H.
1488 HARRIETT.
1489 ABRAHAM.
1490 EDWARD.

* Carpenter — On first day, seventh month, 22d, 1894, Amelia C., widow of Caleb P. Carpenter, in her sixty-fifth year. Funeral services at the residence of her son-in-law, Elwood Carpenter, No. 8 Adams Street, Mount Vernon, N. Y., on the third day, evening, 7:45.

857 Isaac Carpenter, son of Robert,³⁸³ was born at New Castle about 1814. His wife was Phebe J. Morse.

Children.

1491 ELIZABETH.

1492 SARAH.

1493 JOHN.

1494 PURDY.

1495 ROBERT.

1496 SAMUEL, married — Amery, and has *Ella*.

867 Daniel Carpenter, son of Jesse,³⁸⁷ was born at Rye about 1823. His wife was Caroline Hyatt. He was a farmer at Rye.

Children.

1497 CHARLES.

1498 ELIZABETH, married DeWitt McChesney.

870 Jackson Carpenter, son of John,³⁸⁹ was born at Glen Cove, L. I., January, 1797. His wife was Sarah, daughter of Joseph Craft. He was a well known fisherman, noted for his skill in the occupation and his knowledge of the habits and nature of the food and resorts of the finny tribes. He was an honest and industrious man, esteemed by the community for his candor and modest bearing. He died April 19, 1884, aged 87 years and 3 months. His wife died about two years later. Mrs. Carpenter, wife of Jackson, was a consistent member of the Methodist Episcopal Church at Glen Cove, and though with but little of this world's goods, yet all she had was spent to the best purpose and for her family's benefit.

Children.

- 1499 JOHN, married Nancy Lewis. He was a carpenter by trade. Died at Sea Cliff, L. I., August 4, 1899.
- 1500 FROST. Not married.
- 1501 JOSEPH, married Mary and Jane Stryker.
- 1502 RUTH ANN, married Samuel White.
- 1503 LYDIA ANN, married Martin Miller.
- 1504 ZIPPORAH, married Nicholas Thurston.
- 1505 WILLIAM, married Morgianna Haas.
- 1506 ANDREW, married Cornelia Ficke.
- 1507 SARAH MARIA, married George W. Dickson.

871 John Underhill Carpenter, son of John,³⁸⁹ was born May, 1800. His wife was Eliza D., daughter of James D. Mott. He was always known as Underhill Carpenter. By trade he was a carpenter; he also owned a small farm at Glen Cove. He died about 1870.

Children.

- 1508 MIRRIAM, born October 4, 1824. She married Peter, son of Derrick Craft of Glen Cove.
- 1509 JACOB, born October 5, 1825, married Elizabeth Sticklin.
- 1510 ANN ELIZABETH, born February 9, 1827.
- 1511 WILLIAM HENRY, born April 12, 1829.
- 1512 FRANCES, born July 3, 1831, married Robert Kissam.
- 1513 PHEBE JANE, born July 20, 1833, married John Fairchild.
- 1514 JOHN, married Maria B. Moore. Deceased. His widow, son Augustus, and daughters Gertrude and Ada reside at Glen Cove.

872 James Carpenter, son of John,³⁸⁹ was born about 1804. His wife was Amelia Ann,* daughter of Walter B. Townsend.† He was a blacksmith and wheelwright. Resided at Roslyn (1884).

Children.

- 1515 MARY ANN, married Gilbert Smith.
- 1516 SARAH, married Jonathan Baldwin, carriage maker.
- 1517 ELIZABETH, married Henry Brooks.
- 1518 JAMES, is a blacksmith at Sea Cliff. His wife was Clara Stiles.

873 William Coles Carpenter, son of Jacob,³⁹¹ was born at Musketa Cove, April 14, 1816. His wife was Ann Augusta, daughter of Micajah Townsend. He inherited a large estate from his father, it being a part of the original Lot 4 at Red Springs, set apart by the division of

* Died — At Sea Cliff, on Sunday, January 27, 1895, Mrs. Amelia Ann Carpenter, aged 88 years and 8 months, at the home of her son-in-law, Mr. Jonathan Baldwin. Interment at Roslyn cemetery.

† The funeral of the late Mrs. Harriet Byron Townsend, the oldest woman on Long Island, took place Monday afternoon, at 1 o'clock, from the residence of her granddaughter, Mrs. Alexander Kilpatrick, at Roslyn. The interment was at Glen Cove, where the remains were laid beside those of Mrs. Townsend's husband, Walter B. Townsend, who died about ten years ago, and was sexton of St. Paul's Church at Glen Cove for several years preceding his death.

Mrs. Townsend was born in November, 1796, at Locust Valley, and was a daughter of John Seaman, who in his time was one of the most prominent men on Long Island. She married Walter B. Townsend and settled in Glen Cove, where the couple lived together until the death of Mr. Townsend, ten years ago, at the advanced age of 92 years.

At the funeral Monday were four generations of the deceased. The two children surviving are Mrs. Henry Thurston, of Roslyn, and Nathaniel Townsend, of Jersey City. There are ten grandchildren, and a large number of great-grandchildren and great-great-grandchildren. (July 15, 1899.)

land by the Proprietors, December 10, 1692, for Ann Carpenter, wife of Joseph Carpenter, No. 2. William C. Carpenter died January 6, 1865; his wife died at Madison, N. J., March 13, 1891, and both are buried in St. Paul's Church-yard at Glen Cove.

Children.

- 1519 PHEBE. Not married; living, 1900.
- 1520 WILLIAM TOWNSEND, married Sarah C. Frost.
He died July 18, 1896, aged 52 years.
- 1521 HANNAH, married William F. Redmond, December 23, 1881.
- 1522 MINNIE.

886 William Townsend Carpenter, son of Thomas,³⁹⁷ was born in New York city, July 4, 1811, and with his father's family removed to Chemung County, settling at Horse-Heads. His wife was Miss Caroline Wade, born in Norwich, Conn., August 30, 1814. (She was a niece of the Rev. Simon Jones, pastor of the First Presbyterian Church at Elmira.) She died December 16, 1857. Mr. Carpenter died October, 1888. They had a family of thirteen children, but I have written in vain for their names, and only know of the following

Children.

- 1523 DENNISON, resides at Horse-Heads.
- 1524 EDWARD H., resides at Horse-Heads.
- 1525 HATTIE H., married Charles E. Youmans of Sing Sing.

890 Lewis Carpenter, son of Thomas,³⁹⁷ was born about 1820. On March 30, 1841, he married Miss Mary E. Westlake of Horse-Heads, N. Y. She died May 11, 1845, and on February 25, 1847, he married Sarah A. Dobell, who died June 9, 1892. Mr. Carpenter was a

resident of Athens, Pa., where he was a manufacturer of harness, sadlery, etc. He died before 1895.

Children.

- 1536 CLARENCE W., born December 26, 1841, died 1842.
- 1537 JULIA A., born August 3, 1844. She married F. C. McKay of Wilmington, Del. They have four sons.
- 1538 MARY, died in infancy.
- 1539 SARAH E., died in infancy.
- 1540 WILLIAM L., born September 7, 1848, married Alice Resiel of Williamsport, Pa., March 2, 1871.
- 1541 CLARENCE E., born April 29, 1850, married Emma C. Plum of Elmira, February 7, 1873.
- 1542 MARY F., born June 15, 1854, married Lee Van G. Purdy of Horse-Heads, December, 1878.
- 1543 WILSON H., born May 10, 1857.
- 1544 EDITH D., born August 31, 1858, died 1878.
- 1545 CHARLES V., born February 17, 1863.

899 **Albert Carpenter**, son of Charles W.,⁴⁰² was born in Brooklyn, N. Y., January 11, 1814, and on September 2, 1833, he married Mary Haswell Coope (sister of David Coope, a well known crockery merchant of Fulton Street, Brooklyn). He, Albert Carpenter, was a dry-goods merchant in Brooklyn, and a member and officer in the Sands Street Methodist Episcopal Church. His health failing, in 1839 he purchased a farm at Plattekill, Ulster County, and removed there. After the death of his wife, Mary, in 1859, he sold his farm and removed to Newburgh, where he engaged in the grocery business. Mr. Carpenter for second wife married Phebe H. Frost.

He died November 13, 1876. Mrs. Phebe H. Carpenter died April 15, 1889.

Children.

- 1546 CHARLES W.,* born June 11, 1834, married, March 2, 1859, Sarah M. Constable.
- 1547 DAVID COOPE, born April 13, 1836, died August 13, 1838.
- 1548 ALBERT, born February 16, 1838, married Harriet Houseman, farmer, Plattekill, N. Y.
- 1549 DAVID COOPE, born June 13, 1840, died September 22, 1848.
- 1550 JESSE NOAH, born June 10, 1842, married, 1869, Abbie C. Stansbury; cartman, Newark.
- 1551 WILBUR FISK, born October 1, 1843, died March 9, 1886. Married, 1864, Mary C. Alsdorf.
- 1552 THOMAS, born April 2, 1848, died September 16, 1848.
- 1553 WILLIAM C., born November 26, 1845, married, 1866, Mary Church. Resides in Jersey City, N. J.
- 1554 EDMUND JAMES, born August 26, 1851, died January 6, 1866.
- 1555 JANE ANN, born December 26, 1854, died April 16, 1855.
- 1556 LAWRENCE EVERETT, born November 18, 1858, married, November 25, 1880, Mary Westlake. They reside on Grand Avenue, New-

*Charles W. Carpenter, an engineer, of No. 338 West Twenty-first Street, died, on Tuesday, from Bright's disease, at the age of sixty-three. He was born in New York, where he lived for the last thirty years. During most of his early life he lived in Plattekill, N. Y. He leaves a widow and two brothers. The funeral will be held at 8 o'clock this evening at the house. The burial will be at New Hurley, at the convenience of the family. (April 12, 1898.)

burgh. Occupation, merchant (wholesale notion business). To Mrs. Mary (Westlake) Carpenter I am indebted for the genealogy of this line (back to No. 402). As may be seen by the names of the children, etc., the family were closely identified with the Methodist Episcopal Church. (See also account of the "Coopes" in Warriner's "History of Old Sands Street Church.")

907 Uriah F. Carpenter, son of John,⁴¹⁵ was born at Harrisons, Westchester County, N. Y., March 21, 1797. He was a prominent dry-goods merchant in New York city. His wife was Sarah A., daughter of Samuel and Sarah (Lawrence) Deall. She was born February 24, 1803. They were married January 16, 1822. He died November 29, 1854. She died March 4, 1881. Their only child was

1557 **SARAH ELIZABETH**, born November 7, 1823, and on July 26, 1843, she married Augustus Embury of New York city. Mrs. Embury died at 312 Madison Avenue, April 8, 1887, leaving the following children:

Peter Augustus, born May 14, 1844, died at Orange, N. J., July 9, 1893. His wife was Isabella Hunt, to whom he was married March 14, 1871; issue, three children.

Clarence Uriah, born May 17, 1846, died unmarried April 7, 1885.

Louis Phillipe, born March 18, 1848, died April 9, 1848.

Alphonse Loubet, born April 13, 1850, married Ella A., only daughter of Richard A. and Mary E. (Carpenter) Loines.¹⁵⁵⁹ He

died October 25, 1899. They have four children, one deceased.

Emma, born October 19, 1853, married John Conrad Cattus of Bremen, Germany, November 30, 1886. They now reside in New York city.

Pauline, born November 9, 1854, married John Conrad Cattus, June 11, 1879. Mrs. Cattus died May 16, 1884, leaving daughter Emma Embury, born December 15, 1880.

Arthur Deall, born November 19, 1856. His wife is Jessie —, married 1885.

908 Aaron B. Carpenter, son of John,⁴¹⁵ was born October 28, 1798. He was a builder, New York city. His wife was Adelia A. Cornell of Manhasset, L. I. She was born July 7, 1806, and married September 21, 1824. He died August 24, 1846.

Children.

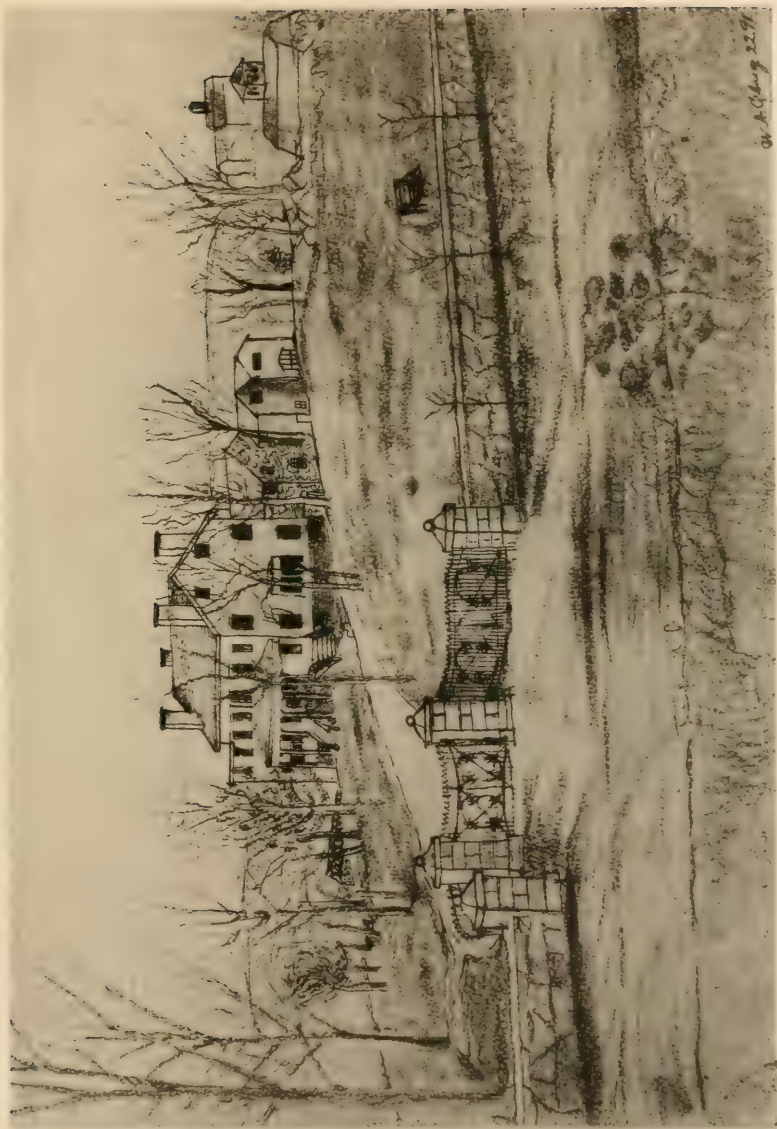
- 1559 MARY E., born May 6, 1827. She married Richard A. Loines. Their daughter Ella married Alphonse L. Embury (her cousin).
- 1560 JOHN C., born June 30, 1829, died, not married, August 16, 1874.
- 1561 URIAH F., born February 21, 1832.
- 1562 SILAS SUTTON, born January 8, 1834.
- 1563 DEBORAH A., born December 26, 1839, married William H. Matthews, and resides at Linden Place, New Rochelle.
- 1564 GEORGE WHITE, born June 26, 1841. Married. No children.
- 1565 AARON MELANCTON, born August 24, 1846. His wife was Caroline Watson. No children. He is deceased.

910 **Joseph Carpenter**, son of John,⁴¹⁵ was born April 29, 1805. He was a builder, New York city. His wife was Charlotte,⁴⁶⁷ daughter of Josiah¹⁸¹ and Charlotte (Mead) Carpenter. She was born June 16, 1816. They were married May 18, 1836. He died June 20, 1865. She died October 10, 1886.

Children.

- 1566 **PRISCILLA H.**, born August 26, 1837, married George W. Carpenter,¹⁰²⁸ April 14, 1859.
- 1567 **PHEBE S.**, born September 26, 1838, married James Ferris of Ohio, 1876. They have a son James.
- 1568 **EMILY**, born December 12, 1839, married Richard Carpenter.¹⁵⁸⁸
- 1569 **SARAH ANN**, born March 20, 1841, died April 7, 1878. She married David S. Haviland, September 4, 1865. They have James, 1867, Charlotte, 1870, Esther, 1872, Cora, 1874, Mary, 1876, Willard, 1878.
- 1570 **ELIZA JANE**, born July 23, 1842, married Theodore W. Carpenter,¹⁵⁸⁴ April 14, 1867.
- 1571 **HENRY MEAD**, born September 26, 1844, died unmarried.
- 1572 **AARON BLAKEMAN**, born May 16, 1846, married, June, 1878, Adelaide Nelson. He died January 28, 1884. No children.
- 1573 **JOSEPHINE**, born February 23, 1849. She married, April 14, 1873, George Luke of New York. She died November 29, 1893. They had Mary Louise, born 1874, and George, born 1876.
- 1574 **MARIE LOUISE**, born November 18, 1852, died October 20, 1859.

The old Carpenter farm at Harrisons is now a part of the Joseph Park estate.



ARISTOPE, E BIERSTADT, N. Y.

CARPENTER HOMESTEAD AT RYE.

912 **Philemon Halstead Carpenter**, son of William,⁴¹⁶ was born at Harrisons, Westchester County, January 27, 1801. His first wife was Deborah Osborne. His second was Ezit Moody of New Rochelle. She died at the house of her son-in-law, James A. Grenzebach, at New Rochelle, August 22, 1884, aged 86 years. He died June 23, 1866.

Children.

- | | | |
|------|--|---------------------|
| 1575 | WILLIAM, died young. | } By
first wife. |
| 1576 | PHILEMON, died young. | |
| 1577 | THOMAS A., living (1900). | |
| 1578 | ANNA, married James A. Grenzebach. He died 1890. | |
| 1579 | ROBERT P., resides at New Rochelle, and has son Frank. | |

914 **Allen P. Carpenter**, son of William,⁴¹⁶ was born at Rye, Westchester County, September 29, 1806. His wife was Mary Peck of Greenwich, Conn. She was born November 25, 1797. They were married September 8, 1835. They had a farm at Rye, which in 1869 they sold to Charles Park, removing to Hartford, Conn., where, on March 27, 1879, he died, his wife having died three years previously, February 10, 1876. They were buried in the Union Cemetery at Rye.

Children.

- 1580 GEORGE W., born at Rye, September 8, 1839.
- 1581 MARY ALLEN, born at Rye, September 5, 1840. She married Merritt Gally, a manufacturer of printing presses, formerly of Hartford, Conn., now of New York city. They have a son Robert Allen Gally, born January 19, 1869; on November 12, 1891, he married his cousin, Susan Gally, and they have Marion, Dorothy, and Robert A.

915 **Thomas William Carpenter**, son of William,⁴¹⁶ was born April 2, 1809. His wife was Ruth O. Wheeler of New York. They removed to Des Moines, Iowa, where he was a farmer. He died June 28, 1875. She died 1878.

Children.

- 1582 **WHEELER**, born at Harrisons, resides at Des Moines, Iowa.
- 1583 **MARY JANE**, born at Harrisons, resides at Des Moines, Iowa.
- 1584 **THEODORE W.**, born at Harrisons, married Eliza Jane Carpenter,¹⁵⁷⁰ April 14, 1867. They have Grace, born 1868; Joseph, born 1872; all of Des Moines.
- 1585 **OSCAR**, born at Harrisons, resides at Des Moines.
- 1586 **CHAUNCEY**, born at Harrisons, resides at Des Moines.

919 **Richard B. Carpenter**, son of Thomas C.,⁴¹⁷ was born at Greenwich, Conn., March 10, 1813. His wife was Harriet,* daughter of Jonathan Keeler of Ridgefield, Conn. They were married in 1833. His widow died March 3, 1888, aged 78 years. He was a farmer, and occupied the farm formerly belonging to his father at Greenwich.

Children.

- 1587 **THOMAS CLAPP**, born 1834, died young.
- 1588 **RICHARD**, born 1837, married, December 23, 1884, Emily Carpenter, daughter of Joseph.⁹¹⁰ Reside at Port Chester, N. Y. No children.
- 1589 **MARY**, born 1842, married William H. Field and has George, Harriet, and Alice.

* She was the sister of Thomas Carpenter's⁴¹⁷ third wife; so father and son were brothers-in-law.

920 Edward Carpenter, son of Charles,⁴²⁰ was born at Harrisons, July 5, 1814. His wife was Armenia Smith. They removed to Illinois, where he had a farm.

Children.

1590 HARRIET.

923 James Clapp Carpenter, son of Charles,⁴²⁰ was born May 23, 1820. His wife was Lydia Smith. With his brother he removed to a farm in Illinois.

Children.

1591 CHARLES.

1592 PHEBE JANE.

944 Charles Knapp Carpenter, son of John,⁴³⁶ was born at Harrisons, March 11, 1814. His wife was Ann Frances, daughter of Benjamin Prince of Cortlandt, Westchester County. He was a merchant, New York. Died before 1885.

Children.

1593 EMILY, married — Dickey of Lansing, Kan.

1594 EDWIN, deceased. Not married.

1595 JOHN H., of Southold, L. I. He was killed by the accidental discharge of a gun while visiting the house of his uncle, James W. Carpenter,⁹⁵¹ near Port Chester, July 9, 1885. He was about 30 years of age. Not married.

946 Andrew Ferris Carpenter, son of John,⁴³⁶ was born April 29, 1818. His wife was Harriet C., daughter of Martin Prince. He was a merchant, well known upon the floor of the Produce Exchange. He resided at 72 Hancock Street, Brooklyn, where his wife died January 3, 1885, aged 66 years. She was buried at Southold, L. I. He died January 7, 1893.

Children.

- 1596 GEORGE L. Not married. Resides at 1189 Bedford Avenue, Brooklyn.
- 1597 SARAH. She was lost from the steamer Bothnia, September, 1884.
- 1598 FREDERICK W. Not married. Resides Bedford Avenue, Brooklyn.

952 Elnathan Carpenter, son of Jacob,⁴³⁸ was born at Harrisons, February 27, 1808. His wife was Hannah F., daughter of Abijah and Patience (Halstead) Haviland. She died "at her residence, Purchase, 1st month, 15th, 1888, in her 81st year." He was a cartman, New York.

Children.

- 1599 PHEBE.
- 1600 JACOB. He married Mary A., daughter of Daniel H. and Amy W. (Carpenter⁸⁵⁰) Griffen. She was born 27, 5, 1846, and married 14, 9, 1863.

954 Isaac Carpenter, son of Jacob,⁴³⁸ was born at Harrisons, Westchester County, N. Y., May 30, 1812. He was a cartman in New York city, and afterward removed to White Plains. His wife was Rebecca C., widow of Artemas Carpenter,⁴⁶¹ to whom he was married September 19, 1838. He died March 29, 1878. She died February 6, 1884, in her 75th year.

Children.

- 1601 ELIZABETH, died in infancy.
- 1602 ELIZA H., married Charles F., son of Daniel Gray of Harrisons. They reside in New York city.
- 1603 CHARLES, married Libbie, daughter of Daniel Gray. He died October 23, 1889, leaving son William F.

955 Thomas Carpenter, son of Jacob,⁴³⁸ was born at Harrisons, August 12, 1815. He was a cartman, New York city, and afterwards a farmer on North Street, Harrisons. His wife was Jane Underhill.

Children.

1604 **WILLIAM**, married Julia Kipp of Brooklyn. He died 1889, leaving daughters Gertrude and Edith.

1605 **ELIZABETH**, married Austin Slauson. She died 1891, leaving Alice and Cornelia.

1605^a **MARY**, married Charles Haviland of Purchase, N. Y. They have sons William and Herbert.

1605^b **EMILIE**, married Austin M. Slauson, March 27, 1895. They reside in New York city.

971 Caroline Carpenter, daughter of Henry M.,⁴⁵⁷ was born in New York city, 9, 8, 1827, and on October 20, 1846, was united in marriage to John H., son of Josiah and Lydia (Hussey) Macy. Mr. Macy was for many years in partnership with his father, the firm of "Josiah Macy & Sons," of Front Street, New York. He was also one of the organizers and an officer of the Park Bank. He traces his ancestry to Surrey, England, as may be seen in the Macy Genealogy and also in Austin's Allied Families. Mrs. Macy died 10, 1, 1852. Their only surviving child was Emily, born October 19, 1849, married, February 9, 1870, Edward L., son of Alvin Adams of Boston, where they now reside; issue Edward L. and Howard.

974 Josiah Carpenter, son of Henry M.,⁴⁵⁷ was born in New York city, 11, 8, 1835, and on April 4, 1858, was married to Miss Emelyn P., daughter of Captain Abra-

ham Russell of New Bedford, Mass., where she was born April 4, 1841. Mrs. Carpenter is a lineal descendant of Tristram Coffin of Nantucket, one of the earliest and best historically known families of that island. Mr. Carpenter was all his life identified with the business interests of New York, and was a distinguished member of the Masonic Fraternity. He died February 22, 1882. His family now reside in New York city.

Children.

- 1606 HERBERT.
- 1607 CAROLINE.
- 1608 NELL C.
- 1609 WALLACE R.
- 1610 FLORENCE R.
- 1611 ETHEL R.

975 **Jane Carpenter**, daughter of Henry M.,⁴⁵⁷ was born in New York city, 11, 4, 1841, and in November, 1859, she was married to Josiah H. Macy, grandson of Josiah and Lydia (Hussey) Macy of Rye, N. Y. For several years Mr. Macy had the management of the large farm of his grandfather. He was also a member of the Agricultural Society of Westchester County, and an officer of the American Institute of New York. During the Civil War he was a member of the Home Committee, and acted as justice of the peace. After the death of his grandfather, in 1872, he engaged in business in New York city and was very successful in originating a process for artificial refrigerating and ice-making. He now resides at Boonton, N. J.

The children of Mr. and Mrs. Macy were all born at Harrisons (Rye), Westchester County, N. Y., and are

Walter, born September 20, 1860, died unmarried April 15, 1885.

William Austin,* born July 4, 1862.

Leda, born November 2, 1864, married,
November 8, 1893, Richard Willetts, son
of Samuel and Hannah W. (Seaman) Un-
derhill. They reside at Boonton.

Edith, born December 11, 1866, died De-
cember 14, 1866.

Augusta, born January 11, 1868.

Carroll, born May 13, 1870.

Carleton, born October 10, 1872.

976 William Henry Carpenter, son of Henry M.,⁴⁵⁷
was born in New York city, October 29, 1849. He is a
well known dealer in real estate, having his office at 51
Liberty Street, New York, and residing at Mamaroneck,
Westchester County. His wife was Miss Rebecca G.,
daughter of Thomas and Eliza V. Rushmore of Mamar-
oneck.

1612 WILLIAM HENRY (their only child), was born
November 29, 1885.

*William Austin Macy's early education was obtained at the "Park Academy," Rye, after which he entered the medical department of Columbia College, graduating therefrom in 1885. In June, 1886, after a competitive examination in which he stood second in a class of thirty, he was appointed to a position as interne at the hospital on Blackwell's Island, from which place he was transferred to the New York City Asylum for the Insane. In 1890 he was promoted to the full position of medical superintendent, which position he held until 1896, when he received the appointment of medical superintendent of the Willard State Hospital, at Willard, Seneca County, N. Y., which position he still retains.

On September 3, 1889, Dr. Macy was married to Marion, daughter of Charles and Mary Anna (Byrnes) Wright of New Rochelle, N. Y. Dr. Macy is very much interested in the Carpenter genealogy. He is a generous subscriber to this work, and has given material aid in furnishing the data of the later generations of the family.

977 Franklin T. Carpenter, son of Isaac,⁴⁵⁹ was born in New York city, February 16, 1827. He was a whole-sale dealer in butter, cheese, etc. His wife is Deborah, daughter of Jacob * and Deborah (Rogers) Willets. She was born July 25, 1830. They were married January 15, 1857. Some years ago Mr. Carpenter retired from active business, and now resides at 787 Park Avenue, New York. He is a member of the Society of Friends, and is Treasurer of the Rutherford Place Meeting.

Children.

1613 WILLETT, born March 24, 1859.

1614 FREDERIC WALTON, born May 12, 1875.

978 Alpheus Carpenter, son of Isaac,⁴⁵⁹ was born in New York city, August 2, 1829. He was a grocer in New York in 1862. He died November 19, 1866. His wife was Sarah J. Smith. No children.

979 Edward H. Carpenter, son of Isaac,⁴⁵⁹ was born May 20, 1832. His wife was Anna L. Brower, to whom he was married January 25, 1856. She died January 13, 1892. Their daughter

1615 KATHARINE B., was born February 19, 1865,
and in 1893 she married William A. Tubbs.
They have Anna L. and George E.

980 Ophelia Carpenter, daughter of Isaac,⁴⁵⁹ was born in New York city, March 1, 1834, and was married March 11, 1856, to William H. Thorne. She died August 30, 1873. Their children are Howard C., Edward C., and William L.

* Jacob and Deborah Willets were well known educators in the early part of the nineteenth century. He was principal of the Nine Partners' Friends' School in Dutchess County, N. Y., and also the author of a geography, arithmetic, and other educational works.

981 **Isaac Warren Carpenter**, son of Isaac,⁴⁵⁹ was born in New York city, October 22, 1835. His wife was Emma E. Price. They were married June 26, 1873. She died at her home, 573 Macon Street, Brooklyn, on April 28, 1899, in the 57th year of her age, and was buried at Lockport, N. Y. Their son

1616 ISAAC BURLING, was born 1878, died in infancy.

982 **Walton Carpenter**, son of Isaac,⁴⁵⁹ was born in New York city, June 23, 1837, and in September, 1862, he married Emily Cornell. He was engaged with the Bowery Savings Bank at the time of his death, which occurred May 16, 1885.

Children.

1617 ESTELLE, born October 11, 1863.

1618 CAROLINE L., born February 5, 1869. She married John Derby.

1619 FLORENCE S., born March 28, 1872. She married Henry E. Weber.

987 **Francis W. Carpenter**, son of William S.,⁴⁶⁶ was born at Harrisons, Westchester County, N. Y., April 13, 1845. He is a resident of Port Chester, N. Y., where he is engaged in manufacturing articles of hardware, etc., under patents of his own. His wife was Hannah Lydia, daughter of Edmund and Hannah L. (Haight) Field.

Children.

1620 FREDERICK F., born October 11, 1869.

1621 MARY L., born December 29, 1870.

1622 HOWARD F., born May 19, 1873.

1623 AUGUSTA E., born March 10, 1875, died 1876.

1624 ERNEST W., born June 2, 1876. He married, March 8, 1899, Jennie J., daughter of David and Ellen MacCullagh.

- 1625 ALICE L., born September 2, 1878.
 1626 HARRIET E., born June 20, 1880.
 1627 EVELYN A., born September 15, 1881.
 1628 GRACE G., born July 26, 1883.
 1629 ELIZABETH S., born August 16, 1886.

1002 DeWitt C. Carpenter, son of Stephen,⁴⁷³ was born about 1820. He was a flour and grain merchant, New York city, residing in Brooklyn, in 1883. His wife was Eliza Brown.

Children.

- 1630 SAMUEL B.
 1631 STEPHEN R.
 1632 LOUISA.
 1633 DEWITT C., married and had daughter Carrie, residing in Brooklyn.

1028 George Washington Carpenter, son of Aaron,⁴⁸⁴ was born February 28, 1838. His wife is Priscilla Hinman, daughter of Joseph and Charlotte (Mead) Carpenter.⁹¹⁰ She was born August 26, 1837. Mr. Carpenter is engaged with the New York Dock Department, and resides at Astoria, L. I.

Children.

- 1634 HOWARD IRVING, born February 1, 1860, married Margaret Rutgers Finley, April 30, 1889. For several years he was mate on a steamer of the Savannah Line. He is now with the Carpenter Brothers at their Fort Lee quarries. He resides in West 23d Street, New York. No children.
- 1635 ALBERT HINMAN, born April 14, 1863, married, June 21, 1892, Emma C. Moore. He died September 8, 1895, leaving son Albert H., who was born July 17, 1893.

1636 **ELSIE**, born April 20, 1868. When about twelve years of age she had the misfortune to lose her eyesight, but nevertheless has successfully acquired an excellent education and is a very proficient performer on the organ or piano. She is also engaged in evangelistic work, and is often called upon to address religious assemblies.

1030 Frederick Jesse Carpenter, son of Aaron,⁴⁸⁴ was born November 29, 1851, and on April 8, 1875, was married to Sarah E. Carpenter of Mount Kisco, N. Y. She died May 15, 1882, and on April 15, 1885, he married Malvina Sharot.

Children.

1636^a **ALICE MAUD**, born January 11, 1876.

1636^b **EMILY JANE**, born December, 1877, died 1878.

1636^c **RUTH**, born November 10, 1888.

1636^d **GERTRUDE**, born July 25, 1890.

1047 William H. Carpenter, son of Zeno,⁴⁹³ was born in 1823. His wife was Mary A., daughter of Mary (Carpenter⁴⁹¹) Gurney. He was in business in New York city, and resided at Monsey, Rockland County, N. Y., where he died, December 31, 1887, aged 64 years. A short time before his death I received from him a very pleasant letter giving me the lineage of his family, as here recorded in Nos. 189 to 197. He was a life-long Methodist. (See obituary in Christian Advocate, 1888.) Mrs. Carpenter died September 18, 1897, aged about 75 years. She was born in Canterbury, N. Y. They have no living issue, but have brought up children of others; one, an adopted daughter, is now the wife of John D. Secor of Brooklyn.

1096 Ward Carpenter, son of William,⁵³⁵ was born at North Castle, Westchester County, 1814. His wife was Frances Pugsley, daughter of Nathaniel and Hetty (Brouwer) Ward. For many years he was a teacher in the schools at Tarrytown, N. Y., and was instrumental in establishing the public school system in that town. After resigning as a teacher he became a surveyor. He was the first cashier of the Westchester County Savings Bank, an elder in the Second Reformed Church, and all through his life deeply interested in matters pertaining to the welfare and prosperity of the town. He died in 1889, regretted by the whole community.

Children.

- 1637 WARD, deceased.
- 1638 WILLIAM, deceased.
- 1639 GEORGE H., deceased.
- 1640 CHARLES THEODORE, born March 11, 1840.
- 1641 SUSAN ELIZABETH, deceased.
- 1642 EMMA LOUISA, married Amos S. Rathborne.
- 1643 GEORGE EDWARD, born March 25, 1844.
- 1644 FRANCES, deceased.
- 1645 HARRIET L., unmarried.
- 1646 JOSEPHINE FRANCES, married Homer R. Frost, a merchant at Tarrytown. They have *Harold T.*, *Helen C.*, and *Stuart*.

1110^a Silas Wright Carpenter, son of Benjamin,^{538^a} was born near Tarrytown, N. Y., June 5, 1822. His wife was Teresa A., daughter of William K. and Margaret (Galtra) Post. She was born March 2, 1834, and they were married April 14, 1861. Mr. Carpenter is a well known builder at Dunellen, N. J., where he is still living.

Children.

- 1646^a ELIZABETH A., born at Greenbrook, N. J.,
1862.
1646^b MINNIE M.,* born at Dunellen, N. J., 1863.
1646^c SILAS AUSTIN, born at Dunellen, N. J.,
1864.
1646^d WALTER WRIGHT,† born at Dunellen, N. J.,
July 11, 1866.
1646^e WASHINGTON IRVING, born at Dunellen, N. J.,
1868.
1646^f BENJAMIN C., born at Dunellen, N. J., 1870.
1646^g WILLIAM K. POST, born at Dunellen, N. J.,
1872.

1111 John P. Carpenter, son of Clark.⁵⁴⁵ His wife was Sarah Knowles, a birthright Friend. They were farmers at Smyrna, N. Y.

Children.

- 1647 MARY.
1648 ALICE.
1649 HENRY.
1650 SUSAN.
1651 FREDERICK.
1652 LYDIA.

* Miss Minnie M. Carpenter is a missionary to Japan.

† Mr. Walter W. Carpenter in early life was in the grocery business at Somerville and at Dunellen. Subsequently he engaged in the coal business, which he still continues, at Newark, where he also resides. He is a member of the Garfield Club of Newark and the Roseville Athletic Club. He is also a member and office-bearer in the Clinton Avenue Baptist Church. His wife was Miss Margaret, daughter of William N. Adair of Raritan, N. J. She was born at Harmony Plains, N. J., January 8, 1866. They were married June 18, 1890. Their son Harold A. was born July 19, 1893.

1112 William P. Carpenter, son of Clark,⁵⁴⁵ married Sarah A. Keeling of Utica, N. Y. Mr. Carpenter is an accountant, and resides at Utica.

Children.

1653 **WILLIAM H.**, is a professor of languages at Columbia College, New York.

1654 **CHARLES F.**, deceased.

1655 **GEORGE C.**

1656 **JENNIE.**

1115 Charles H. Carpenter, son of Clark,⁵⁴⁵ married Caroline Garrett. They reside at Utica. Mr. Carpenter is a postal route agent.

Children.

1657 **GERTRUDE**, deceased.

1658 **HATTIE.**

1659 **ARCHER.**

1660 **MABEL.**

1173 Jacob Carpenter, son of Rees,⁵⁸⁴ was born at North Castle, Westchester County, about 1820. His wife was Hannah Sands. They had son

1661 **JAMES S.**, who married Maria, daughter of Abijah Sands. They had Caroline, who married Ingersoll F. Knowlton.

1174 David Carpenter, son of Rees,⁵⁸⁴ was born about 1828. His wife was Anna, daughter of John Owen. They were farmers at Kensico, N. Y.

Children.

1662 **JOHN O.**, married Mary Hay.

1663 **ELLEN B.**, married John J. Kipp.

1664 **SARAH B.**, married Egbert Vail.

1665 JOSEPH O., married Emma Knapp.

1666 REESE, married Carrie L. Townsend. He is the founder of Kensico Cemetery, and is connected with its management (1900).

1202 Rolla Clinton Carpenter, son of Charles K.,⁶³¹ was born at Orion, Mich., June 26, 1852. He is a graduate of the Michigan Agricultural College, 1873, of Michigan University, 1875, and of Cornell University, class of 1888. Of this latter university he is now professor of experimental engineering. He is the author of a work on engineering and also of another on heating and ventilation. In 1876 Mr. Carpenter married Marion, daughter of Lafayette and Naomi Dewey of Greenwich, Mich.

Children.

1667 NAOMI, born 1877.

1668 GEORGE, born 1882.

1669 CHARLES, born 1884.

1203 William Leland Carpenter, son of Charles K.,⁶³¹ was born at Orion, Mich., November 9, 1854. He is a graduate of the Michigan Agricultural College, 1875, and of the Law Department of Michigan University, 1878, since which date he has practised law in Detroit.

In 1885 Mr. Carpenter married Elizabeth C., daughter of Daniel and Margaret Ferguson of Goodrich, Ontario. In 1893 he was elected circuit judge of Wayne County for a term of six years, and again in 1899 by a very gratifying majority he was re-elected to the same office for another six-year term. Mr. and Mrs. Carpenter have two

Children.

1670 LELA, born 1888.

1671 ROLLA LEWIS, born 1892.

1205 Lewis George Carpenter, son of Charles K.,⁶³¹ was born at Orion, Mich., March, 1861. He is a graduate of the Michigan Agricultural College, 1879, and post-graduate of the University of Michigan, 1883, and of the Johns Hopkins University, 1887, and is now professor of physics and engineering and director of the experiment station of the State Agricultural College at Fort Collins, Col. He is also one of the editors of the Standard Dictionary, and a recognized authority on irrigation in America. In 1895 he was decorated by the French government as Chevalier of the Order of Merit Agricole, and has just been awarded a gold medal at the Paris Exposition, 1900, for valuable researches. In 1887 Mr. Carpenter was married to Mary Cliff Merrill, daughter of John and Elizabeth (Cochran) Cliff of Eagle, Mich.

Children.

1672 CHARLES LOUIS, born 1889.

1673 JENNETTE, born 1892.

1208 Thomas D. Carpenter, son of Thomas D.,⁶³³ was born in New York city, 1822. His wife was Caroline, daughter of John Wick. Mr. Carpenter was a resident of Brooklyn nearly all his life, and an extensive dealer in real estate. In later years he has been connected with the Consolidated Gas Company of New York. He died at his residence, 22 Hanover Place, Brooklyn, April 7, 1897.

Children.

1674 THOMAS D., JR., born 1855, is now living at 75 Herkimer Street, and is of the firm of Hubbard & Carpenter, machinists, at 93 Pearl Street, Brooklyn. His wife is Jennie, daughter of George C. Sexton. They have one child, a daughter Hazel, born 1881.

1675 A DAUGHTER, who married J. J. Wendlekin, a publisher, residing at 22 Hanover Place.

1210 William Bayard Coutts Carpenter, son of Thomas D.,⁶³³ was born in New York city, 1826. He was a wholesale dealer in flour and grain, and a member of the Produce Exchange. He was married three times. His first wife was Elizabeth Tate, his second was a Miss Negus, and his third was her sister. Mr. Carpenter died at his home, 51 Eldert Street, Brooklyn, January 15, 1899.

Children.

- 1676 **ROBERT BAYARD** (by first wife). He married, December 19, 1877, Nellie Lucy Cornell, the youngest daughter of Thomas and Katharine Anne (Woodmansse) Cornell of Rondout.
- 1677 **AIMEE** (by second wife).

1216 Edward Orser Carpenter, son of Bailey,⁶³⁵ was born April 22, 1826, in the town of Somers, N. Y., in which locality his early years were spent until he removed to New York city in 1846. In 1849 he caught the California fever, and joined a party of gold seekers sailing on the steamer "Falcon" from New York for San Francisco on February 1, via the Isthmus of Panama. It was over five months later, or on July 5 of the same year, that he arrived in San Francisco on the ship "Niantic" from Panama. He remained in California until June, 1851, when he returned to New York. In 1852 Mr. Carpenter entered upon a Wall Street career, associating himself with Isaac Kip. In 1856 he became connected with the stock firm of Trevor & Colgate, which later became the well known banking-house of James B. Colgate & Company, still in existence. He joined the New York Stock Exchange in 1865, and for nearly fifty years has been associated with the affairs of Wall Street, and has witnessed the marvelous growth of that great money market from a handful of brokers to a vast army of

world-wide financiers, who have made it the neighborhood of millions, and where the British government has just been compelled to come to negotiate over half of its intended issue of Exchequer bonds. The pre-eminence of the great gold state of California, and the position Wall Street now occupies as the world's money center, are two conspicuous attainments in the fifty years past which Mr. Carpenter has been privileged to appreciate by an early association with both.

Mr. Carpenter has throughout his life enjoyed most remarkable health, which remains unimpaired. For forty-four years, without intermission, he and Mr. James B. Colgate have met at their place of business on Wall Street, on the 2d of January, and exchanged the greetings of the New Year. In the exuberance of spirits, the brightness of his eye, and his fondness for sports of all kinds, he is the same as when a lad.

In 1858 he married Annie Horton, daughter of Ebenezer Horton and Eunice Hull of Lake Mahopac, Putnam County, N. Y. She was born October 25, 1838. They have resided in Yonkers since 1871, and have had six children.

Children.

- 1678 FANNIE HORTON, born June 8, 1867.
- 1679 EDWARD O., JR., born May 31, 1870.
- 1680 W. T. COLEMAN, born April 10, 1872.
- 1681 WALTER HULL, born April 1, 1874.
- 1682 JULIA ELDRIDGE, born October 15, 1875.
- 1683 CLARA, born January 10, 1880, died June 2, 1893.

Of whom all are unmarried, save W. T. Coleman Carpenter.

Mr. Carpenter and his entire family are members of the Warburton Avenue Baptist Church at Yonkers, where, as trustee and for over twenty-five years as treasurer, he has taken an active interest.



WILLIAM L. BROWN, N. Y.

EDWARD ORSER CARPENTER.

(No. 1216)

1254 Oliver T. Carpenter, son of Robert,⁶⁷² was born at Marbletown, Ulster County, N. Y., December 7, 1840. During the War of the Rebellion he was a captain in Sheridan's Cavalry, and also major in Second New York (Harris's Light) Cavalry. On his return he practised law at Kingston, N. Y., and was elected surrogate of Ulster Co. His wife is Ethelinda, daughter of Elias Dubois.

Children.

1684 CHARLES.

1685 EVA, married, 1891, Charles A. Worthington, publisher, Hartford, Conn.

1686 OLIVER.

1687 GEORGE.

1688 DAVID.

1689 FREDERICK.

1690 ETHEL.

1691 ROBERT.

1261 Solomon Gerow Carpenter, son of Robert,⁶⁷² was born March 26, 1853. He is a lawyer at Highland, N. Y. His wife was Miss Carrie Palen of Kingston, N. Y. They have a son

1692 CLIFTON.

1297 Derinda Carpenter, daughter of Coles,⁷²⁰ was born at North Castle, Westchester County, May 10, 1804. She married an Ely, and has son *Coles* and two daughters. They reside at Rockford, Ill. She died October 5, 1865.

1298 Morris Carpenter, son of Coles,⁷²⁰ was born June 6, 1806. His wife was ——. He died at Rockford, Ill., January, 1881.

Children.

1693 MORRIS.

1694 RICHARD.

1695 ANNA, married —— Moore.

1299 Abigail Carpenter, daughter of Coles,⁷²⁰ was born November 1, 1808. She married — Payn and had sons *Coles*, Augustus, and Smith, and daughter Sarah (Mrs. Long). They resided at Rockford, Ill. She died June 30, 1876.

1301 Mary Carpenter, daughter of Coles,⁷²⁰ was born September 29, 1813. She married Lewis C. Barhydt of Schenectady, N. Y. He was killed by an accident on the railroad. I visited her in 1883, and also went to the cemetery and saw the last resting-place of her honored father. She has son *Coles* and daughter Emma, who married an Episcopal clergyman. Mrs. Barhydt gave me a few mementos of her father and much information concerning the family.

1303 Richard Carpenter, son of Coles,⁷²⁰ was born February 28, 1819. His wife is Adaline Crego of Chatham, N. Y. They were married January 14, 1843. He is a resident of Rockford, Ill., where he is engaged in manufacturing furniture, having an extensive factory and warerooms. He has kindly given me the account as here recorded of his branch of the family. On February 28, 1889, I wrote him a congratulatory letter on his attaining his "three score years and ten," and received from him a very pleasant letter in return. He is living at Rockford, Ill., 1900, the sole survivor of his father's large family.

Children.

1696 FRANCES, died aged 18 years.

1697 EDWIN CREGO. Not married 1882.

1698 MINNIE, married H. M. Ernst.

1305 Coles Carpenter, son of Coles,⁷²⁰ was born June 13, 1824. He died at Rockford, March 21, 1876. His wife was ——. She was living at Rockford, 1883.

Children.

1699 EDWARD L.

1700 HOWARD COLES.

1701 SARAH ELIZABETH, married — Bunt.

1702 CARRIE.

1311 Smith Searing Carpenter, son of James S.,⁷²⁸ was born at Musketa Cove, L. I., March 11, 1828. His first wife was his cousin Martha A. Ketcham. They were married March 27, 1850. She died 1857, leaving no children. For second wife he married Sarah, daughter of Hon. Elisha Hammond of Manorkill, Schoharie County, where he purchased a farm and settled. On June 26, 1873, he started to attend the fifty-fourth anniversary of his parents' wedding, and was killed by the running away of the horses attached to the stage in which he was riding. He was buried in the family plot at Sea Cliff, L. I. His family is living at Manorkill on the farm which he purchased of his father-in-law.

Children.

1703 JAMES, now, 1894, has store at Manorkill. He married Bertha Hauver, January 31, 1894.

1704 JESSE.

1705 ERNEST.

1706 GRACE INEZ.

1312 Jesse Latting Carpenter, son of James S.,⁷²⁸ was born at Glen Cove, L. I., June 23, 1830. His wife is Susan Collins, to whom he was married February 3, 1864. She was a teacher in the school at Glen Cove. He was a carpenter by trade. One of the last buildings

he helped to erect was the new ferry-house at the foot of Cortlandt Street, New York. When his father lay sick he hastened to his bedside to help minister to his wants, and was himself stricken with malarial fever and died six days after the decease of his father. His wife and children resided in Woodside, Newark, N. J., for several years.

Children.

- 1707 LEWIS, married and living in California.
- 1708 HALSTEAD, married — Spencer, and resides in Brooklyn with his mother.
- 1709 JAMES.
- 1710 ERNEST, died young.
- 1711 CHARLES.
- 1712 JESSIE, married — Spencer, brother of the wife of Halstead, and now, 1900, living at Maplewood, N. J. Four children.

1313 Coles Augustus Carpenter, son of James,⁷²⁸ was born July 23, 1833. His wife was Kate, daughter of Elbert Hegeman of Cedar Swamp, L. I. They were married March 20, 1872. He was engaged in working the extensive clay and sand deposits on the property of his late father, and has also several vessels plying in the Long Island Sound coasting trade. He was the acting executor of his father's will, and has now (1894) retired and built a fine residence at Sea Cliff. He is an esteemed member of the Methodist Episcopal Church. Mrs. Carpenter died at Sea Cliff, Wednesday, February 21, 1894. She was born August 25, 1851. They have but one child, a daughter,

- 1713 FLORENCE, born 1874. Not married.

For second wife Mr. Carpenter married Miss Maria Rowland of Glen Cove. No children.

1319 Daniel Hoogland Carpenter, son of Benjamin,⁷³⁰ was born April 14, 1828. The house where this event occurred was then owned by Captain James Mott, and was situated on the easterly shore of Barrow (or Bar) Beach, at what is now known as Glenwood, Nassau County, L. I.

His education was such as the district schools of the period afforded, and was completed at the old Flower Hill School, Manhasset, in 1841, at which date his parents removed to New York, where, at the early age of thirteen years, he began "business life" as a clerk in a grocery store at the corner of Broome and Mangin Streets, and continued that occupation at other locations until he was 25 years of age.

On June 22, 1853, he was united in marriage to Hester L., daughter of Granden and Cathalena (Vreeland) Van Zile. She was born in New York city, February 25, 1830. Her parents were descendants of old Holland (Dutch) families, early settlers at and near Hackensack, N. J., where they had large farms.

After his marriage Mr. Carpenter engaged in the lumber trade, having a steam mill and factory in Bethune Street, New York, and later at the corner of Washington and Clarkson Streets. He continued in this business nearly thirty-five years, furnishing material for very many of the finest dwellings and public buildings in New York city and vicinity, notably the residences of William B. Astor, Alexander T. Stewart, A. A. Low, the Fifth Avenue Hotel, the Brick Church, etc. In 1889 Mr. Carpenter sold his mill and factory and removed to Maplewood, N. J., where he had previously purchased a tract of land. On this property he made extensive improvements and erected thereon a number of beautiful dwellings, changing the whole character of the locality from a forlorn and unsightly aspect to a delightful and attractive neighborhood.

Whatever leisure hours Mr. Carpenter has had have been spent in historical and genealogical research. He has furnished valuable data regarding the early Long Island and New Jersey families, especially those of Dutch origin. Many articles from his pen on these and kindred subjects are to be found in periodicals devoted to such matters. His "Hoogland Family in America," published in 1892, has received special commendatory notice and is regarded as an authority concerning the many families allied to the Hoogland name.

In politics Mr. Carpenter is a Republican, but has never held any office except that of school trustee. He belongs to no club or secret society. He is a member and office-bearer of the Methodist Episcopal Church, and therein, and at his home, finds the acme of all this world can give of true happiness.

Children.

- 1714 MARVIN HATFIELD, born April 7, 1854.
- 1715 IDELETTE DEBURE, born September 14, 1856.
- 1716 LOUIS FREDERICK, born April 1, 1859. He was a young man of unusual promise, highly regarded by all who knew him. He caught a severe cold while on a visit to a schoolmate; this soon developed into lung trouble, from which he died September 14, 1880. It was indeed a great loss to us, one which can never be forgotten.
- 1717 GRACE, born September 28, 1861, died December 18, 1861.
- 1718 JESSIE, born November 7, 1862.
- 1719 ARTHUR, born September 26, 1865, died October 23, 1865.
- 1720 ALICE BERTHA, born December 28, 1866.
- 1721 GRACE, born June 2, 1868.
- 1722 MABEL HETTIE, born May 14, 1871, died

March 8, 1888. She was a dear and affectionate child, greatly beloved by us all. Her death was caused by scarlet fever. All our departed ones have their last resting-place in the cemetery adjoining the Reformed Church at Manhasset.

1320 Benjamin Coles Carpenter, son of Benjamin,⁷³⁰ was born at what is now Roslyn, L. I., September 23, 1830. He is a hatter by trade, doing business in Greene Street, and residing in West 14th Street, near Eighth Avenue, New York. His first wife was Ellen, daughter of Peter Cooper. By her he had two children, who died young. His wife died about 1860. For second wife he married Henrietta Shannon, and had

1723 CHARLES DEDERICK, born March 26, 1872.

1723^a NELLIE MAY, born March 30, 1874. She married, 1899, Howard Fielding, and has Benjamin C., born 1899.

1723^b BESSIE BELLE, born September 13, 1885.

1322 Abram Hoogland Carpenter, son of Benjamin,⁷³⁰ was born at Sands Point Lighthouse, L. I., May 9, 1836. His wife was Addie Downs of Glen Cove, L. I. After his marriage he studied medicine, and practised at Newark, N. J., where he died after a long and painful illness, January 13, 1875. His wife and children returned to Glen Cove. He was buried in Fairmount Cemetery, Newark, N. J.

Benjamin C. Carpenter died at 217 McDonough Street, Brooklyn, August 4, 1899, at about 3 o'clock p. m., and was buried at Sea Cliff on the 7th.

Children.

- 1724 ARTHUR, born about 1867. He married, September 10, 1889, Kate Houston (daughter of Thomas) of Glen Cove. She died 1890. No issue.
- 1725 HARRY, born 1870. He is now, 1894, in Helena, Mont. Not married.
- 1726 DAISEY, born 1874. Now living at Glen Cove. Not married.

1326 **James Smith Carpenter**, son of John,⁷³¹ was born at Musketa Cove, September, 1819. His wife is Eliza Pearsall* of Searingtown. They were married 1840. He is a carpenter by trade, and is now, 1894, conducting an extensive business at Long Island City, firm of Carpenter & Woodruff.

Children. (Several others deceased.)

- 1727 HENRY, married, and has son Howard. Resides at Flushing, L. I.
- 1728 EUGENE, married, is a builder at Port Washington, L. I.
- 1729 EMMA, married a Burtis. Resides at Great Neck, L. I.
- 1730 JOSEPHINE. Not married. Resides with parents at Port Washington, L. I.
- 1731 MAMIE, married William Burtis (brother to Emma's husband). Resides at Flushing.
- 1732 SARAH E., married, had five children. She is deceased.

*She was daughter of Abijah and Elizabeth (Searing) Pearsall, and Elizabeth Searing was daughter of Rev. John Searing and his wife Free-love Carpenter. See No. 321.

1330 **Rosalie Elma Carpenter**, daughter of John,⁷³¹ was born August 1, 1830. She married James M. Carpenter of Westchester County. He is a builder, and resides at Great Neck, L. I., where she died August 27, 1885, and was buried at Searingtown Church.

Children.

- 1733 J. FREDERICK, born about 1860. Is a carpenter, 69 Union Street, Flushing.
- 1734 SALLY (or SADIE J.), married May 12, 1886, Thomas J. McKee of Port Washington, N. Y.
- 1735 ERNESTINE, married Charles Corwin, Sag Harbor, August, 1887.
- 1736 NETTIE.
- 1737 LOTTIE, married Edward Scott of Great Neck.
- 1738 One deceased.

1332 **Thomas Jefferson Carpenter**, son of John,⁷³¹ was born at Searingtown, Queens County, L. I., April 17, 1839. He is a carpenter by trade, residing at Sea Cliff, L. I., on a part of the old Latting Carpenter farm. He married his cousin, Mary E. Carpenter.¹³²³

Children.

- 1739 EDITH LOUISE, married, November 15, 1893, George H. Williams of New York.
- 1740 GEORGE LATHAM, married ——— Smith of Morristown, N. J.
- 1741 ANNA HOOGLAND, married, November 24, 1892, Albert W. Nash of Sea Cliff.
- 1742 MARY ELMA, married, March 13, 1896, Frank A. Remsen of Oyster Bay.
- 1743 SARAH ELIZA, died December 3, 1896.
- 1744 JESSIE ERNESTINE.
- 1745 THOMAS OSCAR, married, June 2, 1900, Mary E. Wiggins.

1333 Latting Carpenter, son of Coles,⁷³⁴ was born at Glenwood, L. I., February 29, 1836. He is a captain of a coasting schooner, freighting principally for the Dur-yea Brothers' starch factory. He resides at Glen Cove. His wife was Caroline M. —. She died June 17, 1885, aged 40 years, 4 months, and 12 days.

Children.

1746 WALLACE.

1747 LILLIAN, married, September 12, 1889, William B. Robedee of Sea Cliff.

1748 COLES, married.

1371 Leonard J. Carpenter, son of Charles L.,⁷⁶³ was born in New York city, April 18, 1845. He was a well known real estate agent, having his office at 41 Liberty Street, New York. His wife was Emily E. Carpenter, daughter of Aaron Carpenter.⁴⁸⁴ She was born October 28, 1844, and was married October 3, 1867. Mr. Carpenter died at Saranac Lake, N. Y., April 17, 1889.

Children.

1749 FLORENCE, born September 10, 1868.

1750 CHARLES L., born May 10, 1870.

1751 EDWARD A., born February 10, 1875.

1752 HENRY C., born July 3, 1878.

1753 ELIZABETH L., born August 22, 1885.

1383 Zeno Carpenter, son of Abraham,⁷⁸³ was born at New Castle, Westchester County, N. Y., August 18, 1808. His wife was Rachel Auchumpaugh, to whom he was married July 11, 1838. They were farmers at Duanesburgh, Schenectady County, N. Y.

Children.

1754 SARAH, married Henry Yates.

1755 PETER.

Sons of Abraham of Duanesburgh, N. Y. 303

1385 **Peter Carpenter**, son of Abraham,⁷⁸³ was born at Duanesburgh, N. Y., October 18, 1811, and on September 17, 1839, he married Eliza A. Hoag.

Children.

1756 FLORENCE.

1757 ALICE.

1758 PETER.

1759 ELIZA.

1760 WILLIAM J., married Mary Hoag.

1761 MARY.

1387 **Robert Carpenter**, son of Abraham,⁷⁸³ was born at Duanesburgh, N. Y., August 8, 1813. His first wife was Eliza Allen, married March 11, 1839; second wife was Lucy A. Robinson. They were farmers at or near Duanesburgh.

Children.

1762 MARIA.

1763 CARRIE.

1764 EMMA.

1392 **David L. Carpenter**, son of Abraham,⁷⁸³ was born at Duanesburgh, January 7, 1826. His first wife was Harriet Brady, to whom he was married October 7, 1847. They had three children. His second wife was Anna Underhill.

Children.

1765 LORENZO.

1766 CHARLES.

1767 HOWARD.

1768 JESSIE.

1769 ABRAHAM.

1770 HARRIET.

1771 WILLETT.

} By second wife.

1393 Charles B. Carpenter, son of Abraham,⁷⁹³ was born at Duaneburgh, June 8, 1829. He married, October 15, 1851, Rachel M. White. Mr. Carpenter is a farmer at Quaker Street, near Duaneburgh, Schenectady County, N. Y., and is also assessor of the township.

Children.

1772 WALTON J., born September 11, 1852.

1773 IDA.

1774 ELLA R.

1775 FRANK B.

1776 LEONARD.

1398 Isaac Carpenter, son of Thomas,⁷⁹³ was born at Somers, Westchester County, N. Y., about 1825. His wife is Rebecca Sutton.

Children.

1772^a WILLIAM.

1773^b SARAH.

1774^c CHARLES.

1775^d FREDERICK.

1776^e JULIA, married Thomas Thorne.

1399 John Carpenter, son of Thomas,⁷⁹³ was born about 1827. His wife was Kate Tripp.

Children.

1777 GEORGE, married Louise Raymond.

1778 SARAH, married Frederick Carpenter.

1779 ELLWOOD, married Ella Sutton.

1780 JESSE.

1781 MARY.

1402 Charles Carpenter, son of Thomas,⁷⁹³ wife Ella Haight.

Children.

1782 FRANK.

1783 FREDERICK.

1784 SARAH J.

1409 William Carpenter, son of James,⁷⁹⁴ was born about 1820. His wife was Fanny B. Weeks. She was born 1823, and died at her home, Amawalk, Westchester County, N. Y., July 26, 1900. Funeral services were held on Sunday, 29th, at the Amawalk Meeting House. Mr. Carpenter for several years was much interested in the history of his particular branch of the Carpenter family, and in 1884 he published the results of his researches in the form of a "family tree"—*Abraham*,¹²⁵ *Jacob*,¹²⁸ and *Gilbert*,¹³² sons of *John the Hatter*, being the subjects.

Children.

1785 LOUISE, married Howard Flewellin.*

1410 David Carpenter, son of James,⁷⁹⁴ was born about 1822. His wife was Olive Ray.

Children.

1786 WILLIAM.

1787 FLORA.

1788 HERBERT.

1789 PHEBE.

1790 CHARLES.

1411 Ethan Carpenter, son of James,⁷⁹⁴ wife Maria Kenny.

Children.

1791 ELLA.

1792 CHESTER.

1793 CLARA.

*Miss Laura Flewellin, the only daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Howard Flewellin of Amawalk, was married on Wednesday, June 15, 1898, at the home of her uncle, William Carpenter, to William Callen, of Peekskill.

1412 Ezra Carpenter, son of Stephen,⁷⁹⁵ was born at New Castle, Westchester County, N. Y. His father's will, made in 1834, shows that at that date he was not of age. His wife was Ann Varian.

Children.

1794 GEORGE.

1795 JANE.

1416 Azariah Carpenter, son of Joseph,⁷⁹⁸ was born at New Castle in 1828. He married Mary Baxter, and is cashier of Consolidated Gas Company, Irving Place, New York.*

Children.

1796 HERBERT.

1797 HARRY.

1798 WILLIAM.

1799 FREDERICK, married Julia Lemnington.

1800 CHARLES, married Anna Teresa Reimer, and had John Rusitzs, died 1885, aged 6 years.

142 Monroe Street, Brooklyn, 1885.

1421 Francis M. Carpenter, son of Zopher,⁷⁹⁹ was born at Mt. Kisco, Westchester County, July 10, 1834. His first wife was Mary B. Miller.† She died January 15,

* Azariah Carpenter died 7, 1, 1899, in Sing Sing, N. Y. He had been in feeble health for some time. On Thursday he was stricken with apoplexy, and remained unconscious until he died. He was born in Newcastle in 1828. He was for a long time connected with the wholesale shoe firm of Hawes, Hyatt & Co., of New York city. In 1871 he was elected vice-president of the Manhattan Gaslight Company. After the consolidation of the gas companies, in 1884, he was connected with the Consolidated Gas Company. He retired from active life in 1897. He was a trustee of the Sing Sing Savings Bank. He is survived by a widow and five sons.

† An excellent obituary of Mrs. Mary B. Carpenter appeared in the Christian Advocate. She is there spoken of as being an earnest Christian, active in all church work, and her death a great loss to the Methodist Episcopal Church at Mt. Kisco.

1885. His second wife is Catharine A. Meyer. Mr. Carpenter is engaged in 14th Street, New York city, firm of Carpenter & Pettengill, coal dealers. He resides at Mt. Kisco. Was supervisor of New Castle, 1893, and is treasurer of Westchester County, 1900.

Children.

- 1801 CARRIE, born September 15, 1860, married Charles Matthews, and has daughter Mary, born 1893.
1802 ZOPHER, born December 6, 1870. Not married, 1894.

1456 Jesse G. Carpenter, son of Wright,⁸²⁵ was born about 1820. His wife was Sarah Seymour. He died at his residence, Somers, N. Y., on February 11, 1899, and was buried at Amawalk, N. Y.

Children.

- 1803 JAMES.
1804 ANDREW.
1805 JOHN, married Anna Flewellin, and has Lillian.
1806 WEBSTER, married Mary Reynolds, and has Bailey.
1807 ELISHA P., married Charlotte Nixon.

1459 Robert H. Carpenter, son of Wright,⁸²⁵ wife Hannah Powell.

Children.

- 1808 EDWARD.
1809 LINCOLN.
1810 RICHARD, married Olive Wood, and had son Elwood, who married Hattie, daughter of Caleb Carpenter.⁸⁴⁴

1476 Charles Carpenter, son of Joshua,⁸⁴¹ was born about 1840. He married Cora Cocks.

Children.

1811 HENRY.

1812 LENA.

1813 PERCY.

1495 Robert Carpenter, son of Isaac,⁸⁵⁷ was born about 1850. He married Fannie Carpenter.

Children.

1814 ROBERT.

1815 ELNATHAN.

1816 JOTHAM.

1561 Uriah Field Carpenter, son of Aaron B.,⁹⁰⁸ was born February 21, 1832. He was twice married, his first wife being Sarah E. Deall, and his second Hannah Blackfan. Mr. Carpenter died at his residence, 586 Washington Avenue, Brooklyn, on December 30, 1899.

Children.

1817 RICHARD.	} By first wife.
1818 WILLETT.	
1819 SARAH.	By second wife.

1562 Silas Sutton Carpenter, son of Aaron B.,⁹⁰⁸ was born January 8, 1834. His wife was Ada Thompson.

Children.

1820 CHARLES.

1821 PHILIP.

1822 RALPH.

1580 George W. Carpenter, son of Allen P.,⁹¹⁴ was born at Rye, Westchester County, N. Y., September 8, 1837. His wife was Marietta R. Gedney. She was born

March 1, 1838. They were married December 6, 1866. For several years he was engaged at Colt's Armory, in Hartford, Conn., and also on Merritt Gally's printing presses, having also a small farm at East Hartford. He was ordained elder in First Presbyterian Church, Hartford, January 9, 1881. In 1888 he removed to Newark, N. J., where he now resides.

Children.

- 1823 WILLIAM ALLEN. born January 28, 1868, baptized at Rye, by Rev. C. W. Baird, June 6, 1868.
- 1824 SARAH JANE, born May 5, 1869, died August 18, 1870.
- 1825 GUTHRIE MATHER, born September 26, 1871. He married, December 26, 1900, Jessie E. Eaton of Newark, N. J.
- 1826 GEORGE MOTT, born September 20, 1873, died January 21, 1874.
- 1827 MATILDA, born August 10, 1875, died August 22, 1875.

1640 Charles Theodore Carpenter, son of Ward,¹⁰⁹⁶ was born at Tarrytown, N. Y., March 11, 1840. His wife was Alice G. Thompson. Mr. Carpenter is a real estate and insurance agent, Tarrytown.

Children.

- | | | |
|-----------------|---|-----------------------|
| 1828 WARD N. | } | All unmarried (1900). |
| 1829 FANNY. | | |
| 1830 BERTHA. | | |
| 1831 CHARLES F. | | |
| 1832 EDWARD. | | |
| 1833 EDITH. | | |
| 1834 RUSSELL. | | |

1643 George Edward Carpenter, son of Ward,¹⁰⁹⁶ was born at Tarrytown, N. Y., March 25, 1844, and grew up in his father's office, where he fitted himself for the profession in which he is now engaged. For several years he taught school in the village, and then became partner with his father as civil engineer and surveyor under the firm name of Ward Carpenter & Son. He is familiar with every acre of the old town, having surveyed and laid out the greater part of it. The maps accompanying this work are from his hands, and to him we are indebted for the genealogy of his particular family. Mr. Carpenter is a *bachelor*, *wedded* to his hobby of chess, in which he has attained the position of "champion." See Bretano's Chess Monthly, which also has his portrait.

1680 W. T. Coleman Carpenter, son of Edward O.,¹²¹⁶ was born at Yonkers, N. Y., April 10, 1872. For several years he was associated with Colgate Hoyt of Wall Street, and on January 1, 1900, he became a partner under the firm name of Colgate Hoyt & Co. Mr. Carpenter is intensely interested in the history of the Carpenter family, and has done very much toward the publishing of this present work, as the subscription list clearly indicates.

Mr. Carpenter was married to Grace Felt Russell, daughter of William Jay and Francelia (Felt) Russell of Hamilton, Madison County, N. Y. She was born at Buffalo, N. Y., June 9, 1873. They now reside at East Orange, N. J. Their daughter

1835 MAY RUSSELL, was born March 11, 1900.

1714 Marvin Hatfield Carpenter, son of Daniel H.,¹³¹⁹ was born in New York city, April 7, 1854. After his school days were over he studied and practised dentistry with Dr. J. W. Cosad of Jersey City, and later entered into partnership with him. He is now located at South

Orange, N. J., where he has the reputation of being one of the best surgical dentists in the community.

On October 18, 1882, at Christ Church, Fifth Avenue and 35th Street, New York, he was united in marriage to Virginia, daughter of W. H. and Sarah (D'Anterroches) Pudney. They reside at Maplewood, N. J.

Children.

1836 HELEN HOOGLAND, born May 14, 1885, died December 27, 1894.

1837 FREDERICK D'ANTERROCHES, born February 4, 1889.

1838 BENJAMIN COLES, born March 5, 1892.

1715 Idelette DeBure Carpenter, daughter of Daniel H.,¹³¹⁹ was born in New York city, September 14, 1856. She is a graduate of the New York Normal College, class of 1878, and since then has been a teacher in the public schools of New York, the greater part of the time in Grammar School No. 41, in Greenwich Avenue. She is now principal of the Annex to Girls' High School, corner of Grand and Elm Streets. She resides at Maplewood, N. J.

1718 Jessie Carpenter, daughter of Daniel H.,¹³¹⁹ was born in New York, November 7, 1862. She is a graduate of the Jersey City High School, and for a short time taught in Grammar School No. 41. On April 14, 1887, she married Clarence B., son of Andrew J. Riker. Their children are Marion, born May 26, 1888, Carleton Berrian, born April 2, 1890, and Daniel Carpenter, born July 23, 1892. Mr. Riker is an export merchant, New York, residing at Maplewood, N. J.

1720 Alice Bertha Carpenter, daughter of Daniel H.,¹³¹⁹ was born in New York city, December 28, 1866.

She is a graduate of the Jersey City High School, and is now a supervising teacher of sewing in the New York public schools. She resides at Maplewood, N. J.

1721 Grace Carpenter, daughter of Daniel H.,¹³¹⁹ was born at Maplewood, N. J., June 2, 1868. She is a graduate of the Brooklyn High School, and for several years was art teacher at the Packer Institute, Brooklyn. On April 15, 1899, she was married to Thomas Elton Miller, who was born at East Ravendale, Lincolnshire, England, March 15, 1864. (His father was rector of St. Martin's Church at that place, his name being also Thomas Elton Miller, son of Rev. Joseph Kirkman Miller of Pudleston, Herefordshire.)

Mr. Miller is a merchant and manufacturer at Port au Spain, Trinidad, B. W. I. They have a son, Thomas Elton Miller, Jr., born May 11, 1900.

1755 Peter Carpenter, son of Zeno,¹³⁸³ was born at Duanesburgh, N. Y., about 1842. His wife was Anna Sprague.

Children.

1839 WILLIAM.

1840 RUTH.

1841 EGBERT.

1765 Lorenzo Carpenter, son of David L.,¹³⁹² was born about 1850. His wife was Esther Van Alstyne.

Children.

1842 EDITH.

1843 HOWARD.

1775 Walton J. Carpenter, son of Charles B.,¹³⁹³ was born at Quaker Street, Duanesburgh, N. Y., September 11, 1852. He is a practising physician at Katonah,

Westchester County, N. Y. His first wife was Anna L. Green, to whom he was married April 30, 1884. She died March 28, 1898, and in January, 1900, he married Ella H. Dean. His son

1844 WALTON T., was born 1886.

1823 William Allen Carpenter, son of George W.,¹⁵⁸⁰ was born at Rye, Westchester County, January 28, 1868, and was baptized there by Rev. C. W. Baird, June 6, 1868. He removed with his father to Newark, N. J., 1888, and is engaged at his chosen profession, surveying. On September 29, 1897, he was married to Ella M. Sole of Newark. Mr. Carpenter is very much interested in our "Family History," and has given material aid in the work, as the subscription list will show.

Children.

1845 ELSIE MARIETTA, born September 25, 1898.

1846 GEORGE ALLEN, born November 21, 1899.

III Lydia Carpenter, daughter of William,¹ was born probably in Providence about the time of the removal of the family to Pawtuxet, 1638. She married, about 1661, Benjamin Smith, born in England, 1631. His parents no doubt were Christopher and Alice Smith. Benjamin Smith settled on a farm in Warwick, which was deeded

Benjamin Smith, on March 17, 1675, testified that he was then about 43 years of age. His will is dated August 13, 1692, and was proved January 22, 1714. The tradition of the family is that he belonged to the Parliament or Cromwellian party, so was forced to escape to America at the "Restoration" (1660). Joseph and Simon Smith are both mentioned in the will of their grandfather, William Carpenter, 1680. There is also a record of the discharge of Simon Smith and Benjamin Carpenter as executors of the will of Ephraim Carpenter, Jr., 1703. Joseph Smith swore allegiance May, 1682. Simon Smith was a witness to will of Silas Carpenter, December 22, 1695.

to him by his father-in-law. He was a prominent man in the affairs of the colony, being "assistant" and "deputy," 1666-1704. Mrs. Smith died October 1, 1711. He died December 23, 1713.

Children.

Joseph, born about 1661. He married Sarah, daughter of Joseph and Sarah (Holden) Stafford.

Benjamin, born about 1663, on December 25, 1691, he married Phebe, daughter of Stephen and Sarah (Smith) Arnold, by whom he had twelve children.

William, born December 27, 1664. His wife was Patience, daughter of Andrew and Mary (Few) Harris.

Simon, born about 1666, married Mary, daughter of William and Esther (Arnold) Andrews.

Lydia, married John, son of John and Margaret Fones of Conanicut Island, and after of Kings-town, R. I. He died February 17, 1738. She died January 24, 1741. They had three daughters.

Elizabeth, married Israel, son of Israel and Mary (Barker) Arnold.

IV Ephraim Carpenter, son of William,¹ was born at Pawtuxet, R. I., about 1640. The first mention that we find relating to him is his being a witness to a deed from his father to William Vincent, February 5, 1661; and at about this date he married Susannah, daughter of William and Susannah Harris.

On December 8, 1670, his father gave him "that house and farm at Rocky Hill where he (Ephraim) now liveth." In 1676, with many others, he removed to Musketa Cove, L. I., this removal being a result of King

Philip's War. His first wife probably was a victim of this war, and on December 3, 1677, he was again married, as is shown by the Musketa Cove records. She was also named Susannah, and was daughter of William and Elizabeth England.

In 1681 he had a "home lott" set off to him, the record stating "that he was now an inhabitant amongst them and hath built upon said home lott." In April, 1682, he was chosen constable, and served until 1687.

On May 2, 1687, he purchased property at Fort Neck, on the south side of Long Island, and before 1693 he

William England had wife Elizabeth, who after his death married Hugh Parsons. He died in 1684, leaving legacies to Susannah Carpenter and Elizabeth Doty, living on Long Island, "daughters of his wife Elizabeth." They had also a brother Josiah England, and a sister Eleanor who married Jeremiah Westcott.

The records show that in September, 1683, Ephraim Carpenter was absent from Musketa Cove, having gone to Rhode Island apparently on business connected with the death of his brother Joseph, who had died a little while earlier in 1683.

In 1683 he was taxed on a valuation of £50, and in 1684 was appointed administrator of estate of Thomas Hopkins, Sr.

On May 1, 1685, a date which indicates the time of marriage of his daughter Susannah, he conveys to her, calling her "*his eldest daughter*," his homestead at Rocky Hill of 50 acres, and also 150 acres and one third of the Commons lying within the seven-mile line of Providence; and on the 25th of the same month he conveys to his "*eldest son*" Ephraim all his lands, meadows, etc., lying on the outside of said seven-mile line. (Vide Oyster Bay Records.)

Ephraim Carpenter, Jr., by his will, February 20, 1697, bequeaths to "his honoured father," now an inhabitant of Long Island, all his lands at Providence.

Ephraim Carpenter's third wife was very probably Lydia, daughter of John and Elizabeth (Howland) Dickenson.

September 4 and May 9, 1706, Josiah Carpenter sells to William Lyons, William Frost, and others, several tracts or lots of land at Fort Neck, West Neck, etc., on "the south of Oyster Bay." A comparison of these lots with the description of the property bought by Ephraim Carpenter in 1687-1697, shows the same property.

was again a widower, as on July 1, 1693, with his wife "Lydia," for £65 silver money, he sold his home-lot at Musketa Cove to Derrick Albertson, with a reservation for "free egress and regress" to the burial-place on said home-lot, which contained two rods square.

From this home at Musketa Cove he evidently removed to Fort Neck, making further purchases of land there up to 1697. He probably died before 1703, as at that date his son Josias sold the property with every appearance of being executor or administrator.

Children.

1847 EPHRAIM, born about 1662.

1848 SUSANNAH, born about 1664.

1849 JOSIAS, born about 1678.

1850 And certainly one or more daughters, whose names were probably Elizabeth and Phebe.

1847 Ephraim Carpenter, eldest son of Ephraim,^{iv} was born at Pawtuxet, R. I., about 1662, and with his father came to Musketa Cove, L. I., in 1676, of which place he became an "inhabitant" in 1683 (at 21 years of age). In April, 1683, he went with the Queens County quota of soldiers to Schenectady, they being ordered there by the governor on account of the Indian massacre at that town.

On June 29, 1696, he sold his house at Matinecock where "he now liveth," with other property, to Captain Thomas Townsend of Rhode Island, being the same land that he bought March 30, 1695, from John Rogers. He then removed to Pawtuxet, probably to occupy the estate left him by his grandfather, but on February 22, 1697, he died at the house of his "aunt-in-law," Sarah (Arnold) Carpenter, widow of his uncle Silas. His will was made only two days before, evidently showing that

his illness was of a sudden nature. He makes bequests to his "honoured father" and to his sister Susannah, etc.

1848 Susannah Carpenter, "eldest daughter" of Ephraim,^{iv} was born at Pawtuxet, about 1664, and as early as 1685 she became the wife of Elisha, son of Stephen and Sarah (Smith) Arnold. He was born February 18, 1662, and swore allegiance 1683. He died March 24, 1710. She died September 6, 1753. They were farmers at Pawtuxet. He was "deputy," 1700-1706. Their children were

Katharine, born February 28, 1690.

Susannah, born April 14, 1692.

Elisha, born April 9, 1694.

Ephraim, born August 30, 1695.

Elizabeth, born July 23, 1699.

Esther, born December 14, 1701.

1849 Josías Carpenter, son of Ephraim^{iv} and Susannah (England) Carpenter, was born at Musketa Cove, L. I., about 1678. The first mention that we find of him is in 1703, when he sells the property of his father at Fort Neck. On July 21, 1704, he buys from Samuel Carman, for £75, a tract of land on Hempstead Harbor, in which deed he is called a house carpenter. On May 10, 1706, "Josias Carpenter, formerly of Oyster Bay, but now of Hempstead," buys from Samson Hawkhurst a parcel of land in Oyster Bay, near the "old Underhill house," for £125. On July 31, 1717, he and Joseph Carpenter are witnesses to the will of William Fry, and

Elisha Arnold made his will March 22, 1710. His wife was executrix. Son Elisha had the homestead farm at Pawtuxet and a farm at Rocky Hill; son Ephraim was given land at Coweset in Warwick, and each daughter £10. Inventory £250.

were termed "well known Quakers," because they would only affirm as to their signatures.

In 1720 he and James Springer, with whom he appears to have been connected in business, sell about 150 acres of land at Wheatley, L. I., which afterwards became the farm of Abraham Hoogland. After this date there is no further record of him. In none of his transactions is there any mention of him as being married, and there is no doubt he died unmarried. James Springer about 1721 removed to Westchester County.

1850 Elizabeth Carpenter, daughter of Ephraim.^{iv} There were certainly other daughters of Ephraim besides his "eldest daughter Susannah," and as certainly one of these would bear the name of his mother. She no doubt became the wife of William Carpenter.¹³ (See further on page 50.)

V Timothy Carpenter, son of William,¹ was born at Pawtuxet, R. I., about 1643. Swore allegiance 1671. His wife was Hannah, daughter of William* and Hannah (Wickes) Burton. They were residents of Providence, where he died August 19, 1726. By his will, dated December 1, 1724, he bequeaths to his son Timothy (who was also the executor) his dwelling, lands, etc., at Pawtuxet; to daughter Ethalenah Sweet, 20 shillings; daughter Elizabeth Williams, £3; daughter Hannah Arnold, £5; granddaughter Hannah Carpenter, alias Hannah Arnold, £10; grandson Philip Sweet, 30 acres of land. Inventory, £185.

* William Burton, in his will of March 20, 1703, mentions his daughters Hannah Carpenter and Ethalenah Clarke, bequeathing £5 to each.

Children.

- 1851 ETHALENAH, born about 1665. She married Daniel,† son of John Sweet 2d, who was born 1657. (His grandmother Mary, wife of John 1st, became, in 1638, the wife of Ezekiel Holyman. She died 1681.) The family had their home at Sweet's Cove, Warwick, R. I.
- 1852 ELIZABETH, born about 1676, married Peleg, son of Daniel and grandson of Roger Williams. His mother was Rebecca, daughter of Zachariah and Joan (Arnold) Rhodes. The children of Peleg and Elizabeth (Carpenter) Williams were Daniel, Robert, Silas, Peleg, Timothy, Freelove, and Elizabeth. She died 1766.
- 1853 HANNAH. She married, December 9, 1709, Elisha, son of Israel and Mary (*Barker*) Arnold, *she* being the daughter of James and Barbara (Dungan) Barker. Israel Arnold was born October 30, 1649, and married April 16, 1677. In his will, 1716, he mentions his daughters Sarah and Barbara Carpenter, Mary Low, etc.
- 1854 TIMOTHY, born about 1680.
- 1855 WILLIAM, was drowned at Pawtuxet Falls, October 29, 1708. He was a young man, unmarried.

1854 Timothy Carpenter, son of Timothy,^v was born at Providence, R. I., about 1680. His wife was Mehit-

†Lieut. George W. Kirkman of United States Army, one of our subscribers, is a lineal descendant of Daniel and Ethalenah (Carpenter) Sweet; viz.: John,¹ John,² Daniel,³ Philip,⁴ Samuel.⁵

able Fraser. His will is dated March 6, 1748. He died August 2, 1749. Mentions his wife, son William, and grandson Timothy, and brother-in-law Alexander Fraser. His wife Mehitable was buried October 28, 1762, and in her will, which was proved November 4, 1762, she makes bequests to her granddaughters Freelove Greenwood, Elizabeth Chaffee, Ursula Davis, and their daughters Hannah Greenwood and Mirriam Chaffee. The only child of Timothy and Mehitable Carpenter was

1856 WILLIAM, probably born about 1710, and on January 27, 17⁴²/₄₃, he married Anne Waterman, by whom he had Timothy¹⁸⁵⁷ and Waterman.¹⁸⁵⁸ The last named married Anna Hoyle, and has this record: "The wife of Waterman Carpenter at five successive births had presented her husband with ten living children. The three with which she presented him at the sixth birth were unfortunately dead." The wife of Timothy was Deborah Hoyle. Both brothers were married December 4, 1768.

VI William Carpenter, son of William,¹ was born at Pawtuxet, R. I., about 1645. He is mentioned in the document sent by his father to the town meeting, March 12, 1674, and a portion of land at that time was set off for him. He was undoubtedly killed in the attack of the Indians upon his father's house, January 27, 1676. He was not married. By the will of his father, the portion of land formerly set off for him was given to Ephraim Carpenter, Jr., the will stating that his son "William" was deceased. (See Hubbard's "Narrative of King Philip's War," and Austin's "Rhode Island Genealogical Dictionary.")

VII Priscilla Carpenter, daughter of William,¹ was born at Pawtuxet, R. I., about 1648, and on May 31, 1670, she was married to her cousin William Vincent, who was baptized at Amesbury, Eng., June 17, 1638. The marriage ceremony was performed by her father. She died about 1691, and her husband shortly afterwards married again, for in 1695 he made a will giving to his wife *Jemima* his farm of 103 acres during her life and at her decease to go to his four sons *Jonas*, *Thomas*, *Nicholas*, and *William*. A later will, dated December 21, 1695, was probated March 3, 1696, and mentions only three sons and wife *Jemima*. It is very doubtful if Priscilla had any children, for, as the result of a suit at law in 1707, it was decided that Joseph Carpenter of Musketa Cove on Long Island was her legal heir.

Thomas Vincent, son of William Vincent, was living in Providence in 1722, being made free-man in that year, but nothing further appears.

Rev. A. W. Phelps, Rector of the Church at Amesbury, Wilts, Eng., has kindly forwarded the following *Vincent* entries in Church Register of that town. His letter is dated October 25, 1900.

“Thomas, son of Tho^s & ffrittisweed Vincent, baptised Oct 18, 1635.

William, son of Tho^s & ffrittisweed Vincent, baptised June 17, 1638.

Dorothy Vincent & Sollomon Foxe were married July 27, 1621.

Elizabeth Vincent & Thomas Anes were married May 21, 1638.”

Mr. Phelps also writes that the register of burials between 1635 and 1660 is a blank, but up to 1700 there is no other entry of the burial of a Richard Carpenter except that of September 21, 1625.

William Vincent, with his sister Joan, came to Providence about 1660. Their mother was a sister of William Carpenter, to whom in 1671 he gave his house in Amesbury, as has been shown in the account of William Carpenter. William Vincent was a cooper by trade, and after his marriage had a farm at Rocky Hill given to him by his wife's father. Joan Vincent in 1660 married John Sheldon, who says he was born 1630.

Nicholas Vincent was of Westerly, R. I. He was a shoemaker by trade. His wife was Elizabeth Reynolds; probably she was daughter of Francis and Elizabeth (Greene) Reynolds. Mr. Vincent made his will February 25, 1749, proved April 24 following. His children were *Nicholas, Femima, William*, born March 31, 1729, *Mary, Mercy, Joseph, Elizabeth, Deborah, Hannab.*

William Vincent was a resident of Providence. He, too, was a shoemaker, freeman 1729, at Warwick. His wife's name was Elizabeth Bennett. In 1726 he sold his property at Providence.

VIII Silas Carpenter, son of William,¹ was born at Pawtuxet, R. I., in 1650, being the only one of the children of William and Elizabeth (Arnold) Carpenter whose date of birth is definitely known, although there is a tradition of the family that he and Benjamin were twins. The wife of Silas was his cousin Sarah, daughter of Stephen and Sarah (Smith) Arnold. She was born June 26, 1665. Mr. Carpenter made his will December 22, 1695, and his decease occurred three days later. His

The will of Silas Carpenter names his father-in-law, Stephen Arnold, wife Sarah, eldest son Silas, to whom he bequeaths the "Mansion House" and other lands at Pawtuxet, youngest son William, lands in Providence, daughters Phebe and Sarah each £20. The inventory shows the usual farm implements and a valuable stock of horses, cattle, sheep, etc.

Sarah Smith, the wife of Stephen Arnold, was the daughter of Edward Smith, an early settler at Rehoboth, and later of Middletown, R. I., where is found the family burial-ground and numerous memorial stones to members of the family.

Stephen Arnold, in his will, 1699, makes bequests to his daughter, Sarah Carpenter.

children were none of them of age at this date. The will was proved April 8, 1701. Mrs. Carpenter died November 26, 1727.

Children.

1857 SILAS.

1858 WILLIAM.

1859 PHEBE. No further mention.

1860 SARAH. By the will of her grandfather, Stephen Arnold, dated 1708, proved 1711, she was to receive "a silver spoon and a great chest."

1857 Silas Carpenter, son of Silas,^{viii} was born at Pawtuxet, R. I., about 1681, and on December 21, 1708, he was married to Sarah, daughter of Israel and Mary (Smith) Arnold.* She was born about 1688-90. The marriage ceremony was performed by Simon Smith, justice. Their home was at Pawtuxet, their farm being the original homestead property of William Carpenter (grandfather of Silas). His will bears date of September 3, 1743. He died June 13, 1751, at which time he had wife *Christina*, she being the daughter of Anthony and Mary (Arnold) Low.†

*Mary (Smith) Arnold was the widow of Elisha Smith, her maiden name being Mary Barker, daughter of James and Barbara (Dungan) Barker.

†Anthony Low was son of John and Mary (Rhodes) Low. His wife was Mary, daughter of Israel and Mary (Barker) Low. He was born about 1676, and had his home at Warwick. By his will, February 10, 1746, he makes bequests to his daughter Christian Carpenter, and to his grandson Anthony Carpenter.

By the will of Silas Carpenter, 1743, he bequeaths £100 to his son Silas and a like amount to his son William, "if he shall come into this country and claim it"; £100 to his daughter Mary Westcott; and to sons Ephraim, Joseph, Israel, and Jacob his homestead farm, etc.

Children.

- 1861 SILAS, born July 27, 1709, probably died unmarried.
- 1862 WILLIAM, born February 18, 1711.
- 1863 SARAH, born October 24, 1712, died 1716.
- 1864 MARY, born February 14, 1714, married Benjamin Westcott, April 29, 1733.
- 1865 EPHRAIM, born February 26, 1716, married an Arnold.
- 1866 ISRAEL, born October 25, 1717, died 1721.
- 1867 PHEBE, born March 22, 1719, died 1737.
- 1868 JOSEPH, born March 3, 1721, was a farmer at Smithfield, R. I.
- 1869 ISRAEL, born September 3, 1722, was captain in militia, 1760.
- 1870 STEPHEN, born February 28, 1724, died young.
- 1871 JACOB, born November 1, 1725, married Mary Ingraham, June 23, 1752.
- 1872 ANTHONY LOW, born about 1742-43.

The foregoing constitutes about all that the records furnish us regarding this branch, but the following disconnected data may give material aid to future research.

Mrs. Sarah E. Billings of No. 57 Van Reipen Avenue, Jersey City, N. J., in 1883 showed me the following original documents, which assuredly give evidence of her great ancestors being William and Silas Carpenter of Pawtuxet :

- Nov. 20, 1658. Deed of two acres of land at Pawtuxet, from Ezekiel Holyman to William Carpenter.
- Nov. 19, 1662. Deed from John Smith of Providence to William Carpenter of Pawtuxet.
- April 18, 1687. Indenture of William Nichols, son of Richard Nichols of Warwick, to Silas Carpenter and his wife Sarah. Richard Nichols was residing on a farm which he hired from Benjamin and Silas Carpenter.
- Jan. 31, 1716. Deed of five acres of land from Nehemiah Sheldon to Silas Carpenter, both of Pawtuxet.

April 5, 1721. Deed of land in Providence from Peleg Rhodes to Silas Carpenter.

Feb. 21, 1718. Plat of lands of Silas and Benjamin Carpenter made by William Hopkins, surveyor, in 1688 and by Andrew Harris, surveyor, 1718.

June 13, 1751. Inventory of the personal effects of Silas Carpenter of Warwick, who died as per date.

Feb. 1, 1741. Receipt for £50, 14s. 7d. from Silas Carpenter to John Potter, both of Providence, as sureties for Edward Potter, due upon the inventory of Silas Carpenter's brother William's movable estate unto said brother's son William, of whom Silas Carpenter was guardian.

May 24, 1754. Bond for £220 from Israel Carpenter to Richard Matheson, both of Providence.

Aug. 23, 1760. Commission of Israel Carpenter as captain of a company in Johnston, R. I.

Nov. 1, 1760. Indenture of Amey, daughter of Elizabeth Williams, to Captain Israel Carpenter.

April 29, 1766. A release of Nicholas Carpenter from military duty, at Johnston, R. I.

July, 1788. Transfer of shares in a vessel from John Kennedy to Nicholas Carpenter.

No date. An unsigned deed from Andrew Harris to Nicholas Carpenter, both of Johnston, being one fifth part of the Susquehanna purchase, which belonged to Christopher Harris, father of said Andrew.

Mrs. Billings's grandmother was Sally Carpenter, whose husband was Joseph Carpenter (no known relation). They removed to Susquehanna, Pa., where they died, as did also Nicholas Carpenter, who no doubt was the father of above Sally Carpenter. Mrs. Billings's mother was also a Sally Carpenter.

Mr. Jerome Bateman of Pierrepont Manor, Jefferson County, N. Y., in a letter of September 25, 1847, gives the following record as gathered from his grandmother, Mrs. Nancy (Smith) Carpenter: "I was born June 23, 1769, and was married March 24, 1792, to Stephen, son of Low Carpenter. He was born February 20, 1772. For three years before my marriage I lived in the family of Low Carpenter at Ashford, Conn. He had a large family. We removed to Killingly, Conn., and from there to Norway, near Newport, Herkimer County, N. Y., where we arrived in September, 1802. My husband died April 18, 1835."

Her children were :

Lydia, born July 2, 1793, died August 12, 1795.

Lucy,* born September 1, 1795, married Isiah Bateman, 1812.

Low,† born December 6, 1797, married Nancy Barney, 1821.

Phebe, born November 7, 1799, married Harvey Sprague, 1835.

Silas, born April 27, 1802, removed to Wisconsin.

Amy, born April 3, 1805, died December 24, 1839.

Almira, born July 30, 1808, married William Watson, 1829.

Samuel,‡ born October 12, 1810, married Caroline Stevens, 1834.

1858 William Carpenter, son of Silas,^{viii} was born at Pawtuxet, R. I., about 1683. He was a blacksmith at Providence. His wife was Elizabeth ——. He died April 20, 1728, leaving three children,

1873 WILLIAM.

1874 PHEBE.

1875 SARAH.

In 1731 his widow married Edward Potter, who was probably son of John and Ruth (Fisher) Potter of Warwick. He gave bonds as security for the administration of his wife's property, Silas Carpenter being guardian for the children, and on February 1, 1741, Silas Carpenter gave receipt to John Potter for £50, 14s. 7d. as being due the estate on bond of Edward Potter.

IX Benjamin Carpenter, son of William,ⁱ was born at Pawtuxet, R. I., 1650-1653. His wife was Mary, daugh-

*Was the mother of Mr. Jerome Bateman, who at the time of this writing was a student at Hamilton College.

†Had eight children, Jackson, Angelina, Eliza, William, Daniel, Matilda, Charles, and John Wesley. Address, Newport, Herkimer County, N. Y.

‡Had three children, Horace, Stephen, and Almira. Address, Higginsville, N. Y., and also Mrs. G. C. Hibbard, Pierrepont Manor, who is a granddaughter of Isiah Bateman.

ter of Rev. Pardon Tillinghast. She was born October, 1661. Benjamin Carpenter was a prominent man in the colony, a member of town council 1693 to 1699, and is frequently mentioned in the records of the province. His estate was very large, and there are very many transactions referring to its management. He apparently died quite suddenly March 3, 17¹⁰/₁₁, and as he left no will his wife was appointed administrator.

No record of his children has ever been found, but the following are so connected as to be recognized as his.

Children.

1876 WILLIAM.

1877 JOSEPH.

1878 BENJAMIN.

1879 MARY (or MERCY). She married, February 9, 17⁹/₂₀, Joseph, son of Thomas and Mary (Blackman) Williams, great-grandson of Roger Williams. Their farm of 100 acres was at Rocky Hill.

1876 William Carpenter, son of Benjamin,^{ix} was born at Pawtuxet, about 1688. His wife was Amey, daughter

On May 5, 1701, the estate of William Carpenterⁱ was surveyed by William Hopkins, and according to the terms of the will was divided in three parts. The south part, which included the homestead, was set off for Silas Carpenter, the middle part was chosen by Timothy, and the north part by Benjamin Carpenter. It would seem that the many sales of property by Benjamin Carpenter could have left him but little of the paternal estate, yet at his death the inventory made shows that his circumstances were as good as the most of the inhabitants.

An agreement dated March 20, 1708, gives additional proof as to the relationship between the Arnold and Carpenter families. By its terms Benjamin Carpenter conferred to his *cousin* Stephen Arnold a deed of exchange between his father and his *uncle* Stephen Arnold, father of said *cousin* Stephen.

of Zachariah and Sarah Matthewson of Providence, in whose will of February 15, 1747, mention is made of her. (Mr. Matthewson was a tanner, and died at Providence, January 5, 1749, leaving eight other children.) William Carpenter and Amey Matthewson were married March 6, 17 $\frac{25}{26}$. They very probably had other children besides the three mentioned, but if so they are unknown.

Children.

- 1880 JONATHAN, born February 15, 1744.
- 1881 BARBARA, married Benjamin Brown, October 16, 1768.
- 1882 CALEB, drowned in Boston Harbor, unmarried.

1877 Joseph Carpenter, son of Benjamin,^{ix} was born at Pawtuxet about 1690. There is but little record of him, but it is evident from the family history of the later generations that he had a son

- 1883 THOMAS, born about 1723, and this Thomas had son
- 1884 BENJAMIN, born about 1756, whose wife was Thankful Thompson. Their home was at South Kingston, R. I., where he died September 18, 1829, leaving son Benjamin.

1878 Benjamin Carpenter, son of Benjamin,^{ix} was born at Pawtuxet in 1693. He was married three times. His first wife appears to have been Barbara, daughter of Israel and Mary (Barker) Arnold; the second, Mercy,

In 1726 William Carpenter bought from Benjamin Smith a lot of land at Pawtuxet, near the falls, for which he paid £232, "it being the property where said William now liveth." In 1728 he sold same property to Samuel Ladd, the deed being signed by William Carpenter and his wife Amey.

daughter of Oliver Carpenter (son of Abiah); and the third was Prudence Kingsley. Like his ancestors, he was a farmer at Pawtuxet, and also for a time resided at Providence. He died December 16, 1766, aged 73 years. Mrs. Prudence Carpenter died July 29, 1801, aged 87 years.

Children.

- 1885 BARBARA. Nothing further.
- 1886 MERCY. Nothing further.
- 1887 OLIVER, born September 1, 1739.
- 1888 BENJAMIN, born April 8, 1742.
- 1889 NATHANIEL, born February 23, 1744.
- 1890 ELISHA, born June 14, 1747.
- 1891 KINGSLEY, born November 13, 1748. Nothing further.
- 1892 DANIEL, born November 7, 1749. Nothing further.

1880 Jonathan Carpenter, son of William,¹⁸⁷⁶ was born at Providence, R. I., February 15, 1744. His wife was Margaret (Peggy) Allen, daughter of John Allen. They

Benjamin Carpenter and his wife Prudence are buried in the Carpenter burial-plot at Pawtuxet. Their names are on the monument there erected, and from it our data are taken.

Israel Arnold, in his will of March 23, 1716, mentions his daughter Barbara Carpenter, bequeathing to her a portion of 100 acres of land.

Oliver Carpenter (son of Abiah) had two daughters, but the record of the will is so illegible that their names cannot be deciphered, but the name of Benjamin Carpenter's oldest son leads us to believe that Mercy was one of these daughters. They were near neighbors of Benjamin Carpenter, and their age and other conditions were suitable.

By deed dated June 5, 1765, Benjamin Carpenter of Cranston, R. I., conveys to his son Benjamin a plot of 20 acres, "being a part of the home farm bordering on the Still River." (Vide deed with Mrs. Bentley, Glens Falls, N. Y.)

were married at Providence, July 6, 1773, Elder Snow of the Freewill Baptist Church officiating. He was a ship-carpenter by trade, and continued to reside at Providence until after 1790, when with his family he removed to Johnstown, N. Y., where he had a farm. All his children except the three youngest were born at Providence. He died in 1828.

Children.

- 1893 AMEY, born May 9, 1774.
- 1894 WILLIAM, born April 7, 1776.
- 1895 THOMAS, born November 15, 1777, married Isabella Fulton.
- 1896 PHEBE, born September 10, 1779, died at Gloversville, N. Y.
- 1897 JAMES, born July 18, 1781.
- 1898 JOHN, born March 6, 1783, married Ann Bentley.
- 1899 CALEB, born April 12, 1785. Living at Hudson, N. Y., 1849. Died at Piermont, N. Y.
- 1900 JONATHAN, born July 14, 1787, married Lucy Johnson. Living at Fowler, N. Y., 1849.
- 1901 SALLY, born February 8, 1790.
- 1902 BETSEY, born June 20, 1792, died at Amsterdam, N. Y.
- 1903 REBECCA, born April 29, 1795.
- 1904 STEPHEN, born November 26, 1796, married Elizabeth Umsted. Resided at Fowler, N. Y.

1884 Benjamin Carpenter, son of Benjamin¹⁸⁸⁴ and Thankful (Thompson) Carpenter, was born November 6, 1806. His wife was Sarah, daughter of Thomas A. Hazard of Richmond, R. I. She was born November

16, 1812. They were married February 5, 1832. He died July 11, 1870.

Children.

- 1905 ELIZABETH, born March 15, 1833, died December 25, 1833.
- 1906 ALICE SWEET, born August 27, 1834, married Joseph Crandall, Westerly, R. I.
- 1907 THOMAS ARNOLD, born February 14, 1836, married. Resides at Bristol, R. I.
- 1908 GEORGE, born November 10, 1837, died April 20, 1840.
- 1909 WANTON R., born May 26, 1839, married Susan E. Halburton.
- 1910 GEORGE A., born March 23, 1841, married Maria Hoxie.
- 1911 BENJAMIN STANTON, born February 16, 1843, married, 1867.
- 1912 SUSAN A., born February 1, 1845, married ——— Armstrong of Westerly.
- 1913 SARAH E., born February 2, 1847, married ——— Healy of Bellville.
- 1914 ELISHA E., born September 25, 1852.
- 1915 MEDORA C., born May 29, 1853, married ——— Bliss of Attleboro'.

1887 Oliver Carpenter, son of Benjamin,¹⁸⁷⁸ was born at Pawtuxet, R. I., September 1, 1739. His wife's name is not known, but members of the family furnish the following named

Children.

- 1916 CLARK.
- 1917 HARRIS.
- 1918 AMOS.

1888 Benjamin Carpenter, son of Benjamin,¹⁸⁷⁸ was born at Pawtuxet, R. I., April 8, 1742. His wife was Freelove, sister of Judge Adam Comstock. On December 1, 1788, he buys from Andrew Harris of Providence "one full right of land in the township of Navy, Vt., which said Harris held by Royal Patent." He probably removed there at about that date. He was generally called Benjamin Carpenter of Johnston, Esq. He died in 1794 at the home of his son Benjamin in Corinth, Saratoga County.

Children.

1920 BENJAMIN, born July 28, 1770.

1921 NICHOLAS.*

1922 WILLIAM.

1923 ADAM. His wife was Sarah — of Saratoga.

1924 FREELOVE, married Joseph Deuell of Corinth, N. Y. He was born 1762, died 1834.

1925 MERCY, married Israel Whipple of Monroe County, N. Y., ten children.

1926 AMY, married Harmen Ackert of Black River, N. Y., seven children.

1889 Nathaniel Carpenter, son of Benjamin,¹⁸⁷⁸ was born at Pawtuxet, R. I., February 23, 1744. His wife was Deliverance, daughter of Elisha* and Hannah Greene. She was born July 22, 1751. They were married March 6, 1772. They were farmers at Cranston.† She died April 24, 1821. He died August 12, 1828.

* He was probably son of James and Deliverance (Potter) Greene, said James being son of John Greene of Warwick.

† The town of *Cranston* was set off from Providence in 1754. Included in it was a part of Pawtuxet, which latter was never an incorporated town, but was a settlement which gave its name to a large tract in the towns of Providence and Warwick.

Children.

- 1927 DANIEL, born July 4, 1773, died December 25, 1775.
- 1928 JAMES.
- 1929 JOB.
- 1930 GEORGE. Nothing further.
- 1931 NATHANIEL. Not married. He was drowned September 9, 1810, in the Rio La Plata, South America.
- 1932 DELIVERANCE, married Sylvester Westcott, and died after the birth of a son.
- 1933 ABBY, also married Sylvester Westcott. They removed to Noble County, Ohio, and had large family.
- 1934 SARAH. Nothing further.
- 1935 EARL, born 1794.

1890 Elisha Carpenter, son of Benjamin,¹⁸⁷⁸ was born at Pawtuxet, R. I., June 14, 1747, but we have only this meagre record of him.

Children.

- 1936 JAIRUS.
- 1937 CHARLES.
- 1938 ELIJAH.
- 1939 DANIEL.
- 1940 AMOS.
- 1941 BETSEY.
- 1942 POLLY.
- 1943 SUSAN.

1894 William Carpenter, son of Jonathan,¹⁸⁸⁰ was born at Providence, R. I., April 7, 1776. With his father's family he removed to Johnstown, Fulton County, N. Y., about 1790. He was twice married, his first wife being Jemima, daughter of Thomas Bentley of Vermont, to

whom he was married October 26, 1800. His second wife was Charlotte Holmes. They removed to Illinois in 1821. He died November 15, 1838. Occupation, farmer.

Children.

- 1944 JAMES, born September 21, 1801, married ——— Coe, and removed to Ohio.
- 1945 THOMAS, born June 27, 1805. He was residing at Willinink, N. Y., 1849.
- 1946 MERCY, born May 29, 1807. Removed to Michigan.
- 1947 MARY, born August 26, 1810, married ——— Washburn of Gloversville, N. Y., March 16, 1831, and was residing at Appleton, Wis., in 1881, and gives this information.
- 1948 CALEB, born March 26, 1816, died at Piermont or Hudson, N. Y.
- 1949 EZEKIEL, born December 1, 1817, married, and settled in Ohio.
- 1950 JONATHAN, born May 17, 1820, died in infancy.
- 1951 JEMIMA, born May 31, 1822.
- 1952 LUCRETIA, born November 6, 1824.
- 1953 CHARLOTTE, born September 27, 1827.
- 1954 ISAAC, born January 26, 1829.
- 1955 WILLIAM, born February 3, 1832.

1920 Benjamin Carpenter, son of Benjamin,¹⁸⁸⁸ was born at Johnston, near Providence, R. I., on July 28, 1770. He removed with his parents to Navy, Vt., and from there to Corinth, Saratoga County, N. Y., where his father, in 1789, had purchased a farm of 139½ acres from Peter Kilsem, consideration £189, 15s. 10d. It was on this farm that his father died, and he continued to reside thereon until his death on November 5, 1868, at the age of 98 years. His wife was Mary Elizabeth,

daughter of John* and Eleanor (Greene) Rogers, to whom he was married at Providence about 1798, and who died in Saratoga in October, 1855, aged 84 years.

Children.

- 1956 BENJAMIN, born at Corinth, July, 1799.
- 1957 GREENE, born at Corinth, December 4, 1801.
- 1958 ELEANOR,† born at Corinth, 1804.
- 1959 SARAH ANN, born at Corinth, 1812, died 1864.
- 1960 THOMAS G., born at Corinth, July 28, 1814.
- 1961 JOHN, born at Corinth, 1815, died 1835. Not married.
- 1962 AMY, born at Corinth, 1818, died 1882. Not married.
- 1963 MARY JANE, born at Corinth, 1821, died 1864.
(See No. 2007.)

1921 Nicholas Carpenter, son of Benjamin,¹⁸⁸⁸ was born at Johnston, R. I., in 1770, and removed to Corinth, Saratoga County, N. Y. He died March 22, 1847, aged 77 years. His wife was Anna Bartlett. She died April 14, 1861, aged 88 years.

Children.

- 1964 DANIEL B., born July 6, 1796.
- 1965 NATHAN, born February 7, 1798.
- 1966 ALMIRA, married Jesse Barras; two children.
- 1967 SALLY, married William Ide; five children.
- 1968 OLIVE, married Leman Grippen; three sons living, one of whom is county treasurer of Saratoga County (1900).
- 1969 THOMAS S., born 1813. His wife was Eliza

*John Rogers was descended from John Rogers the Martyr. (See Fox's Book of Martyrs.)

†Eleanor married Rev. William Hoag, a Methodist minister. She died at Saratoga, 1878. Their only child Julia died 1855, unmarried.

Jones. They were farmers at Adams Basin, Monroe County, N. Y. He died at Rochester, 1893. Has sons Charles and Wilbur and daughter Kate, deceased.

- 1970 POLLY, married Peter Vail of Wilton, N. Y., and has daughter Amelia.
- 1971 ALPHA, married Isaac Carpenter, no known relation. Have daughters Olive, Nancy, Jane.
- 1972 ANN ELIZA, married Jarvis Butler of Wilton, N. Y. Living (1900), and has daughter Etta.
- 1973 EDWIN, farmer, deceased.
- 1974 AMY JANE, died in infancy.

1922 William Carpenter, son of Benjamin,¹⁸⁸⁸ was born at Johnston, R. I. He was a farmer at Schroon Lake, N. Y. Wife's name not known.

Children.

- 1975 DELIA.
- 1976 MARIA.
- 1977 AZIL.
- 1978 CHARLES.
- 1979 HENRY.
- 1980 SARAH.
- 1981 ALONZO.
- 1982 LEWIS.

1928 James Carpenter, son of Nathaniel,¹⁸⁸⁹ was born at Cranston, R. I., about 1775. His wife was Zerena Comer. She died September 26, 1840.

Children.

- 1983 MARY ANN, married a Downing of New Orleans.
- 1984 ABBY, married Israel Brownell of New Bedford.
- 1985 SARAH, married Joseph O. Dorr of New York.
- 1986 JAMES, married ——— Carpenter.
- 1987 NATHANIEL.

1929 **Job Carpenter**, son of Nathaniel,¹⁸⁸⁹ was born at Cranston about 1780. His wife was Mary Westcott. They were married February 25, 1804. He had a large variety store in "The Arcade," Providence. They had a family of two sons and four daughters, all of whom died without issue except

1988 **SUSAN**, who married Gideon L. Spencer of Pawtucket. They had six children.

1935 **Earl Carpenter**, son of Nathaniel,¹⁸⁸⁹ was born at Cranston, R. I., in the year 1794. On October 26, 1821, he married Sarah Ann, daughter of Joseph and Catharine (Greene) Harris. She was born June 25, 1793, and died July 25, 1867. Mr. Charles Earl Carpenter writes me, "My father and mother were born and raised at Cranston within a mile and a half of each other. At the age of 21 my father opened a grocery store in Providence, and in 1827 removed to the Union building, where my office now is. He started the ice business in 1822, so consequently it has been carried on through three generations of the family and is now the sole business carried on at the old stand."

During the life of Mr. Carpenter he was very much interested in the genealogy of the family, and at his individual expense erected the substantial monument now standing in the old Carpenter burial-ground, thus securing the identity of the locality for generations to come. He died February 10, 1863, and with his wife is buried in the Swan Point Cemetery.

Children.

1989 **ALBERT GREENE**, born July 24, 1822, died August 5, 1823.

1990 **CHARLES EARL**, born June 22, 1824.

1991 **JOSEPH HARRIS**, born February 20, 1826.

- 1992 NATHANIEL GREENE, born January 16, 1828, died February 22, 1832.
- 1993 SARAH CLARKE, born January 18, 1830. She married, September 15, 1851, David Chace, son of Gardner and Sarah (Chace) Anthony of Somerset, Mass. He died September 5, 1871. They had four children, viz.: *Earl Carpenter, Sarah Anna Harris, Gardner Chace, and David Chace*. Mrs. Anthony is the sole survivor of the family of Earl Carpenter. She resides in Providence.

1956 **Benjamin Carpenter**, son of Benjamin,¹⁹²⁰ was born at Corinth, Saratoga County, N. Y., July, 1799, where his grandfather, a few years previously, had purchased a farm. On March 4, at Skaneateles, N. Y., in the year 1839, he married Maria Irwin, daughter of John and Miriam (Kirkpatrick) Irwin, and for several years thereafter they lived at Corinth, near Saratoga, from whence they moved to Sharon, Washtenaw County, Mich., and thence to Lansing, Mich., where Mr. Carpenter died October 4, 1859. Until the age of 35 he was a teacher, then a farmer. His widow died at Greenville on August 27, 1885.

Children.

- 1994 MIRIAM, born at Corinth, N. Y., May 23, 1840, married at Lansing, Mich., June 27, 1864, to Myron Harris of Talmadge, Mich., where she died September 14, 1880. Issue, *Abigail R., Myra, Lucy C., and Victoria*.
- 1996 LUCY M., born at Corinth, May 9, 1842, married, August 6, 1878, to Edward H. Jones of Greenville, Mich., where they now reside. They have one son, *Edward A.*

- 1997 JOHN I., born at Sharon, Mich., December 23, 1845, married, at Lansing, October, 1885. They have son *Clark Carpenter*²⁰⁰⁰ and one daughter.²⁰⁰¹
- 1998 AUGUSTUS D., born at Sharon, October 11, 1849, married at Lansing, in 1883, to Josephine White. No children.
- 1999 FRANK L., born at Sharon, November 23, 1852, married at Grand Rapids, Mich., June 10, 1890, to Anna W. Keeney. She died May 3, 1892. No children. Mr. Frank L. Carpenter is a well known lawyer at Grand Rapids. To him we are greatly indebted for the account given of this branch of the family. He has taken great interest in the work, and made special exertions to have it historically correct.

1957 **Greene Carpenter**, son of Benjamin,¹⁹²⁰ was born at Corinth, December 4, 1801. His wife was Pauline Hovey Failing. They were married November 4, 1841. They resided at West Greece, N. Y., where she died April 5, 1877.

Children.

- 2002 MARY E., born in Hamlin, N. Y., September 4, 1842. She was a missionary to Monrovia, Africa, where she died January 3, 1886, unmarried.
- 2003 HELEN A., born in Hamlin, N. Y., April 11, 1845, and died at West Greece, N. Y., October 7, 1865, unmarried.
- 2004 ADELLA P., born at Hamlin, January 8, 1848. She is a teacher in Chesborough Seminary, North Chili, Monroe County, N. Y.

1960 **Thomas G. Carpenter**, son of Benjamin,¹⁹²⁰ was born at Corinth, N. Y., July 28, 1814, married at Saratoga, May 12, 1853, to Amanda Malvina Comstock. He died at South Glens Falls, August 21, 1890.

Children.

2005 **MARIETTE**, born at Corinth, November 31, 1855, married, December 22, 1893, to Frank R. Bentley, and resides at Glens Falls. No children.

2006 **IDA ALICE**, born at Corinth, March 29, 1858, married, November 23, 1892, to Charles E. Dealing of Carthage, N. Y., where they now reside. No children.

1964 **Daniel B. Carpenter**, son of Nicholas,¹⁹²¹ was born at Greenfield, Saratoga County, N. Y., July 11, 1796. His wife was Maria Deyoe of Pittstown. They were farmers at Corinth. She died December 1, 1867, aged 68 years. He died March 12, 1869, aged 71 years.

Children.

2007 **FRANKLIN**.

2008 **THOMAS D.**

2009 **JAMES HARVEY**.

1965 **Nathan Carpenter**, son of Nicholas,¹⁹²¹ was born at Corinth, February 7, 1798. His wife was Margaret, daughter of Adam G. and Betsey (Shults) Eckert. Mr. Carpenter was a well known member and office-bearer in the Warren Street Methodist Episcopal Church, Brooklyn, L. I. Nearly all his life was spent in Brooklyn, where he was engaged in the lumber trade and in real estate. He died May 29, 1886.*

* He was a gentleman of the old school, always wearing a silk hat, frock coat, and black tie wound several times around his neck.

Children.

- 2010 ANDREW J., born May 25, 1829, died at Sacramento, Cal., February 13, 1853.
- 2011 JAMES, born March 2, 1836.
- 2012 MARTHA ANN, born March 2, 1843. She married Captain Elias L. Hull, 1863. They have son Herbert L. Mrs. Hull died in Brooklyn, October 3, 1899. "She did many little deeds of kindness in a quiet way."
- 2013 BETSEY A., born May 15, 1834, died in infancy.
- 2014 MARY E., born Jan. 2, 1848, married Louis Perrine, Brooklyn, Nov. 3, 1889. He is deceased.

1990 Charles Earl Carpenter, son of Earl,¹⁹³⁵ was born in Providence, June 22, 1824, in the frame house still standing on Matthewson Street, next south of the Westminster Congregational Church.

Reference to his ancestry, as herein given, shows direct descent through William Carpenter, William Harris, John Greene, Roger Williams, and other of the early settlers of Rhode Island. Mr. Carpenter's education was of a character fitting him for college, but instead he early entered upon a business life with his father, who, in 1822, had established the ice business. In 1855 the firm name became Earl Carpenter & Sons, and has remained such to the present time.*

Mr. Carpenter rendered the city and state many valuable services. He was a member of the City Council, 1857-1878, and of the State Legislature, 1877 and 1884. In 1869 to 1876 he was one of the commissioners for the introduction of a water supply to the city, and was connected with nearly all the organized movements for the

*The source of supply for the ice company has for many years been the Mashapaug Pond, originally within the bounds of the estate of William Carpenter.

bettering of the conditions and morals of his fellow citizens. For over forty-nine years he was a member of the First Universalist Church, and for the same length of time superintendent of the Sabbath School, both terminating only with his decease, June 28, 1898.*

On October 2, 1849, Mr. Carpenter was married to Adeline Frances, daughter of Peter Daniels Greene. She was born February 16, 1830, and survives her husband. As in the case of Mr. Carpenter, she can also clearly trace her family line back to the earliest and most honored names of the colony.

Children.

- 2015 ALBERT GREENE, born February 24, 1851, married, April 28, 1874, to Lucy E., daughter of Simri and Sarah F. (Whipple) Smith. She was born December 28, 1854. Mr. Carpenter is president of the Carpenter Ice Company. There are no children.
- 2016 ABBY, born April 24, 1853, died December 11, 1856.
- 2017 EMMA CLARK, born June 8, 1858, married, June 8, 1881, to Sam Henry, son of Samuel B. and Abby (Bartlett) Bullock. He is the treasurer of the ice company. Their children are *Abby, George B., Earl Carpenter, Richmond Bartlett, and Frances.*
- 2018 LUCY DANIELS, born December 14, 1861, unmarried. At the death of her father she was unanimously chosen superintendent of the Sabbath School, which position her father had occupied for nearly fifty years.

*The public press of Providence and vicinity made special mention of the decease of Charles Earl Carpenter, with a very full biographical sketch of his life and services. And "The Year Book" of the First Universalist Church makes its number for 1899 a *Carpenter Memorial*.



Very Sincerely yours
Chas E. Carpenter.

1991 Joseph Harris Carpenter, son of Earl,¹⁹³⁵ was born at Providence, February 20, 1826. His wife was Mary Jane Parkhurst of Milford, Mass., to whom he was married in 1851. Mr. Carpenter died December 8, 1854, leaving a son,

2019 HARRIS IRVING, born November 8, 1853. He resides at Milford, Mass. Not married.

2007 Franklin Carpenter, son of Daniel B.,¹⁹⁶⁴ was born at Corinth, Saratoga County, N. Y., January 17, 1830. For many years he has been prominently connected with the interests of the county, and has just been re-elected sheriff (1900). Mr. Carpenter's present wife is Matilda, widow of Mahlon Buckbee, to whom he was married in 1893. He had previously been married three times.* By his second wife, Amanda M. Watson, he had

2020 FRANKLIN WATSON, born June 8, 1867. He is now with the United States Army in Manila, and was secretary to General Lawton. He married, November 20, 1893, Lucia Rolochan. They have daughter Marguerite.

2008 Thomas D. Carpenter, son of Daniel B.,¹⁹⁶⁴ was born July 13, 1832. His wife was Charlotte Sophia Jackson, born 1834. They had their residence at "Garden View," Saratoga Springs. Mr. Carpenter died November 7, 1875. His wife died May 25, 1900. They had an only daughter,

2021 FRANCES G., born July 28, 1854, married a Mr. Record. They have three sons, one of whom, William E., is married.

* The first wife of Franklin Carpenter was his cousin, Mary Jane Carpenter.¹⁹⁶³ She died 1866. His second wife died 1877. His third wife was Mrs. Charlotte Houghton, daughter of Rev. James Dayton. She died at Gansevoort, N. Y., 1891.

2009 James Harvey Carpenter, son of Daniel B.,¹⁹⁶⁴ was born at Corinth, N. Y., August 26, 1826. He was a resident of Saratoga Springs, where he was engaged in the millinery business. His wife was Sarah E. Waterman of Pittstown, N. Y. She is now living with her daughter at 193 Steuben Street, Brooklyn. Mr. Carpenter died July 13, 1888. Their daughter

2022 HARRIET MARIA, married F. E. Carpenter.²⁰²⁵

2011 James Carpenter, son of Nathan,¹⁹⁶⁵ was born at Utica, N. Y., March 2, 1836. He is a resident of Brooklyn, L. I., engaged in the real estate business. On April 27, 1861, he married Mary B., daughter of Captain Thomas Treadwell. She was born December 3, 1842, and died August 8, 1876, and on October 22, 1887, he married Emma H. Watterson, adopted daughter of Mr. A. V. Bogart. She died July 24, 1894.

Children.

2023 WILBUR JAMES, born June 20, 1862, died March 11, 1883.

2024 IRVING, born Aug. 27, 1863, died January, 1865.

2025 FRANK EDWARD, born January 3, 1865. He is a salesman, residing in Steuben Street, Brooklyn. His wife was Harriet Maria Carpenter.²⁰²² Have daughter Gladys,²⁰²⁷ born Feb. 26, 1894.

2026 JUDD EMORY, born June 24, 1871. His wife was Maria A., daughter of Samuel and Almira (Shafer) de Forest of Fernandina, Fla., to whom he was married April 26, 1894. Mr. Carpenter is engaged with the New York Life Insurance Company, and resides in Brooklyn. He has furnished very much data respecting this branch of the family. His children are

Kenneth de Forest,²⁰²⁸ born May 9, 1895.
Clinton Grier,²⁰²⁹ born May 27, 1898.



ARMS. Argent a Grayhound passant and Chief Sable.

CREST A Grayhounds head crested per fesse Sable and argent

This Coat of Arms, was granted to WILLIAM CARPENTER, as appears by the records of the Herald College, London 1663, subsequently found on the Tombstone of DANIEL CARPENTER, of Rehoboth Mass who was Born 1669.



ADDENDA.

VERY many letters have come to me from persons who can trace back only a few generations, all beyond being blank. Some of the features given in these letters and the after correspondence are of so much interest that I will here place a number of them, trusting that it may be the means of a further identification of their ancestral lines.

Dr. Franklin R. Carpenter, formerly of Deadwood, S. D., now of Denver, Col., is exceedingly interested in the genealogy and history of his ancestry. For several years I have been in correspondence with him, and at his request have visited the locality where his forebears made their early homes, procuring such information as could there be found, and obtaining from the records at Philadelphia, Doylestown, Pa., Trenton, Camden, and Freehold, N. J., every possible mention of the family.

As a result of these inquiries I ascertained from the records of Christ Church, Philadelphia, that on February 3, 1743, *John Carpenter* married *Sarah Driver*, and on April 8, 1743, he purchased land at Deptford, Gloucester County, N. J., in close proximity to the farm of a *John Driver* (who appears to have been the father of Sarah).

John Carpenter of Deptford made will May 23, 1760, which was proved July 28 of same year. He directs that his estate be sold and divided in three equal parts, one part to his wife Sarah and the two other parts to his two children. The names of the children are not mentioned, but later records plainly show that they were *Benjamin* and *Samuel*. An endorsement in the will says that "Sarah, widow of John Carpenter, was one of the people called Quakers."

Thus far everything seemed to point that this John Carpenter was most certainly one of the "Philadelphia family," but careful and prolonged searches have convinced us that this supposition cannot be maintained.

The family line from John of Deptford to Dr. Franklin R. of Denver is clear and beyond dispute, and Dr. Carpenter has now a full pedigree of this part of his ancestral family. But he is still pushing the earlier line, and in a recent letter writes me that he has located the family in Sussex, England, and has had the parish records of Horsham and adjoining parishes carefully copied, acquiring a great mass of material tending to show that they were closely related to the Davidson family, John Carpenter having married Anne, sister to Sir William Davidson, the noted Secretary of State to Queen Elizabeth. This Carpenter family bore arms, a copy of which Dr. Carpenter kindly sends me.

We are very sorry that the searches of Dr. Carpenter are not yet complete, but feel assured that they will indeed be a revelation, showing that the three original families which made permanent settlement in the New World were closely related—having, indeed, a common ancestry in old England.

MILES CARPENTER OF PHILADELPHIA.

About 1740 there came to Philadelphia from England a lad named **Miles Carpenter**, who had made the journey at the invitation of an aunt. This aunt had died before his arrival, but apparently had made provision for his coming, although her name or other circumstances are unknown. He made his home at Germantown, and in 1764 married and had the following children, viz.: *Conrad, Benjamin, Charles, Mary, Margaret, and Sarah*. Miles Carpenter died 1791.

Of these six children we can trace only *Conrad*, who was born in 1766. His wife was Ann Adams. To them, at Germantown, were born nine children, viz.: *Benjamin E., Charles, Miles N., George W., Mary, Eliza, Caroline, Albert G., and Almira*. Mr. Carpenter died at Germantown, October, 1823.

George Washington Carpenter, son of Conrad and Ann (Adams) Carpenter, was born July 31, 1802. In 1820 he entered the drug-store of Charles Marshall, with whom he remained until 1828, when he commenced business for himself. He was very successful in his business. In 1836 he purchased over 500 acres of land in Germantown, a portion of which he laid out and made of it his magnificent estate of "Phil-Ellena," which became one of the most noted homes of Philadelphia. He was a member of the Academy of Natural Sciences, an author of several medical works, and a correspondent of numerous scientific societies in Europe. He accomplished much, though his life was short. He died June 9, 1860. He was twice married. His first wife was Annabella Willbank, whom he married in 1836. And in 1841 he married Ellen, daughter of Joseph Douglass, and granddaughter of Captain John Douglass of General Washington's staff. She died May, 1900. Their children

were *George W.*, *John Q.*, *Emlen*, *Ellen D.* (now Mrs. William H. Bennett), *Frances G.*, and *A. Sydney*.

TIMOTHY CARPENTER OF PITTSTOWN, N. Y.

In the year 1745 **Timothy Carpenter** married for his second wife Elizabeth, daughter of Isaac Anderson. She was born 1718. They had their home at Pittstown, Rensselaer County, N. Y. He made his will December 4, 1787, giving his property to his son Josiah. Mrs. Elizabeth Carpenter died 1802. Their children were

Isaac, born 1746, married Jane Purdy. They had eight children, one of whom was Isaac, who married his cousin Hannah Carpenter, daughter of Josiah.

Jeremiah, married Jane Shears. They had nine children.

James, married Susannah Sutherland. They had five children.

Silas, disappeared during the Revolutionary War.

Josiah, born April 20, 1756. His wife was Sarah Benedict. She was born March 18, 1766. They were married in 1781. She died in 1816. They had twelve children.

Phebe, born May 15, 1752. She married Peter Purdy, 1767, died 1829.

Hannah, married Nehemiah Wallace.

Mahah, married William Stanton. They had sons William, Benjamin, Carpenter, and Stanton. Benjamin Stanton was probably the grandfather of Edwin M. Stanton, Lincoln's Secretary of War.

The foregoing came to me through a Carpenter reunion held in Harmony, Chautauqua County, 1899, and through a further correspondence with Mr. Stephen Decatur Carpenter, an aged man now residing in Madison, Wis., he being a grandson of Josiah and Sarah (Benedict) Carpenter. Mr. Stephen D. Carpenter writes me that he was born in 1819, his father being James, the eldest son of Josiah. A daughter of Josiah, Phebe by name, married Gilbert Ward of Sand Lake, Rensselaer County, and after of Waterloo, Albany County. They had a daughter Harriet, born September 13, 1802, who married John Onderdonk, and said John Onderdonk had a son James W., who in 1880 resided at Eagle Harbor, Orleans County, N. Y.

The query is, where this Timothy Carpenter belongs. None of the family seem to have the least item touching upon that point. ~

CARPENTER DEEDS.

In the Brooklyn *Eagle* of February 2, 1895, there appeared an article describing "An Old Curiosity Shop" at Flushing, L. I., kept by John

J. Halleran. Among the curios described was a parcel of old wills, deeds, etc., dating back to 1666, giving therein a tracing of the Carpenter family for over 500 years. This article I did not see until after the death of Mr. Halleran in 1898. I wrote to his executors, but received no answer. A sale of Mr. Halleran's gatherings was held by order of his executors in New York on February 6, 7, 8, and 9, 1900. Number 639 by the catalogue was described as "History and Genealogical Account of the Carpenter Family, with original wills and deeds on parchment, etc." I had been quite ill for a few days at the date of the sale, which was held in the evening. Nevertheless I went to the city early and received permission to look at the papers, which I found were three or four parchment deeds, with a will of William Carpenter of Colford, Gloucester County, England, dated 1650, showing a son John and daughter Phillipi, and other papers gave names of a William, Robert, and John, of Colford, Madley, Hidesfield, etc., in Gloucester, of dates 1650-1700. I was only allowed a few minutes to handle the papers, but saw that they were of much genealogical value. I was too ill to stay to the evening sale, but left a bid for the documents, but some one made a better bid and got the package.

Since then by advertisements and correspondence I have tried to find the purchaser, who, the auctioneer says, gave the name of *Carpenter*, but all my efforts have so far been unsuccessful. I have learned from one who saw the papers several years ago at Mr. Halleran's place that Mr. Halleran found the package in an old secretary or other furniture which he had bought at auction.

HENRY OF FLUSHING, L. I.

"For forty-five years Flushing village, L. I., paid to Henry Carpenter \$50 a year for attending to the town clock. Now the people look with astonishment at the clock with its hands stationary. Carpenter refuses to wind it up again and no one seems to care for the job. The city has not paid the caretaker's last year's bill, and he is tired waiting and says the city must come to terms with him or he will never wind the old clock again." (Vide *New York Tribune*, May 10, 1899.)

The *Henry Carpenter* above referred to has kept a jewelry and clock store in Flushing for nearly half a century. He has told me that he was born at "Banbury Cross," England, and that for five or six generations his family has resided in Buckinghamshire and Oxford. He came to America in his boyhood. He is married and has a family.

Mention is made of the above lest he should be confounded with the earlier names.

I received an invitation to the eleventh annual reunion of the "Carpenter Family Association of America" held on September 4, 1899, at Cleveland, Ohio, R. Almeron Carpenter of Strongsville, Ohio, President, and B. W. Browne of Cleveland, Secretary. I have written several times, endeavoring to ascertain what families the Association represents, but with no definite result.

A JAMAICA (B. W. I.) FAMILY.

"Thomas Carpenter and his mother went from Virginia to the Island of Jamaica at the beginning of the American Revolution. He was born 1749. His wife was Ann Lovabond, whose mother was said to be the daughter of the Earl of Stair, but marrying against her father's wishes was disowned, on which Mr. and Mrs. Lovabond came to Jamaica, where their daughter was born. They had several sons and daughters. One daughter, *Hannah Moore Carpenter*, born 1780, married 1799 Robert Smith of Scotland, born 1773, came to Jamaica 1795. Another daughter, *Rachel*, died in Scotland unmarried. Another daughter, *Sarah*, married a McLean and then William Tarrant. *Mercy Ann* married Robert Clark and then George Glendenning. She died in Edinburgh in 1843. *Eleanor Jane*, born 1785, died 1873.

"Ann (Lovabond) Carpenter died in 1786, aged 34. Thomas Carpenter died February 8, 1801. Their son Frederick died 1806, and his widow 1811. And Samuel William Carpenter, who was probably a son of Thomas, died 1818, aged 37, as per the records of the Parish Churches of Kingston and St. Andrew's."

The foregoing memorandum is from Mrs. Ross Livingston of Kingston, furnished by her mother, Mrs. Frank Harris, who was a granddaughter of Hannah Moore Carpenter and Robert Smith.

COMPILER OF THE LLOYD AND CARPENTER LINEAGE.

Charles Perrin Smith was born in Philadelphia, Pa., January 3, 1819; removed to Salem, N. J., at an early age, and was a resident of Trenton, N. J., from 1857 to the time of his death, 1883. On his father's side he was descended from Dr. George Smyth, who patented land in Virginia 1663, and his wife Elizabeth Robinson. His descent on his mother's side was from Governor Thomas Lloyd, first deputy-governor of the Province of Pennsylvania, and from Samuel Carpenter, treasurer of the Province of Pennsylvania. In 1843 he married Hester A. Driver, daughter of Colonel Matthew Driver and granddaughter of Colonel Matthew Driver of Maryland, a man who held many im-

portant positions in his state, judge of the court, and member of the state convention in 1788 to ratify United States Constitution. On her maternal side she was descended from Captain Philip Alford of the British Army, who came to Philadelphia from Barbadoes, 1684.

Charles Perrin Smith for a considerable period of his life was connected with the editorial profession; served three years as state senator; was appointed by Governor Newell in 1857 clerk of the New Jersey Supreme Court, reappointed by Governor Olden in 1862, and a third time reappointed by Governor Ward in 1867 upon the unanimous recommendation of the judiciary, bar, and Union press of the state, for terms of five years each. He was chairman of the Union state executive committee during the war for the Union until within a short time of his death. Mr. Smith's editorial training wedded him to the pen, and in his leisure hours he gladly turned to literature. Besides contributing to the press, he achieved literary reputation in Great Britain. He was elected a member of the distinguished Historical Society of Wales, corresponding member of the New England Historical and Genealogical Society of Boston, and honorary member of the Historical Society of Pennsylvania.

Mr. Smith died January 27, 1883, after an active and honorable life. His only surviving child is Elizabeth Alford Smith, residing in Trenton, N. J.

AMOS BUGBEE CARPENTER.

The subject of this sketch was born at West Waterford, Vt., May 25, 1818, and is still living on the same farm where his birth occurred. He is a man of unusual activity, seemingly nearer three score years of age than the real date of birth indicates.

When about 21 years of age Mr. Carpenter became so interested in the ancestral history of his family that he determined to ascertain their beginnings in this country. For several years he made journeys to every known Carpenter locality, and obtained results without which no history of the family can be complete. His more than half a century's gatherings contained in that marvelous work "The Carpenter Memorial" will ever be a monument to his untiring and faithful labor, for no man, living or dead, has done so much for the perpetuation of the history of the Carpenter family as has **Amos B. Carpenter.**

While his work relates to the "Rehoboth Family," yet our "Providence Family" owes the inception of its history to the data which he first unearthed. The writer's correspondence with him dates back nearly twenty-five years. The value of the information furnished by him is beyond the present telling, and the cheerfulness with which it was given will always be one of the pleasantest memories of my life.

ENGLISH PEDIGREE.

While there is no possible doubt as to the English origin of our American families, yet there is certainly a lack of recorded evidence regarding the direct line through which we come. Each of our three families has undisputed proof of at least one generation on English soil previous to the emigration to America; beyond that there is a hiatus of more than a century which can only be filled by conjecture. What is needed to give a satisfactory solution relating to our English forebears is a thorough, systematic, and persistent research among the Parish registers of Hereford, Gloucester, and Somerset. This, for want of means and time, has never been done. We have more or less acquaintance with the titled names, but nothing regarding the younger members, whose history only the quaint entries of the Parish register in its *baptisms*, *marriages*, and *burials* can reveal.

While in England in 1896-97 I of course was anxious to ascertain all I could regarding **Richard Carpenter**, the progenitor of our Providence family. I spent much time among the old records at Somerset House, the library of the British Museum, the old Watford Church, and at Amesbury, Bristol, Wrington, and other places. I made numerous extracts from old wills, deeds, and other antiquarian sources, surprised on every hand at the voluminous records relating to the Carpenter name. What I found concerning Richard Carpenter convinces me that he was a dissenting clergyman who, in 1635, was compelled by the ruling of the "Star Chamber" against such preachers to flee the country or suffer imprisonment. He sought refuge in France, where he remained for five years, returning to England in 1640.

In 1616 he was rector at Sherwell, in which year several of his sermons were published. After his return from France he was vicar of Poling, a parish in Sussex, near Brighton, and in 1652 mention is made of his preaching against Popery before vast audiences in the church at Newport Pagnalls.* *In 1670 he was living at Amesbury.*

In the library of the British Museum I found a dozen or more of his publications. One of these volumes has his portrait as frontispiece. It is finely engraved, and shows a scholarly appearing man of about 60 years of age, dressed in the style of Oliver Cromwell's day, with long flowing

* Newport Pagnalls is an ancient town on the banks of the Ouse. It was formerly famous for its lace trade. In its immediate vicinity, at Olney, Cowper, the poet, lived many years. Rev. Richard Carpenter of East Grinstead, Wiltshire, on January 16, 16 $\frac{6}{6}{7}$, was married to Grace Pagnall.

ringlets covered by a velvet cap on the crown of his head. I looked over each of these volumes carefully in order to get further information regarding his personality, but not a single item appears to tell more of him. His best work was published in 1642, and is entitled "Experience, History, and Divinity." He was born about 1580, and was deceased before December 14, 1671, as is seen by the deed of William Carpenter of Providence to his sister "ffrittisweed Vincent" of Amesbury, England. (See page 9.)

As early as 1303, in the reign of Edward I, there were members of Parliament from Cornwall and Devonshire bearing the name of Carpenter. About 1377, during the reign of Edward III, was born John Carpenter, conspicuous as town clerk of London, executor of Lord Mayor Whittingham, and better remembered by his generous bequests for the establishing of a free school in London for poor boys. His father was Richard and his mother Christina Carpenter. He died in 1442, and as he had no children of his own he bequeathed much of his estate to his two brothers John and Robert. In 1884 I received from the secretary of the "City of London School" two copies of Brewer's "Life of John Carpenter." One of these copies I deposited in the Astor Library, a perusal of which cannot but greatly interest the antiquarian reader. I visited this school in December, 1896. It is situated on the corner of "John Carpenter street," facing the Thames embankment, and is an enduring monument to the generosity of its benevolent founder, John Carpenter. I saw the statue as described in Brewer's work, and was much pleased with the liberal equipment of the school's various departments and to learn of its excellent educational reputation.

In the library of the British Museum I found a "Life of Lord George Carpenter," published in 1736, just five years after his death. It gives a very clear account of his ancestry, and states that "he was born at Ocle Pychard on February 10, 1657. He was son of Mr. Warncob Carpenter, who was the sixth son of Thomas Carpenter, Esq., of the Holm,* in the parish of Dilwyn, Herefordshire, where the family have been possessed of considerable estate for over 400 years."†

This statement, written when the facts regarding the pedigree of Lord George were well known, leaves no doubt as to his Herefordshire origin, and in the official obituary notice of the last member of the family I find this additional statement: "On January 26, 1853, there died at Kiplin in Yorkshire the Right Hon. John Delaval Carpenter, aged 63 years, fourth earl of Tyrconnell and Viscount Carpenter and sixth baron of

* "Holm" is a Saxon word signifying "a woody situation."

† So they were "seated" there as early as 1330.

Killaghy. The earl was the last member of his family, which was first raised to distinction at the beginning of the last century by Lord George Carpenter. . . . *The family had for many generations been seated in Herefordshire, and were descended from John Carpenter, town clerk of London and Member of Parliament for the city in 1436.*"

The earliest recorded member of this Herefordshire family was William Carpenter, who died at the Holm in 1520, aged 80 years, from which date the pedigree of Lord George Carpenter, through eight descents, is very clearly traced. The property continued in the Carpenter family until 1787, when it passed to the Deverux and Peploe family.* In 1873 it was the residence of Lady Frances Vernon Harcourt, who was a daughter of John Lothrop Motley, the distinguished American historian.

As it is claimed that our three American families are descended from the Herefordshire family through John Carpenter, the brother of the town clerk of London, it will be well to make note of such proof as we have in confirmation of such claim. The "*Arms*," of Lord George Carpenter, as described in the published account of his life, were Pally of six, argent and gules on a chevron, azure, three cross crosslets, or. *Crest*, on a wreath a globe in a frame all or. *Supporters*, two horses, party-perfess, embattled argent and gules. *Motto*, "*Per Actua Belli*" ("Through the Asperities of War").

These *Arms* were granted to Lord George in 1719, or more than eighty years after the settlement in America, but investigations prove that these same *Arms*, less the *Supporters* and *Motto*, were used by the Herefordshire family and were emblazoned in a glass window of the college and church at Westbury on Trim as early as 1443, having been placed there permanently by Bishop John Carpenter of Worcester, who was a native of Westbury and a great benefactor of the college, having rebuilt and refounded it. He died in 1476 and was buried in the church, where a plain altar monument was erected to his memory. This church is now the Holy Trinity of Bristol, and is described in Willi's Survey of Cathedrals, published in 1742. And in Atkyns and Rudder's History of Gloucester there is a very interesting sketch of Bishop Carpenter, who no doubt was the "Master John Carpenter" mentioned in the will of the town clerk.

On March 4, 1663 (twenty-five years after the settlement in America), there was granted to Lieutenant William Carpenter of Cobham in Surrey a coat-of-arms, which is described as follows: *Arms*, a greyhound passant and chief, argent and sable. *Crest*, a greyhound head erased perfess, sable and argent. *Motto*, "*Celeritas, Virtus, Fidelitas*" ("Speed, Courage, Fidelity").

*Vide Robinson's "Mansions and Manors of Herefordshire."

As will readily be seen, this grant was "a new creation," differing entirely from the arms of Lord George and indeed like no other grant upon record. It is believed that Lieutenant William Carpenter was "King's Messenger" to Charles II, and for some eminent service was rewarded with the title of "Lord Cobham." That he was a member of the Herefordshire family seems most probable.

At the "Visitations*" of the College of Arms in 1623 and 1634 it is shown that there was a number of Carpenter families in Gloucester, Hereford, Somerset, and Surrey, who made proof of their pedigrees by presenting the arms which were emblazoned in the windows of the church at Westbury on Trim.† Rudder and Atkyns, the historians of Gloucester, describe several mural monuments to persons bearing the Carpenter name on which are engraven these identical arms. And as I was looking through the old church at Watford, just at my feet, in the aisle, I saw the letters "T E R." I removed the matting and several seats in the choir, and there found this inscription on a large stone in the pavement: "Here lieth the body of Thomas Carpenter, Gent, son of William Carpenter of Colford in the County of Gloucester, who took to wife Elizabeth daughter of John Major of Blamford in the County of Dorset. He had by her five sons and three daughters. John and Mary lie buried near this place. He departed January 10, 1677. Elizabeth his wife June 14, 1699. *Arms*, Pally of six, argent and gules on a chevron, azure, three cross crosslets, argent, or. A lion rampant, azure."

Captain James Carpenter (No. 162) of Newport, R. I., was born 1767 and died 1808. On one of his voyages to London he had search made of his pedigree and brought back with him a panel on which was emblazoned the Carpenter coat-of-arms. This panel is now in the possession of the family of the late Rev. James H. Carpenter of Wakefield, R. I. The *escutcheon* or *shield* is identically the same as described in the arms of Lord George Carpenter, of that on the tombstone of Thomas Carpenter at Watford, and on others at Bristol, Colford, Hidefield, Madley, etc., in Gloucester and Hereford (memoranda of which I have ‡).

With Mr. Amos B. Carpenter of West Waterford, Vt., I visited the old Rehoboth burial-ground, at what is now East Providence, R. I., and there saw and made copy of the tombstone of Daniel Carpenter, who was born in 1695 and died in 1763. On this tombstone is a beautifully

*In reality a "census."

†These *Arms* are often called the *Worcester Arms*.

‡My data regarding these matters are too voluminous to entertain mentioning more than here stated.

cut coat-of-arms, an exact representation of the arms granted to Lieutenant William Carpenter of Cobham in 1663. And its reproduction in this ancient burial-place of the Rehoboth Carpenter family I deem good substantial evidence that there was a tie of kinship between the families.

“Vermont’s Heraldic Genealogy” has the following: “Samuel Carpenter, of the Carpenter family of Sussex and Surrey, England, came to Philadelphia in 1683. He was a member of the Provisional Council from 1687 until his death in 1714, and Treasurer of Pennsylvania 1685–1711. He was named by William Penn in his will as the trustee of his property in America. It is proved that he came from Horsham in Sussex. One of his great-grandsons settled in the Island of Jamaica, West Indies, and brought back from England a certified copy of the family arms procured from the London College of Arms.” These arms were identically the same as those granted to Lord Cobham and were used by the early descendants of Samuel Carpenter.

Mr. James Edward Carpenter of Philadelphia in 1887 had a search made at the College of Arms for all entries to the name of Carpenter, and received from Albert W. Woods, Garter of the College, the following report:

Thomas Carpenter of Gloucester married Anne, daughter of Thomas Monoux, and in 1614 had issue, Richard, Anne, and Margaret. Visitation of Essex, 1614.

Edward Carpenter of Finhead Court in Wiltshire, son of John Carpenter of Allcanning, Wilts, entered his pedigree at the visitation of that county, 1623. He had six sons and three daughters. No arms or crests entered. Six descents.

Joshua Carpenter of London, 1634, son of William of Godalming, Surrey County, and grandson of William of the County of Hereford, with arms given from a glass window. Not proved. Four descents. Visitation of London, 1634.

Robert Carpenter, clerk of the papers of the Poultry Counter, entered his pedigree with arms and crest. He was grandson of John Carpenter of Rye, County of Sussex. Six descents. Visitation of London, 1634.

William Carpenter, alderman of Portsoken Ward, London, entered his pedigree with arms and crest, which were respited for proof. He was grandson of Roger Carpenter of Pembridge, Herefordshire. Four descents. Visitation of London, 1634.

Thomas Carpenter of Holme, Dilwyn in Herefordshire, recorded his pedigree and produced arms, but no crest, which were respited for proofs. Four descents. Visitation of Hereford, 1634.

William Carpenter of St. Briavall, Gloucester, entered his pedigree with arms in 1682. He was born 1654, and his father died 1680, aged 55 years. Nine descents. Visitation of Gloucester, 1683.

Thomas Carpenter of the Court, Tillington, Herefordshire, aged 43 in 1683, entered his pedigree with arms and crest which were not allowed. Four descents. Visitation of Herefordshire, 1683.

Arms and crest were granted in 1634 to — Carpenter of Fetter Lane, clerk of the Paper House.

Arms and crest were granted to William Carpenter of Cobham, Surrey County, March 4, 1663.

The Carpenter pedigree recorded in 1831 for the then Earl of Tyrconnel, commencing with Thomas Carpenter of Homme, Herefordshire, who died, aged 90, circa 1654. Seven descents.

Arms of Bishop Carpenter. No colors marked.

Arms of Richard Carpenter of Coleford, in the parish of Newland, Gloucester County.

In 1808 arms were granted to John Phillips Carpenter of Mount Tavy, Devonshire, with quarterings for Pomeroy and Phillips. He was son of John Carpenter of Tavyton, who died in 1797, aged 67 years.

In 1849 arms and crest were granted to Colonel David Carpenter, only surviving son of Thomas Carpenter, late of Bredport, Dorset, and grandson of Rev. William Carpenter.

In 1864 allowance by grant of arms to John Carpenter, quarterly with those of Garnier on his taking the surname and arms of Garnier.

Arms were granted to Gabriel Carpenter of London, descended out of Kent. (No date.)

While well aware that the evidence adduced in the foregoing presentation does not solve the problem of our direct relationship, yet none can doubt its value in showing the *possibility*—nay, even the *probability*—that proof can be ascertained fixing the exact status of each of our three American families with the Herefordshire family. And indeed I had hoped before the closing of this chapter to have had such additional evidence as to positively assert the fact; but, after all, the verdict stands, “Not Proven.”

“An old man was seated upon a monument busily employed in deepening with his chisel the letters of the inscription. Motives of the most sincere devotion induced him to dedicate years to perform this tribute to the memory of the deceased, he considering himself as fulfilling a sacred duty while renewing to the eyes of posterity the decaying emblems of their forefathers.”

Vide Sir Walter Scott's
“*Stroll in a Deserted Burial-Ground.*”



SUBSCRIBERS.

Oliver P. Carpenter, Kingston, Ulster County, N. Y.	1 copy
Stephen S. Haight, 2085 Daly Avenue, West Farms, N. Y.	1 copy
A. J. Bennett, Virginia City, Mont.	1 copy
Herbert S. Carpenter, 1117 West 17th Street, Kansas City.	3 copies
Frederick Haviland, Barclay Street, N. Y.	1 copy
W. M. Carpenter, 275 South Clinton Street, Chicago.	1 copy
Judd E. Carpenter, New York Life Insurance Co., New York.	1 copy
Cornelia King Ferris, Garden City, L. I.	1 copy
Will C. Clark, Ludlow, Ky.	1 copy
Henry T. Scudder, 21 East 22d Street, New York.	1 copy
Theo. L. Frothingham, 32 Liberty Street, New York.	1 copy
William L. Carpenter, Detroit, Mich.	1 copy
Lewis G. Carpenter, Fort Collins, Col.	1 copy
Professor Carpenter, Cornell University, N. Y.	1 copy
E. Z. Carpenter, Schenectady, N. Y.	1 copy
Frank L. Carpenter, Grand Rapids, N. Y.	1 copy
Henry W. Eastman, Roslyn, N. Y.	1 copy
Frank B. Hicks, Pontiac, Ill.	1 copy
George A. Mosher, 353 Delaware Avenue, Syracuse, N. Y.	1 copy
Nehemiah Carpenter Ryder, 500 W. Genesee Street, Syracuse.	1 copy
Frank Ryder, 500 W. Genesee Street, Syracuse, N. Y.	1 copy
Harriet Ryder Faris, 500 W. Genesee Street, Syracuse, N. Y.	1 copy
Charles Whitney Carpenter, 526 West End Avenue, New York.	1 copy
Francis H. Richards, Hartford, Conn.	1 copy
Dr. Franklin R. Carpenter, Denver, Col.	2 copies
Charles Deering, 16 Fullerton Avenue, Chicago.	1 copy
George W. Kirkman, 528 North State Street, Chicago.	2 copies

Mrs. Mary B. Woodruff, Black Rock, Conn.	1 copy
Mrs. John C. Cattus, 308 West 71st Street, New York.	1 copy
Dr. William Austin Macy, Willard, N. Y.	5 copies
Josiah H. Macy, Boonton, N. J.	3 copies
R. W. Underhill, Boonton, N. J.	1 copy
R. Bayard Carpenter.	20 copies
William T. Coleman Carpenter.	5 copies
Dr. Walton Jay Carpenter, Katonah, N. Y.	1 copy
Francis M. Carpenter, Mount Kisco, N. Y.	1 copy
Mary E. Smith, 45 West 76th Street, New York.	1 copy
William Henry Carpenter, 51 Liberty Street, New York.	1 copy
Miss Adelia A. Carpenter, 45 Dominick Street, New York.	2 copies
Mrs. Emelyn P. Carpenter, 216 W. 134th Street, New York.	1 copy
Franklin T. Carpenter, 787 Park avenue, New York.	1 copy
Miss Mary Lydia Carpenter, Port Chester, N. Y.	1 copy
Mrs. Mary E. Carpenter, Monticello, Iowa.	1 copy
Charles W. Carpenter, 504 Grand Street, New York.	1 copy
William Allen Carpenter, 9 Lemon Street, New York.	4 copies
Benjamin D. Hicks, Old Westbury, L. I.	1 copy
Howard I. Carpenter, 402 West 23d Street, New York.	1 copy
Mary E. Titus, Scarborough, N. Y.	1 copy
Mrs. Merritt Gally, 1002 Bergen Street, Brooklyn.	1 copy
Mrs. Allen C. Youmans, 8 Church Street, Sing Sing, N. Y.	1 copy
Elizabeth Cocks, Yorktown Heights, N. Y.	1 copy
Robert P. Carpenter, 38 Locust Avenue, New Rochelle, N. Y.	1 copy
Josephine E. Carpenter, 54 East 57th Street, New York.	1 copy
Mrs. Edwin L. Adams, "The Ludlow," Boston.	1 copy
George W. Carpenter, Port Chester, N. Y.	1 copy
Walter W. Carpenter, 25 W. Kinney Street, Newark, N. J.	1 copy
Miss Martha D. Carpenter, Sea Cliff, L. I.	1 copy
Miss Lucy D. Carpenter, 26 Pitman Street, Providence, R. I.	1 copy
Mrs. Sarah C. Anthony, 113 Courtlandt Street, Providence, R. I.	1 copy
Amos B. Carpenter, West Waterford, Vermont.	Honorary
George Carpenter, Tarrytown, N. Y.	Honorary
Washington S. Carpenter, Estilene, S. D.	Honorary
George W. Cocks, Glen Cove, L. I.	Honorary

CARPENTER INDEX.

(Figures denote page-numbers.)

- Aaron, 145, 156, 165, 197, 210, 223, 238, 264, 273, 274, 302
 Abby, Abigail, 55, 77, 85, 95, 112, 113, 115, 116, 117, 128, 129, 132, 135, 157, 160, 162, 171, 195, 198, 204, 205, 209, 241, 242, 271, 294, 333, 336, 342
 Abel, 77, 116, 117
 Abraham, 90, 108, 128, 129, 149, 170, 184, 186, 189, 247, 257, 265, 299, 303
 Ada, 129, 264, 267, 308
 Adaline, 180, 209, 294, 342
 Adam, 98, 332
 Addie, 240, 299
 Adelaide, 274
 Adelbert, 162
 Adelia, 168, 207, 273
 Agatha, 221
 Agnes, 208, 212
 Albert, 194, 196, 212, 270, 271, 284, 337, 342
 Alche, 237
 Alexander, 125, 179, 255
 Alfred, 187, 199, 262
 Alice, 210, 223, 236, 264, 270, 284, 285, 287, 298, 303, 311, 331
 Alida, 240, 254
 Allen, 198, 275
 Alonzo, 167, 223, 336
 Alpha, 336
 Alpheus, 205, 282
 Alsop, 133, 193
 Alva, 229
 Amanda, 182, 245, 340, 343
 Ame, Amie, Amy, Amey, 104, 105, 106, 107, 123, 126, 149, 150, 155, 183, 189, 194, 216, 222, 226, 264, 291, 327, 330, 332, 335, 336
 Amelia, 131, 169, 189, 237, 241, 265, 268
 Amos, 331, 333
 Ana, Ann, Anne, *on nearly every page*
 Andrew, 66, 94, 95, 100, 101, 121, 139, 144, 200, 202, 207, 208, 247, 264, 267, 277, 307, 341
 Anthea, 265
 Anthony, 324
 Archealus, 76, 106, 110, 154, 155, 220, 222
 Artemas, 143, 205
 Arthur, 200, 298, 300
 Asa, 77, 112, 127, 142, 158, 185, 231
 Augusta, 234, 252, 283
 Augustus, 162, 210, 267
 "Aunt," 98
 Avis, 98, 99
 Azariah, 260, 306
 Azil, 336
 Bailey, 161, 233, 307
 Barbara, 328, 329
 Benedict, 50, 76, 77, 112, 159, 160, 164, 231, 236
 Benjamin, 30, 43, 49, 50, 53, 54, 55, 56, 57, 58, 61, 73, 74, 76, 79, 80, 81, 83, 84, 86, 87, 88, 89, 94, 95, 105, 106, 110, 118, 122, 123, 124, 125, 127, 128, 129, 132, 149, 151, 154, 155, 157, 159, 173, 177, 179, 183, 201, 209, 219, 221, 223, 224, 230, 246, 247, 254, 287, 299, 311, 326, 327, 328, 329, 330, 331, 332, 334, 335
 Bertha, 236, 309
 Bessie, 299
 Bethany, 108, 152
 Bethiah, 195
 Bethuel, 59, 60, 79
 Betsey, 116, 118, 136, 163, 170, 179, 330, 333, 341
 Beyzuilla, 79
 Birdsall, 154, 220
 Blanche, 232
 Bridget, 125, 179
 Burr, 231
 Caleb, 74, 75, 84, 103, 105, 106, 123, 130, 131, 147, 148, 150, 170, 184, 189, 217, 242, 258, 265, 307, 328, 330, 334
 Calvin, 186, 262
 "Captain," 119, 172
 Carman, 168
 Caroline, Carrie, 108, 161, 180, 189, 203, 205, 207, 227, 230, 231, 238, 240, 254, 261, 262, 266, 269, 273, 279, 280, 283, 288, 290, 284, 289, 293, 295, 302, 303, 307
 Catharine, 112, 154, 163, 170, 183, 184, 186, 187, 194, 195, 202, 204, 208, 211, 219, 221, 222, 223, 224, 230, 240, 258, 307
 Cecelia, 181, 239, 250
 Charity, 90, 92, 110, 111, 113, 118, 131, 142, 155, 157, 214, 221, 256
 Charles, 100, 135, 136, 143, 144, 157, 159, 160, 163, 164, 177, 181, 182, 187, 194, 195, 199, 200, 202, 206, 207, 208, 209, 219, 222, 231, 235, 238, 245, 253, 254, 256, 258, 259, 262, 265, 266, 270, 271, 277, 278, 286, 288, 289, 290, 296, 299, 302, 303, 304, 305, 306, 308, 309, 333, 336, 337, 341
 Charlotte, 143, 203, 206, 214, 222, 274, 307, 334, 343
 Chauncey, 276
 Chester, 305
 Clara, 264, 268, 292, 305
 Clarence, 270
 Clarissa, 162, 163
 Clark, 152, 219, 331, 339
 Clifford, 291, 293
 Clinton, 344
 Coleman, 291, 310
 Coles, 82, 83, 109, 119, 120, 121, 122, 151, 153, 154, 173, 177, 218, 220, 241, 243, 245, 249, 250, 295, 296, 302

Cora, 210, 308
 Cordelia, 260
 Cornelia, 104, 148, 161, 212, 267
 Cornelius, 162
 Cynthia, 179, 241

Daisey, 300
 Daniel, 77, 90, 104, 112, 113, 117, 125, 148, 158, 159, 162, 179, 185, 187, 188, 191, 212-15-19-22-24-29-47-61-62-64-66-97, 329, 333, 335, 340
 "Daughter," 43, 75, 118, 125, 137, 215-34-90
 David, 71, 114, 116, 139, 142, 158, 163, 166, 168, 170, 225-26-35-58-59-64-71-88-93, 303, 305

Deborah, 80, 81, 82, 83, 86, 94, 122, 158, 165, 166, 170, 171, 184, 201-04-37-39-58-59-73-75-82

Delia, 194, 219-30, 336
 Deliverance, 332, 333
 Delos, 229
 Dennison, 269
 Derinda, 242-93
 De Witt, 208, 238, 284
 Dinah, 74, 93, 104, 105, 118, 131
 Dolly, 207
 Dorcas, 138, 143, 165
 Dorothy, 112, 141, 142, 144, 145, 202

Earl, 333, 337
 Edgar, 219
 Edith, 135, 136, 208, 236, 270, 301, 309, 312
 Edmond, 185, 187, 236, 260, 261, 271
 Edna, 116

Edward, 169, 184, 199, 203, 205, 226, 228, 260, 262, 264, 265, 269, 277, 282, 291, 295, 302, 307, 309

Edwin, 204, 261, 277, 294, 336
 Eleanor, 220, 222, 239, 243, 265, 335
 Elias, 216-58

Elijah, 115, 254
 Elisha, 72, 115, 164, 214, 307, 329, 331, 333
 Eliza, 129, 183, 185, 187, 189, 211, 234, 248, 257, 258, 260, 264, 267, 274, 276, 278, 284, 300, 303, 336

Elizabeth, *on nearly every page*
 Ella, 221, 230, 236, 259, 265, 266, 304, 305, 313
 Ellen, 288, 299

Elnathan, 144, 202, 278, 308
 Elsie, 199, 285, 313
 Elwood, 265, 304, 307
 Emelyn, 279
 Emily, Emiline, 161, 191, 204, 210, 239, 256, 258, 274, 263, 279, 276, 277, 283, 285, 302
 Emma, 166, 218, 236, 240, 257, 259, 260, 270, 283, 284, 286, 289, 300, 303, 342, 344

Emory, 150, 216, 217
 Enoch, 116, 163, 166, 235, 238
 Ephraim, 30, 36, 42, 45, 50, 76, 106, 314, 316, 324

Erastus, 261
 Ernest, 283, 295, 296
 Ernestine, 301
 Esick, 187
 Estelle, 283

Esther, 97, 98, 99, 102, 110, 113, 114, 117, 118, 136, 137, 145, 151, 155, 161, 164, 165, 167, 186, 188, 196, 203, 211, 227, 236, 257, 312

Ethan, 187, 259, 262, 305
 Ethel, 280, 293, 319

Etta, 299
 Eugene, 300
 Eva, 240, 293, 306
 Evelyn, 284
 Ezekiel, 156, 334
 Ezit, 275
 Ezra, 102, 116, 159, 167, 186, 215, 228, 229, 258, 259, 261

Fannie, Fanny, 92, 131, 161, 177, 185, 189, 192, 233, 251, 259, 292, 305, 308

Ferns, 158, 227
 Ferns, 158, 227

Flora, 305
 Florence, 280, 283, 296, 302, 303
 Fowler, 149, 215, 262

Frances, 223, 232, 233, 238, 250, 267, 286, 294
 Francis, 66, 97, 98, 99, 137, 206, 260, 283, 306, 343

Frank, 221, 265, 275, 304, 305, 339, 344
 Franklin, 205, 240, 282, 340, 343
 Frederick, 210, 260, 278, 282, 283, 285, 287, 293, 298, 301, 304, 305, 306, 311
 Freelove, 68, 115, 116, 122, 128, 144, 149, 178, 184, 185, 207, 225, 332
 Frost, 132, 192, 267

Gabriel, 84, 98, 122, 123
 George, 76, 106, 107, 157, 166, 182, 202, 205, 210, 213, 216, 219, 220, 224, 238, 239, 248, 250, 254, 263, 265, 273, 274, 275, 278, 284, 286, 288, 289, 293, 301, 304, 306, 308, 309, 310, 313, 331

Gertrude, 267, 285
 Gilbert, 90, 130, 131, 148, 182, 190, 214, 262
 Gladys, 344

Glorianna, 173
 Grace, 231, 276, 284, 295, 298, 310, 312
 Greene, 335, 339
 Guthrie, 309

Halstead, 296
 Hannah, *on nearly every page*
 Harold, 287
 Harriet, 162, 180, 194, 200, 201, 216, 231, 255, 264, 265, 271, 276, 277, 284, 286, 303, 344

Harris, 331, 343
 Harvey, 163, 219
 Hattie, 252, 256, 265, 269, 307
 Haydock, 165, 238

Hazel, 290
 Helen, 167, 212, 238, 256, 311, 339
 Henry, 95, 124, 128, 129, 132, 134, 139, 143, 148, 149, 180, 183, 188, 191, 193, 194, 202, 204, 211, 215, 217, 237, 256, 257, 261, 274, 287, 264, 300, 302, 308, 336

Herbert, 230, 261, 280, 305, 306
 Hester, 217, 218, 297
 Hiram, 152
 Horace, 185, 259
 Howard, 238, 283, 284, 295, 300, 303, 312

Ida, 265, 304, 340
 Ilette, 298, 311
 Ira, 159, 229, 257
 Irene, 261
 Irving, 344
 Isaac, 60, 68, 90, 92, 93, 100, 101, 102, 120, 125, 129, 130, 131, 137, 143, 144, 145, 147, 150, 163, 167, 168, 179, 186, 188, 190, 203, 205, 207, 211, 214, 223, 255, 266, 278, 283, 304, 334, 336
 Israel, 117, 169, 324

- Jackson, 191, 266
 Jacob, 60, 79, 85, 90, 91, 92, 115, 117-18, 120, 124, 129, 130, 132, 142, 144, 148, 149, 150, 170, 179, 186-87, 189-90, 192, 202, 209, 216-17, 225, 240-41, 250, 267, 278, 288, 324
 James, *on nearly every page*
 Jane, 92, 100, 110, 113, 123, 125, 128, 149, 156, 167, 170, 177, 179-80, 189, 200, 204-7, 209-10, 216, 224, 237, 240, 249, 263-64, 267, 279-80, 306
 Jarias, 80, 333
 Jasper, 162, 234
 Jemima, 225, 333
 Jennette, 231-32, 290
 Jennie, 214, 236, 239, 253, 256, 261, 271, 283, 288, 290
 Jerusha, 222
 Jesse, 90, 114, 130-31, 163, 184, 190-91, 245, 259, 263, 271, 295, 304, 307
 Jessie, 296, 298, 301, 303, 309, 311
 Job, 71, 76, 116, 158, 167, 228, 333, 337
 John, *on nearly every page*
 Jonathan, 77, 114, 164-65, 224, 236, 328-29, 330, 334
 Jordan, 173
 Joseph, *on nearly every page*
 Josephine, 169, 205, 207, 217, 257, 274, 286, 300, 339
 Joshua, 120, 130, 189, 264
 Josiah, 102, 111, 143, 181, 205-6, 216, 279, 316, 317
 Jotham, 111, 155, 223, 308
 Judah, 118
 Judd, 344
 Julia, Julie, Juliette, 180, 188, 222, 224, 227, 229-30, 238, 255, 264, 270, 292, 304
 Junietta, 223

 Kate, 239, 259, 296, 300, 304, 336
 Katharine, 194, 195, 282
 Kenneth, 344
 Keziah, 112
 Kingsley, 329

 Latting, 81, 87, 120, 121, 125, 127, 174, 177, 182, 250, 252, 302
 Laura, 196, 237, 255, 261, 264
 Lavinia, 117
 Lawrence, 214, 271
 Leah, 113, 117, 167, 263
 Lela, 289
 Lena, 213, 221, 308
 Leonard, 124, 125, 127, 150, 179, 181, 182, 210, 212, 216-17, 240, 256, 302, 304
 Letitia, 142, 164, 219
 Levi, 113, 161
 Lewis, Louis, 95, 132, 134, 181, 194, 232, 257, 269, 290, 296, 298, 336
 Lillian, 211, 302, 307
 Lincoln, 307
 Lizzie, 236, 250, 260
 Lois, 165
 Lorenzo, 303, 312
 Lottie, 301
 Louisa, 261, 264, 305
 Low, 325
 Lucia, 258, 343
 Lucinda, 182, 221
 Lucretia, 96, 107, 157, 264, 334
 Lucy, 159, 160, 228, 303, 330, 338, 342

 Ludlow, 180
 Luff, 127, 180
 Luke, 210
 Lydia, 30, 74, 75, 105, 106, 108, 113, 128, 129, 144, 157, 167, 179, 184, 186-89, 193, 201, 210, 213, 215, 219, 223, 262, 267, 277, 287, 313

 Mabel, 298
 Maplet, 184, 259
 Marcia, 142
 Margaret, 164, 181, 182, 219, 257, 284, 287, 329, 340
 Marguerite, 343
 Maria, 148, 167, 169, 199, 211, 258-59, 261-62, 267, 288, 296, 303, 305, 336, 338, 340, 344
 Marie, 274
 Marietta, 258, 308, 340
 Marion, 210, 229, 233, 289
 Martha, 60, 68, 70, 91, 92, 99, 100, 130, 131, 137, 138, 142, 143, 144, 174, 181, 182, 183, 187, 198, 203, 207, 216, 223, 239, 245, 250, 257, 295, 341
 Marvin, 298, 311
 Mary, *on nearly every page*
 Matilda, 157, 235-36, 309, 343
 May, 310
 Medora, 331
 Mehitable, 320
 Melissa, 221, 252
 Melville, 250
 Mercy, 55, 87, 88, 114, 126, 139, 151, 186, 262, 329, 332, 334
 Merritt, 148, 149, 216
 Miles, 208
 Millicent, 166
 Millie, 239
 Millington, 180, 255
 Minnie, 269, 287, 294
 Miriam, 85, 86, 173, 191, 256, 267, 338
 Mobery, 127
 Moffatt, 262
 Morgan, 208, 267
 Morris, 122, 171, 242, 293
 Moses, 145, 149, 209
 Mott, 117, 169

 Nancy, 101, 221, 229, 267
 Naomi, 289
 Nathan, 114, 163, 235, 335, 340
 Nathaniel, 43, 48, 49, 50, 51, 52, 53, 54, 55, 57, 61, 67, 85, 98, 102, 112, 141, 143, 261, 329, 332, 336, 338
 Nehemiah, 120, 215
 Nellie, 256, 280, 291, 299
 Nettie, 264, 301
 Nicholas, 212, 332, 335
 Noah, 194

 Olive, 166, 259, 305, 307, 335
 Oliver, 237, 293, 329, 331
 Ophelia, 205, 282
 Oscar, 257, 276

 Pardon, 98, 99
 Parmelia, 161, 217
 Patience, 158, 188
 Pauline, 339
 Pell, 161, 233
 Penelope, 103, 214
 Percy, 308

- Peter, 128, 149, 161, 184, 234, 258, 259, 260, 264,
266, 302, 303, 312
Phebe, *on nearly every page*
Phila, 147, 165, 213
Philemon, 108, 275
Philip, 308
Pholopena, 216
Polly, 228, 333, 336
Powell, 98, 112, 137, 159, 160, 197, 229, 230
Priscilla, 30, 274, 284, 321
Prudence, 88, 89, 128, 189
Purdy, 190, 266
- Quinby, 190
- Rachel, 82, 83, 106, 114, 117, 118, 119, 129, 139,
151, 153, 154, 169, 188, 218, 220, 258, 302, 304
Ralph, 308
Rebecca, 109, 116, 117, 151, 154, 155, 169, 204,
206, 222, 259, 278, 281, 304, 330
Reese, 158, 225, 289
Rhoda, 103, 118, 147, 148, 215
Richard, 87, 115, 116, 126, 128, 158, 164, 168,
169, 186, 199, 236, 242, 274, 276, 293, 294, 307,
308
Richardson, 129, 188
Robert, 53, 55, 79, 85, 88, 95, 116, 118, 130, 131,
166, 168, 169, 183, 190, 199, 219, 234, 237, 250,
257, 258, 263, 266, 275, 291, 293, 303, 307, 308
Rolla, 232, 289
Rosalie, 248, 301
Rosanna, 75, 104
Rose, 250
Rowse, 98
Rufus, 80
Russell, 309
Ruth, 50, 75, 105, 117, 127, 152, 170, 173, 180,
198, 257, 267, 276, 285, 312
- Sally, Sarah, *on nearly every page*
Samuel, 76, 98, 102, 106, 116, 117, 128, 142, 151,
169, 215, 217, 218, 230, 266, 284
Seaman, 108, 152
Sebe, 105
Selleck, 165, 237
Seth, 184
Silas, 30, 48, 49, 50, 71, 73, 76, 80, 106, 110, 155,
156, 219, 273, 286, 287, 308, 322, 323, 324
Simeon, 223
Smith, 245, 295
Solathiel, 222
Solomon, 238, 240, 293
Sophia, 166
- Stephen, 68, 101, 102, 108, 116, 128, 139, 144,
157, 183, 184, 200, 201, 208, 221, 230, 259, 284,
295, 324, 330
Susan, 157, 161, 188, 190, 191, 213, 218, 223,
237, 247, 264, 286, 287, 295, 331, 333, 337
Susanna, 110, 147, 152, 155, 157, 314, 316, 317
Sylvanus, 149
Sylvia, 230
- Tamar, 51, 54, 84, 113, 167, 265
Tamsen, 43, 45
Teresa, 256, 286
Thankful, 328
Theodore, 194, 260, 276
Thomas, *on nearly every page*
Thorne, 103, 146, 148, 211, 215
Tiler, 86
Timothy, 30, 50, 54, 61, 75, 76, 106, 111, 154,
156, 157, 158, 217, 222, 225, 318, 319
Townsend, 116, 119, 134, 145, 167, 193, 194
- Urania, 241
Uriah, 197, 272, 273, 308
Ursula, 106, 148
- Vera, 240
Virginia, 311
- Wallace, 280, 302
Walter, 186, 204, 261, 262, 287, 292
Walton, 205, 283, 304, 312
Wanton, 331
Ward, 217, 218, 219, 286, 309
Warren, 163, 235, 254
Washington, 162, 247, 287
Webster, 307
Wesley, 177
Wilbur, 271, 336, 344
Willett, 64, 66, 85, 86, 98, 99, 109, 136, 152, 153,
190, 197, 220, 221, 282, 303, 308
William, *on nearly every page*
Wilson, 270
Winifred, 161, 233, 263
Wright, 87, 107, 126, 127, 150, 151, 187, 188,
194, 263
- Zenas, 118
Zeno, 70, 75, 79, 103, 104, 105, 106, 108, 147,
148, 149, 152, 162, 184, 213, 216, 258, 302
Zerena, 336
Zeuriah, 204
Ziba, 114, 234, 235
Zipporah, 90, 130, 267
Zophar, 79, 260, 307

GENERAL INDEX.

INTERMARRIAGES, COLLATERALS, ETC.

(Figures denote page-numbers.)

- Abell, 258
Ackerman, 234
Ackert, 332
Adair, 287
Adams, 279
Albertson, 45, 53, 54, 59, 62, 69, 74, 75, 90, 118, 216
Alden, 217
Allen, 261, 303, 329
Alsdorf, 271
Alsop, 65, 67, 68, 95, 132
Amery, 265
Amidon, 160
Anderson, 124, 206
Andre, 47
Andrews, 261, 314
Andros, 37, 38, 39, 41
Anthony, 338
Archer, 183, 190
Armstrong, 331
Arnold, 31, 35, 314, 317, 322, 323, 324, 328
Auchumpagh, 258, 302
Avery, 118

Bacon, 228
Bailey, 104, 113, 210
Baird, 313
Baker, 141, 169
Baldwin, 72, 268
Bancker, 130, 140
Banks, 210, 224
Barbour, 193
Barhydt, 242, 294
Barker, 108, 152, 319
Barlow, 56
Barmore, 152, 186, 187
Barnard, 133
Barnes, 102, 107, 143, 158, 167, 207
Barnett, 257
Barras, 335
Barrow Beach, 86
Bartlett, 335
Barton, 126, 217
Bartram, 198
Bateman, 325, 326
Baxter, 260, 306
Baylis, 218
Beekman, 264
Belknap, 124, 179
Bell, 69, 149
Benedict, 165
Bennett, 85, 95, 132
Bentley, 329, 330, 333, 340
Bernon, 196
Betts, 125, 165
Billings, 324, 325

Bird, 183, 209
Birdsall, 54, 70, 110, 130, 131, 153, 172, 185, 191, 207, 212
Bishop, 154
Black, 167
Blackfan, 308
Bliss, 331
Bouron, 225
Boocock, 204
Bowman, 186, 187
Bowne, 69, 89, 91, 92, 146
Bradley, 218
Brady, 303
Brewster, 198, 236
Breese, 72
Brooks, 213, 268
Brower, 218, 282, 286
Brown, 49, 63, 70, 187, 207, 218, 284, 328
Buckley, 142, 204
Buckbee, 343
Budd, 89
Bullard, 160
Bullock, 342
Bunce, 135
Bunker, 193
Bunt, 295
Bush, 180
Burdick, 161
Burling, 199
Burnett, 215
Burroughs, 213
Burtis, 300
Burton, 318
Butler, 336
Butts, 125

Callen, 305
Campbell, 245
Captain, 119, 172
Carey, 238, 259
Carhart, 91
Carleton, 155
Carl, 119
Carman, 41, 108, 174
Case, 137, 190
Cassimin, 230
Cattus, 273
Caverly, 86, 126
Chace, 338
Chadeayne, 227
Chaffee, 320
Chamberlain, 256
Chappell, 139
Cheeseman, 81
Christian, 36
Chubb, 78

- Church, 271
 Clapp, 47, 127, 137
 Clark, 79, 152, 229, 318
 Clements, 56, 100
 Cliff, 290
 Clinton, 140
 Cochran, 290
 Cocks, 49, 92, 57, 54, 69, 70, 71, 73, 74, 81, 82, 103, 104, 114, 131, 143, 145, 147, 158, 204, 225, 227, 261, 308
 Coddington, 63
 Coffin, 280
 Colden, 125, 179
 Coleman, 187
 Coles, 34, 38, 39, 48, 52, 36, 37, 40, 44, 46, 49, 45, 51, 53, 54, 50, 56, 57, 59, 60, 62, 67, 69, 74, 75, 76, 79, 80, 81, 82, 83, 86, 92, 89, 94, 114, 120, 122, 132, 146, 170, 171, 179, 192, 212, 244
 Colin, 207
 Collins, 295
 Colwell, 75, 172, 124
 Colyer, 57
 Comer, 336
 Comstock, 187, 332, 340
 Conklin, 87
 Connell, 108
 Constable, 271
 Cook, 95, 132, 197
 Coope, 196, 270
 Cooper, 175, 299
 Cornell, 105, 107, 108, 115, 138, 149-50, 164-65, 205, 256, 263, 273, 283, 291
 Corwin, 301
 Corryell, 231
 Coster, 233
 Cotter, 239
 Craft, 54, 193, 265, 267
 Crane, 84, 106, 123, 149
 Crandall, 200, 331
 Crawford, 118, 169, 179
 Crego, 294
 Cromwell, 134, 138, 199, 206, 210
 Cronk, 187, 207, 262
 Culver, 180
 Curry, 263
 D'Anterrockes, 311
 Dando, 135
 Darrow, 158
 Davenport, 129, 130, 153, 185, 259
 Davis, 114, 198, 229, 320
 Day, 259
 Dayton, 237, 343
 Deall, 272, 308
 Dealing, 340
 Dean, 107, 313
 Dederer, 219
 De Forest, 344
 De Grove, 54
 De Lancey, 96, 152
 Derby, 283
 Dering, 141
 Denike, 264
 Denton, 126, 143, 154
 Deuell, 332
 Dewey, 160, 289
 Deyoe, 340
 Dickey, 277
 Dickinson, 67, 95, 157, 315
 Dickson, 34, 42, 46, 267
 Dier, Dyer, 32, 36, 37
 Dingee, 221
 Dolson, 254
 Dorr, 336
 Downs, 299
 Downings, 38, 90, 336
 Doty, Doughty, 42, 46, 54, 74, 88, 107, 172
 Doxee, 132
 Drake, 69
 Dubois, 216, 273
 Dunham, 180, 249
 Dusenbury, 79, 213, 219
 Earle, 192
 Eaton, 309
 Ebbett, 154, 220
 Eckert, 340
 Edwards, 127
 Egbert, 312
 Elliott, 63
 Ely, 180, 242, 293
 Embury, 272-73
 Emmons, 228
 England, 315
 Enos, 233
 Ernst, 294
 Esterbrook, 221
 Eustaphieve, 221
 Failing, 339
 Fairchild, 267
 Falconer, 117
 Fallis, 187
 Farwell, 256
 Fauconier, 49, 73
 Faulkner, 141
 Feake, 58, 59, 69, 70
 Ferguson, 128, 289
 Ferris, 77, 111, 114, 130, 201, 214, 274
 Ficke, 267
 Fickett, 119
 Field, 138-39, 197, 199, 203, 211, 216, 242, 276, 283
 Fielding, 299
 Finley, 284
 Fisher, 194, 207
 Fitz, 114
 Flageler, 238
 Flint, 63
 Fleuwillen, 265, 305, 307
 Folger, 133
 Fones, 59, 314
 Fordham, 41
 Forman, 71, 72, 76, 79, 108, 150, 155
 Foster, 180
 Fountain, 111
 Fowler, 79, 84, 85, 104, 110, 135-36, 149, 166, 181, 191
 Foxe, 321
 Francisco, 111
 Franklin, 79, 89
 Fraser, 320
 Frost, 51, 57, 87, 91, 102, 109, 169, 186, 269, 270, 286, 315
 Frothingham, 136
 Fulton, 330
 Gage, 258
 Gale, 144-45
 Gally, 275, 308

- Galtra, 286
 Gamong, 130
 Garrett, 288
 Gaskin, 227
 Gedney, 145, 214, 308
 Gerow, 155, 191, 237-38-39
 Godfree, 37, 38
 Golding, Goulding, 73, 80, 81, 82, 83, 107, 109, 155, 181, 221
 Gorton, 52
 Gove, 130
 Gray, 278
 Green, Greene, 78, 85, 86, 108, 109, 139, 150, 183, 220, 234, 260, 313, 332, 341-42
 Greenwood, 320
 Grenzebach, 275
 Griffen, 101, 113, 156, 164, 189, 191, 200, 203, 236, 255, 263, 278
 Grippen, 335
 Griswold, 212
 Gurney, 147, 189, 285
- Haas, 267
 Haggomont, 73
 Haight, 184, 215, 225, 237, 259, 264, 283, 304
 Halburton, 331
 Hale, 261
 Hall, 200
 Hallock, 112, 126, 188, 189, 263
 Halstead, 188, 198, 255, 263, 278
 Hammond, 121, 175, 253, 254, 295
 Hanford, 229
 Hanratty, 211
 Harcourt, 87
 Harker, 75, 87
 Harvey, 31, 51
 Harris, 189, 261, 314, 332, 337, 338, 341
 Hartshorne, 165
 Hasbrouck, 125
 Haskell, 221
 Hatfield, 107, 153
 Hauver, 295
 Haviland, 47, 68, 76, 100, 102, 107, 140, 189, 199, 200, 203, 240, 263, 274, 278, 279
 Hawkins, 89, 151
 Hawks, Hawkshurst, 51, 104, 119, 185, 247, 264, 317
 Hay, 288
 Haywood, 201
 Haydock, 115
 Hazard, 196, 330
 Hazelton, 132
 Healey, 331
 Hedges, 180
 Hegeman, 296
 Helme, 97
 Hervey, 209
 Hewitt, 213
 Hewlett, 50, 207
 Hibbard, 326
 Higley, 213
 Hill, 124
 Hicks, 43, 132, 107, 245
 Hinman, 284
 Hoag, 152, 156, 225, 258, 303, 335
 Hobby, 243, 244
 Hoffman, 248
 Holmes, 63, 334
 Holyman, 319
 Homan, 252
- Honeywell, 79
 Hood, 261
 Hoogland, 246, 318
 Hooker, 63
 Hopkins, 37, 80, 92, 114, 151, 162, 206, 227, 315
 Horn, 262
 Horton, 47, 77, 81, 169, 171, 188, 223, 263, 292
 Houseman, 132, 271
 Houston, 300
 Howland, 99, 107
 Hoxie, 331
 Hoyle, 320
 Hubbs, 71, 113
 Huff, 194
 Husted, 201
 Hull, 87, 165, 239, 292, 341
 Hunt, 63, 101, 259, 272
 Hunter, 130, 185, 188, 258
 Hussey, 279, 280
 Hyatt, 105, 183, 187, 263, 266
 Hynan, 189
- Ide, 335
 Indians, 32, 33, 42
 Ingham, 37
 Ingraham, 324
 Ireland, 78, 88, 226
 Irwin, 338
- Jackson, 52, 56, 141
 James, 208
 Jenkins, 239
 Jervis, 251
 Jessup, 261
 Jewell, 190
 Johnson, 186, 204, 209, 241, 330
 Jones, 180, 222, 269, 336, 338
 Jordan, 113
- Kallam, Kellam, 79, 159, 228
 Kane, 109
 Keeler, 199, 276
 Keeling, 288
 Keeney, 339
 Kenny, 259, 305
 Ketcham, 159, 251, 295
 King, 61, 86, 120, 186, 263
 Kingsley, 329
 Kipp, 50, 105, 130, 161, 170, 233, 279, 288
 Kirby, 37, 38, 75, 91, 121, 146, 172, 241
 Kirk, 95, 133
 Kirkman, 312, 319
 Kissam, 63, 267
 Knapp, 201, 265, 288
 Knouse, 219
 Knowles, 219, 287
 Knowlton, 79, 288
 Knox, 259
- Lacy, 229
 Lane, 166
 Lamoreaux, 150
 Latting, 54, 81, 103, 119, 120, 145, 146
 Lawrence, 62, 96, 104, 131, 146, 147, 149, 153, 167, 169, 171-72-73, 189, 255, 264
 Lefferts, 135
 Leland, 197
 Lemington, 306
 Leonard, 123
 Lester, 139

- Lewis, 133, 163, 194, 262
 Lines, Loines, Lyon, 49, 52, 54, 206, 243, 272,
 273, 315
 Little, 133, 163, 194, 262
 Lockwood, 180
 Long, 294
 Losee, 85
 Lounsberry, 193, 260
 Lovell, 69, 49
 Low, 319, 323
 Luke, 274
 Lugar, 245
 Luther, 218
 Luycas, 36
 Luyster, 69
- Macy, 208, 279, 280
 Mallett, 161
 Marriott, 213
 Marman, 262
 Marsh, 68
 Marshall, 113, 134, 185, 190, 191, 213, 260
 Marvin, 255
 Mason, 237
 Matthews, 273, 307
 Matthewson, 328
 Maurice, 162
 Mayo, 232
 McChesney, 266
 McCullagh, 283
 McDowell, 218, 263
 McHenry, 213
 McIntosh, 258
 McIntyre, 221
 McKay, 134, 270, 301
 McLean, 123
 McMinn, 125
 McMullen, 186
 McNab, 239
 Mead, 139, 143, 274, 284
 Meadows, 80
 Merrill, 290
 Merritt, 103, 105, 107, 111, 123, 148, 151, 155,
 156, 173, 181, 184, 191, 216
 Meyer, 307
 Middleton, 101
 Milledoller, 246
 Miller, 113, 129, 189, 190, 191, 195, 254, 257,
 306, 312
 Mills, 185
 Moody, 255, 275
 Morrill, 151, 215, 236
 Morris, 38, 42, 86, 125
 Morrison, 254
 Morse, 241
 Mosier, 156
 Mott, 68, 94, 98, 116, 133, 170-71-72, 186, 191,
 228, 267
 Mudge, 40, 41, 43, 45, 56, 67, 92
- Nash, 301
 Negus, 291
 Nelson, 265, 274
 Newlin, 262
 Nicolls, 39, 195
 Nixon, 307
 Norris, 86
 North, 226
 Norton, 112, 114
- Ogden, 235
 Osborne, 242, 245, 248, 275
 Owen, 230, 234, 288
- Packer, 261
 Paine, 111, 156, 157, 257, 242, 294
 Palen, 293
 Palmer, 85, 114, 115, 185, 239, 244
 Paris, 180
 Parish, 119
 Park, 68, 138, 142, 200
 Parker, 193
 Parkhurst, 343
 Patrick, 59
 Pearce, Pierce, etc., 63, 90, 97, 165, 203
 Pearsall, 51, 53, 62, 65, 67, 79, 89, 93, 95, 132,
 248
 Peck, 195, 275
 Peckham, 219, 239
 Pell, 45
 Pellem, 79
 Perrine, 341
 Phelps, 321
 Phillips, 61
 Phœbus, 135, 174
 Pinckney, 123
 Pine, 73
 Plum, 270
 Pratt, 56
 Price, 283
 Prince, 277
 Prior, Pryor, 69, 86, 58, 181
 Prout, 85
 Pope, 238
 Post, 56, 189, 286
 Potter, 326
 Powell, 94, 112, 130, 160, 183, 188, 189, 307
 Pugsley, 161, 162, 183, 257, 286
 Purdy, 47, 113, 188, 190, 191, 198, 263, 264, 270
 Pudney, 187, 311
 Pyle, 204
- Quimby, 107, 117, 130, 190, 260
 Quintard, 96
- Ramsdell, 124
 Randolph, 241
 Rathbone, 286
 Ray, 259, 305
 Raymond, 304
 Reed, 254
 Redmond, 269
 Redocke, 32
 Reimer, 306
 Remington, 207-8
 Remsen, 301
 Ressel, 270
 Reynolds, 114, 147, 184, 218, 307, 322
 Rhodes, 319
 Rice, 261
 Richardson, 220
 Rider, Ryder, 41, 42, 226
 Riker, 261, 311
 Robbins, 158, 227, 228, 253
 Robedee, 302
 Robinson, 125, 303
 Rodendo, 231
 Rodman, 87
 Rogers, 137, 282, 316, 335
 Romer, 207

- Roome, 261
 Roots, 53
 Ross, 216
 Rowland, 296
 Rudd, 160
 Rushmore, 281
 Russell, 74, 135, 136, 280, 310
 Rutgers, 284

 Sabine, 238
 Sackett, 164
 Saffin, 63
 Sands, 104, 138, 149, 225, 288
 Scheueman, 138
 Schoonmaker, 237
 Schroder, 212
 Scott, 301
 Seaman, 41, 104, 108, 147, 152, 164, 264, 281
 Searing, 119, 122, 170, 171, 174, 176, 178
 Searles, 79, 111, 118, 207, 244
 Secor, 148, 162, 183, 189
 Seeley, 232
 Selleck, 165
 Sexton, 290
 Seymour, 182, 263, 264, 307
 Shaler, 109
 Shannon, 299
 Sharp, 241
 Shaw, 154
 Sheldon, 231, 233, 321
 Shelley, 112, 141-42
 Sherwood, 182, 211
 Shults, 340
 Siebe, 79
 Simcoe, 140
 Simkins, 32, 36, 38, 39, 44, 48, 52, 59, 69
 Skiddy, 180
 Skidmore, 136
 Slaughter, 230
 Slauson, 260, 279
 Slipp, 222
 Slocum, 133
 Slote, 264
 Smith, 35, 37, 41, 68, 75, 121, 148, 154, 158, 172, 173, 174, 222, 228, 234, 265, 268, 277, 282, 301, 313, 328, 342
 Sneathing, Snethen, 53, 55, 56, 100, 140
 Sniffen, 162-63
 Sole, 313
 South, 167
 Southworth, 169
 Spencer, 223, 296, 337
 Sprague, 312
 Springer, 154
 Stafford, 314
 Stanton, 86, 331
 Stansbury, 271
 Stepleton, 264
 Sternbergh, 170
 Sticklin, 267
 Stickney, 209
 Stiles, 268
 Stilwell, 116
 Stoiker, 96
 Street, 124
 Stringham, 89
 Strong, 254
 Stryker, 267
 Studiford, 141
 Suffman, 264

 Sutton, 113, 143, 157, 158, 161, 165, 184, 197, 205, 211, 239, 259, 304
 Symes, 49, 73
 Sypher, 154
 Sweet, 318, 319, 331

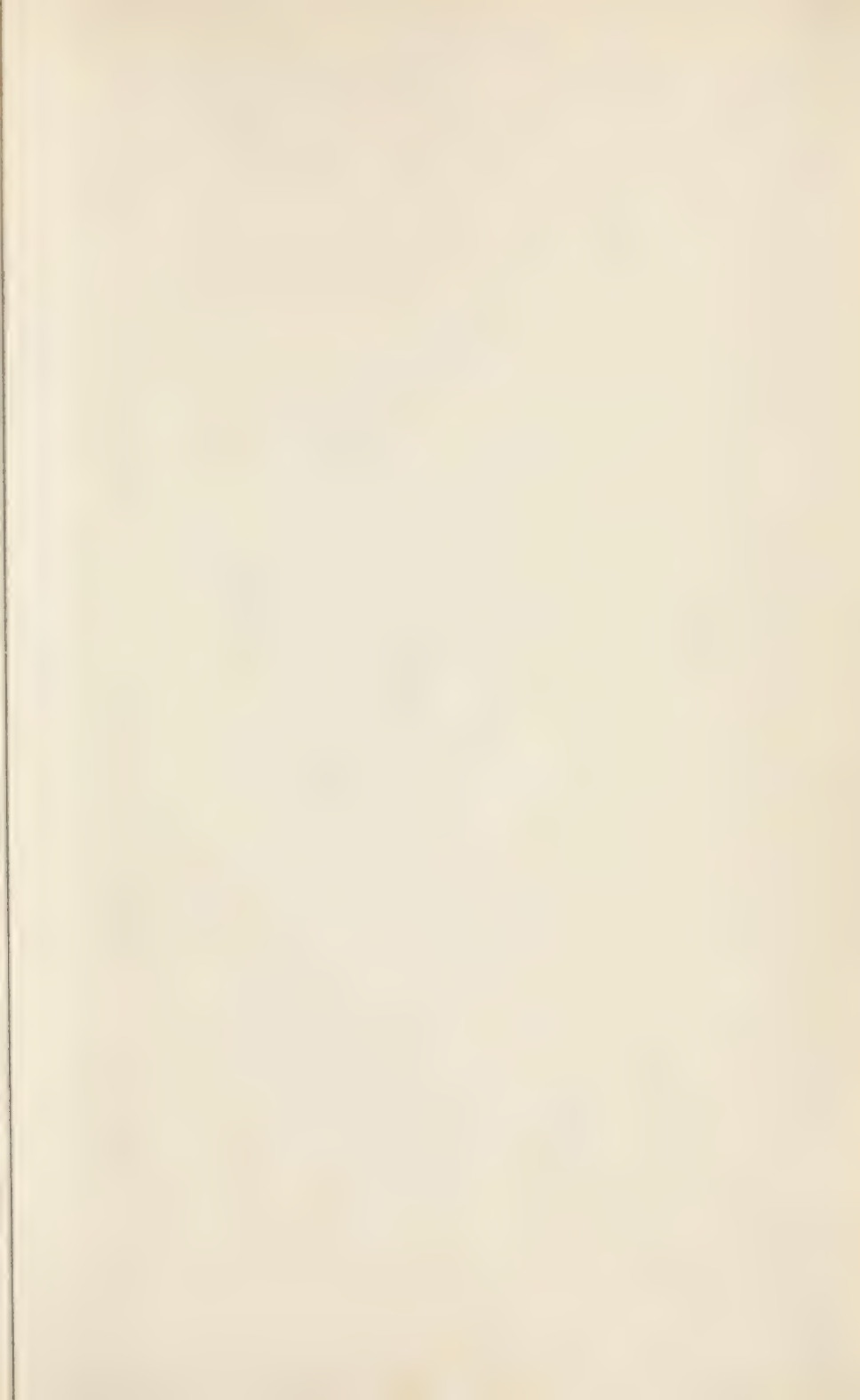
 Tabor, 200
 Talcott, 104
 Tate, 291
 Taylor, 63
 Terry, 242
 Terwilliger, 239
 Thayer, 254
 Thomas, 140, 237
 Thompson, 89, 308, 309, 328
 Thorne, 67, 70, 74, 103, 125, 130, 134, 144, 162, 182, 194, 202, 221, 230, 239, 282, 304
 Thomeycraft, 43, 44, 45, 46, 50, 52, 172
 Thurston, 267
 Tilford, 138
 Tillas, 208
 Tillinghast, 98, 99, 327
 Titus, 134, 141, 164, 236, 258
 Tompkins, 161, 162, 257, 260
 Tooker, 181
 Totten, 108, 128, 129, 185
 Tower Hill, 97
 Townsend, 34, 36, 45, 46, 49, 54, 67, 72, 74, 81, 82, 83, 91, 94, 115, 133, 134, 183, 268, 288, 317
 Treadwell, 142, 344
 Tripp, 114, 157, 259, 304
 Tubbs, 282
 Turner, 194
 Tuttle, 249
 Tweedy, 185

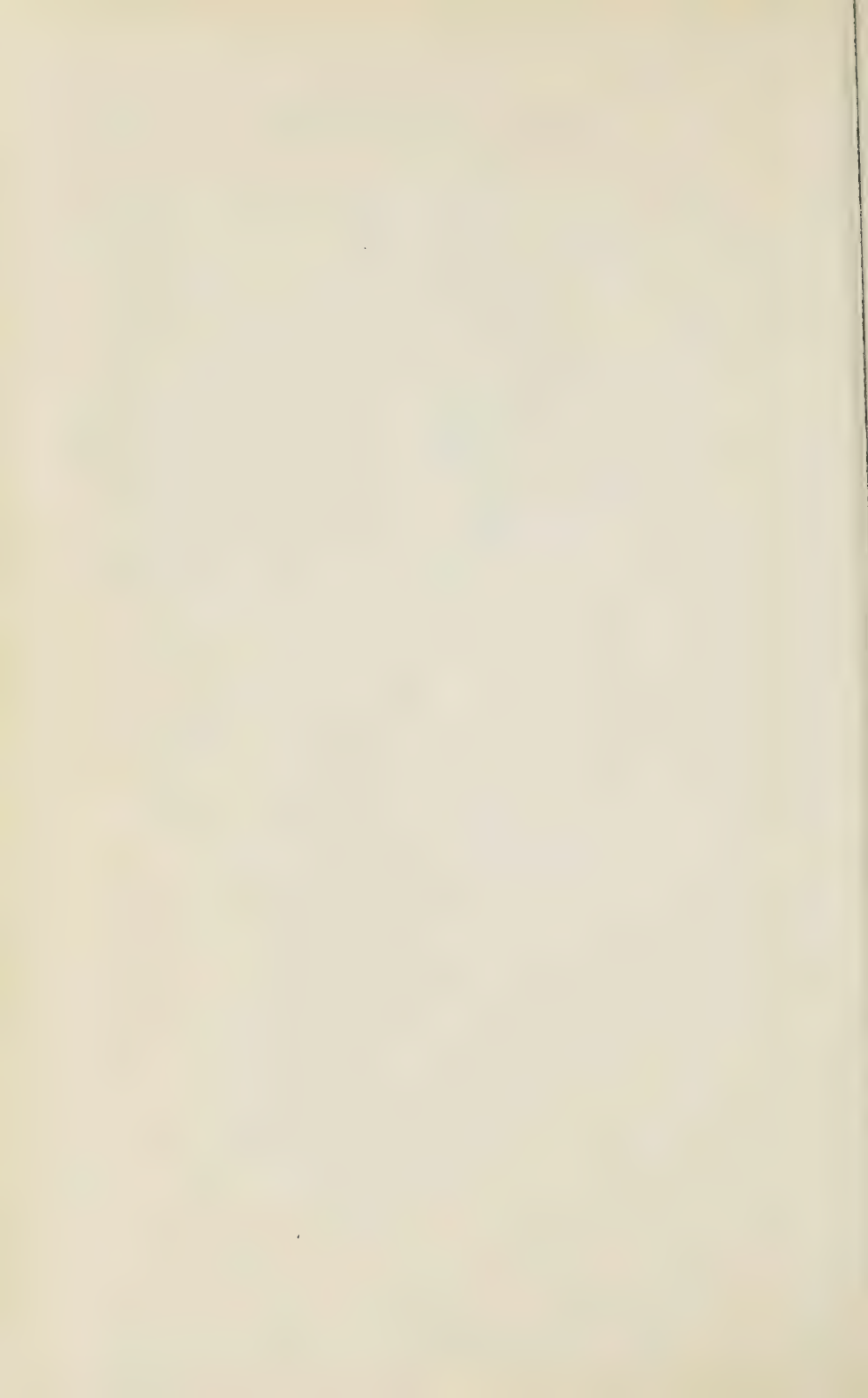
 Umberfield, 234
 Umsted, 330
 Underhill, 32, 62, 65, 67, 69, 74, 92, 93, 94, 98, 113, 131, 133, 144, 156, 162, 167, 203, 204, 206, 218, 251, 279, 281, 303
 Underwood, 191

 Vail, 85, 100, 129, 131, 191, 198, 288, 336
 Valentine, 81, 92, 104, 126
 Van Alstyne, 312
 Van Arsdale, 101
 Van Brunt, 212
 Van Cortlandt, 44
 Van Dyck, 212
 Van Gelder, 171
 Van Kleeck, 230
 Van Ness, 252
 Van Nostrand, 182
 Van Tassel, 150, 260, 265
 Van Vreedenburgh, 233
 Van Wart, 183
 Van Wyck, 47
 Van Zile, 297
 Varian, 306
 Victor, 136
 Vincent, 37, 61, 314, 321

 Wade, 269
 Walker, 195
 Wall, 261
 Waller, 201
 Walter, 78
 Walton, 62, 65, 93, 94, 120, 121

- Wanser, 77, 240
 Ward, 187, 217, 258, 286
 Wardell, 240
 Warren, 254
 Washburn, 183, 259, 334
 Waterbury, 162, 207
 Waterman, 320, 344
 Waters, 188-89
 Watson, 273, 343
 Watterson, 344
 Webb, 133
 Webber, 162, 183
 Weeks, 35, 43, 49, 50, 60, 54, 58, 73, 82, 90, 104, 107, 110, 118, 144, 148, 155, 183, 188, 202, 210, 211, 258-59-60, 305
 Wells, 101, 235
 Wendelkin, 290
 Westcott, 323-24, 337
 Westlake, 213, 269, 271-72
 Wetmore, 88
 Whalley, 97
 Wheeler, 101, 119, 276
 Whelpley, 224, 264
 Whipple, 170, 240-41, 258, 332, 342
 White, 45, 105, 151, 170, 240, 267, 304, 339
 Whitenack, 213
 Whiting, 162-63
 Wick, 290
 Wicklin, 238
 Wilber, 170, 216, 264
 Wiggins, 301
 Willard, 232
 Willetts, 32, 62, 63, 74, 82, 93, 94, 97, 132, 136, 157, 204, 212, 227, 282
 Williams, 35, 46, 51, 43, 44, 46, 47, 61, 72, 301, 319, 327, 341
 Williamson, 142
 Willis, 62, 132, 141, 180
 Wilsey, 125, 179, 210
 Wilson, 163
 Wing, 170, 187
 Winthrop, 51, 59
 Wirt, 136
 Woertman, 92, 93
 Wood, 62, 91, 95, 133, 307
 Woodmansee, 291
 Woodruff, 198
 Wooley, 94, 79
 Woolsey, 237
 Worthington, 293
 Wright, 34, 42, 51, 52, 53, 54, 78, 81, 83, 86, 104, 106, 134, 204, 216, 262, 263, 281
 Youngs, 62, 173, 184, 185, 237
 Youmans, 269
 Zeigati.







LIBRARY OF CONGRESS



0 009 295 512 6